

Annotated Main Bibliography in Second Edition:



# When Texas Prison Scams Religion

## Texas Board of Criminal Justice's 25-Year Legacy of Cover Ups

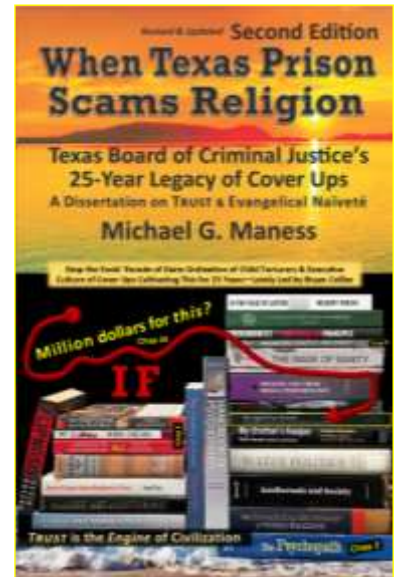
### A Dissertation on TRUST & Evangelical Naiveté

Michael G. Maness ~ **Second Edition**

(AuthorHouse, 2023; 892 pp.)

[www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary)

Stop the Fools' Parade of State Ordination of Child Torturers & the Executive Culture of Cover Ups Cultivating This for 25 Years—lately led by Bryan Collier



See 87 items discerned for further Research & Grant-Funded Studies:

> [www.PreciousHeart.net/Study.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Study.pdf)

See 105 Letters to Major Stakeholders in Prison Integrity:

> [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2023-April-105-Prison-LETTERS.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2023-April-105-Prison-LETTERS.pdf)

I intended to further subdivide this online bibliography into sections for religion, psychology, sociology, criminology, psychopathology; science, culture, anthropology; pastoral care; penal history; pre-1800, 1800–1900; works by reformers, by chaplains, by wardens, by convicts; newspapers; etc.—but I've done enough.

This is the annotated bibliography that contains the information as given in each footnote throughout the book on the author and the book. While many of the footnotes contained web links that seemed pertinent, many auxiliary links—like to Google Book editions—were removed from the text and retained here. In several cases, instead of the usual convention of placing multiple books in alphabetical order under a single author, we placed the most pertinent to prison and the Seminary Scam first, followed by those in alphabetical order, and the articles following the books. Duplicates appear as when articles are about someone, like the 19 on Warden Burl Cain, where they appear under the author's name and then collected under the subject's name. It is important to see the number of articles on Cain referenced, almost all negative, and not one corrective. To date and to my knowledge, Cain himself has not written anything himself.

About three times, duplicates under different first names to allow someone to find a source, as in “Disciplinary in TDCJ” and “TDCJ Disciplinary” where you can find the link to the first publication in TDCJ history of 86k disciplinarys. We wanted to make it as easy as possible for the honorary to cross check and verify sources. And Bergner, Ridgeway, and Shere duplicated under Cain for obvious reasons. And the interviews on the Polunsky Fiasco are included under each of the four staffers for clarity on the nefariousness that the wardens knew about for years. The 250+ internet links were not all, as many were just auxiliary to a topic in a footnote. As mentioned, perhaps about 50 were not even in the footnotes in the text, as some were simply removed to save additional space in the text and to be supplied here for those diligent souls.

### Table of Contents – *click to navigate*

<b>1. Further Research – 85</b>	<b>I. .... 73</b>	<b>U. .... 148</b>	<b>CHRISTENDOM.....177</b>	<b>5. DOCUMENTS ON THE</b>
<b>Needs for More</b>	<b>J. .... 74</b>	<b>V. .... 149</b>	<b>2D. SBC SEX SCANDAL AND</b>	<b>VALUE FOR STAFF</b>
<b>Grant-funded Study .2</b>	<b>K. .... 78</b>	<b>W. .... 151</b>	<b>OTHER RELEVANT POST</b>	<b>CHAPLAINS IN PRISON . 210</b>
<b>2. MAIN BIBLIOGRAPHY .....6</b>	<b>L. .... 84</b>	<b>Y. .... 160</b>	<b>PUBLICATION .....196</b>	<b>6. ONLINE SOURCES AND</b>
<b>A. .... 6</b>	<b>M. .... 92</b>	<b>Z. .... 160</b>	<b>Journalists:.....199</b>	<b>INTERNATIONAL</b>
<b>B. .... 10</b>	<b>N. .... 105</b>	<b>2A. CASES FOR ABOLITION OF</b>	<b>Others on SBC History,</b>	<b>CONSENSUS CONFERENCE</b>
<b>C. .... 24</b>	<b>O. .... 108</b>	<b>PRISONS..... 160</b>	<b>Division, Etc. .200</b>	<b>ON SPIRITUAL DIMENSION</b>
<b>D. .... 36</b>	<b>P. .... 109</b>	<b>2B. PRIMARY NET LINKS ..162</b>	<b>3. CHAPLAIN CLINICAL</b>	<b>OF WHOLE PERSON CARE</b>
<b>E. .... 46</b>	<b>Q. .... 117</b>	<b>2C. POST-PUBLICATION</b>	<b>TRAINING, CERTIFIERS, AND</b>	<b>.....211</b>
<b>F. .... 50</b>	<b>R. .... 117</b>	<b>RESOURCES.....173</b>	<b>NETWORKS ..... 209</b>	
<b>G. .... 55</b>	<b>S. .... 127</b>	<b>2D. CONSTANTINE,</b>	<b>4. CHRISTIAN/RELIGIOUS</b>	
<b>H. .... 62</b>	<b>T. .... 141</b>	<b>CONSTANTINOPLE,</b>	<b>NETWORKS ..... 209</b>	

## 1. Further Research – 87 NEEDS for More Grant-funded Study

Up from 65 in First Edition to at least 85 in Second Edition, listed by page number are the topics discussed in the book that are in *great need* of further study, even grant-funded research, almost all of them a greater need than the million-dollar frog-to-prince work done in Texas and in Angola by the ISR Johnson team.

For 12-pt type size, see [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Study.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Study.pdf) >>



### Page #

- ii – TBCJ's role in 24 years of delay in *Ruiz* remedies, and boards' roles in other state class actions
- xxvi – Study **all persons over religion** in TDCJ, their qualifications, history, given that TDCJ has not hired a true professional in 25 years, & compare with other state prisons over the last 20 years
- xxvii – Catalog, analyze all papers TDCJ Rehab Division directors have written in last 20 years
- xxvii, xxviii, 407, 421 – **Catalog & study academic papers used** by TDCJ directors & Rehab Directors, **how used**, & compare ten largest prisons over 10 years
- xxviii, lvii – Analyze how/who the **TDCJ hires over religion**, especially the number of times **lowest qualified** was hired from an **applicant pool** in TDCJ's Rehab Division, extent of such in other TDCJ Divisions, reasons for such, & what other states also regularly higher the lowest
- xxviii – Catalogue, analyze all the papers & **books read by TBCJ** & other state board members in the top ten prisons
- xxxiv, xxxv, 492 – **Audit Byron R. Johnson's** cover ups of Rehab Divisions in TDCJ & Angola in his studies, audit all his papers for similar mutilations of authors' meanings, & audit items excluded from grant-funded study
- 47, 90, 110 – Study psychological toll of **staff & prisoner psychopaths** on staff & prisoners (similar to 195, 196 on psychopath effects on prison volunteers)
- 48 – Compare chaplaincy volunteer stats between U.S. states and between U.S. and other countries, and compare chaplaincy departments between states
- 71 – Determine & analyze **articles written by Rehab Division directors**, even a comprehensive list, or why so few have *not* written
- 133 – Compare all the published prison staff chaplain memoirs
- 158, 462 – Determine actual **state expense** of the Prison Scam to Texas and other states & why TDCJ avoided counting cost for 10 years
- 186 – Study prison lawsuits between Christian & non-Christian prisoners against staff, and of staff against agency
- 186 – Study the psychological **benefits of religious gatherings** *irrespective* of content
- 188, 551 – Compare Federal mandates of reforms between states & between eras, and compare the states *forced* to change
- 189, 190, 615, 617, 729 – Study **effect of *The Angolite*** on Angola peace prior to & after Warden Cain, especially **before all the witnesses retire & die**
- 190 – Analyze the effect of king-style warden upon truth from staff & upon honest feedback to upper echelons
- 194 – “Cain's *tight control* means there was a *lot of fakeness*” indicates a need to try to measure how *control* yields *fakeness* and proportions
- 195, 196 – Analyze effect of prisoner **psychopaths upon volunteers** (similar to 47, 90, 110 on staff & prisoner psychopath effects on staff & prisoners)

- 212 – Compare Left, Right, Moderate groups over prisons & between states
- 223 – Determine number of Pagan Democrats & Republicans & study differences
- 236 – Analyze & Compare the top 20 Liberal & Conservative liberty champions & their finances
- 253 – Study the relation of low education & moral failures in churches & religious entities  
5.02(c)3
- 266 – Analyze the effect of the **credibility** of officers on prisoners
- 285 – Study Left & Right exposés on funding sources in Form 990s & beyond, especially for volunteer groups in prisons, & if & why Right volunteers appear to dominate in prison
- 297, 352 – Discover the **psychological causes** behind Texas & Dir. Bryan Collier buying the Prison Scam amid scandal-ridden Cain
- 308 – Study Dilulio’s crime-religion nexus in prison
- 319 – Analyze how Dominionism is feuding cousin of 1619 Project in trying to rewrite history
- 334 – Study how TDCJ directors & division directors fail to consult, the cost of that failure, as in the Prison Scam including failure to consult its own legal department on the constitutionality of the Prison Scam, and in the relocation of Huntsville Prison’s 750k bats
- 342 – Compare stats between Windham ISD, Rehab programs, and Chaplaincy
- 345 – Analyze the nefarious actions of Rehab Division in this book
- 360 – discern & analyze the number of “thoughtless” decisions, if possible, like faith-based housing in TDCJ without any thought, program starts without any analysis, consult, or amicus curia papers
- 363 – Analyze the extent of **Polunsky Fiasco** before witnesses retire or die
- 363 – Study the roles of wardens & sycophancy in causes of cover up, as in the Polunsky Fiasco
- 365 – Analyze how many times, places, & sociological factors where testimony like Grove Norwood was allowed to Grand Jury to acquit
- 366 – Study senior white volunteers “over-compensation behavior” to blacks for guilt of racist feelings
- 373 – Study reasons **few blacks** compared to white volunteers in prison to find a way to increase black volunteers
- 374 – Study **dominance of over-65** white senior volunteers & Erikson’s 8 Stages
- 377 – Analyze **memoranda for Rehab** decisions & compare between states
- 383 – Study how **Professor Milgram’s theorems** on authority reveal corrupt staff, how to sift weaker staff, & that affects officer attrition & offender recidivism, case study in Maness’ *Book of Secrets*
- 384 – Compare developmental theorems on prisonization & recidivism
- 402 – Compare state Rehab Divisions on recidivism, budget bloating, and which like TDCJ have program stats showing negative prisoner recidivism
- 402 – Study how **majority of women prisoners** led to prison by male criminals
- 407 – Study which state Rehab Divisions have used published research for any decision, starting/cancelling/improving any program
- 408 – Analyze **equity power relationships** between prisoners, staff, volunteers,
- 420 – Analyze the **effect of crooked staff** on both prisoners & fellow staff
- 426 – Study the difficulty of teaching empathy to prisoners
- 438 – Analyze the extent of & eras of use of building tenders in all states
- 452 – Discern & compare fees for money transfers & effect on poor families, prisoners, & effect on prisoners coping
- 455 – Analyze cost of Dir. Collier sending TDCJ wardens to Angola, the wardens’ career paths, and how they missed seeing TDCJ policy violations in Angola

- 490 – Study TBCJ’s total lack of responsiveness to public comments for 12 years, compare with other state boards of criminal justice
- 492 – **Analyze Maness’ *Book of Secrets* (2013) & *TDCJ Deep State Report* (2019) & inaction of TDCJ directors, TBCJ, TBCJ’s OIG, & Texas AG**
- 497 – Determine who & how *anyone* in Texas or in TDCJ has used the TDCJ Annual Report for anything over last decade & where
- 499 – Discover falsified disciplinaries, analyze cover up & impact on morale
- 500 – Compare eras between Texas & LA on religious news on reforms for veracity
- 504 – Analyze the effect TDCJ’s **false claim of “evidence-based”** in so many areas, the incapacity to determine what is/is not “evidence-based,” effect of the false claim on office attrition & offender recidivism
- 504, 505 – Study **TDCJ’s staff Coach Walker** at the Gib Lewis Prison prior to the cancellation of all coaches upon all facets of prison life
- 520 – Analyze mom-&-pop prison volunteer groups, for TDCJ used to have a list in the 1990s of 700-plus, long extinct
- 521 – Study Warden **Cain’s income**, rise, history, controversies, veracity
- 523 – Analyze 5.01(c)3 of prison volunteer funding sociologically
- 523 – Study why it appears Baptist and Evangelicals fund most prison ministry & compare funding with other faith groups
- 539 – Study volunteer group donors and recidivism of privately funded groups
- 539 – Study volunteers & their hours facilitated by chaplaincy departments, since 98% come as religious volunteers, & between states
- 541 – Study how Dir. Collier **missed the nefariousness** in TDCJ’s Rehab Division documented for 25 years in seven volumes of Defense Series
- 541 – Study the **roots to how TDCJ Dir. Bryan Collier** was convinced by Cain and naive Grove Norwood to buy into the Prison Scam amid so much scandal surrounding Cain for decades
- 544 – Discern who/what/where the insane *process* that caused TDCJ to develop an anti-criminological **retention schedule** that destroys records of violence
- 553 – Analyze **ACA lobbying** monies and efforts
- 553 – Analyze ACA’s obscene director salary and for the political connections versus the professional correctional connections versus the criminological connections—and efficacy between them, 553
- 553 – Study ACA staff and ACA elected officers on **how they** represent wardens vs other in-prison staffers
- 555 – Analyze the effect of “for-profit prison” on care in prison
- 555 – Study the role & evolution of religion in ACA, current status, & determine role of Left vs. Right politics in sidelining chaplains
- 558 – Study role of chaplains as 1st criminologists documenting statistics
- 594, 618 – Study thoroughly **Rideau’s article sex in prison** & its effect on prisons in each state reasons before & after 1979, exploitation, the state of negligence in TDCJ & in other states
- 597 – Study life of Anthony M. Scacco & contributions to sex in prison
- 616 – Analyze Lori Costantino’s obscene salary from FL state funds vs. private funds and recidivism
- 616 – Compare **salaries of all prison volunteer orgs** between states
- 629 – Analyze **why white volunteers dominate** in Texas and other states
- 636 – Analyze **sexual frustration**, regression, disorders vs. religion in prison

- 642 – Analyze NOBTS’ claim on how seminary integrated into the churches inside the Angola prison, a real history vs. takeover by Cain
- 646 – Study difference between **Burl Cain’s TWO Angolas**, peaceful one **he said** he inherited & one became violent mess during his tenure that he claimed he fixed on nationwide speaking tours; then study **how** so many missed that contradiction over the last 20 years
- 665 – **Audit Byron R. Johnson’s work** in the light of this book
- 676 – **Audit Byron R. Johnson’s work** & clarify the variables ignored in all their prison studies, especially their seminary studies
- 702 – Study the Louisiana **10-6 prisoners** thoroughly, the Angola wardens’ part in that, & Warden Cain’s part in that failure of justice
- 706 – Analyze **TDCJ industries on nefariousness**, which is less, equal to, or more nefariousness than TDCJ’s Rehab Division
- 708 – Study **effect good & bad officers** on both staff & prisoners
- 999 – Study prison directors, which came thru security ranks vs. non-security ranks
- 999 – Discern how many other prisons are like TDCJ with no real self-initiated research for the last 50 years, which do, & why



## 2. Main Annotated Bibliography

### A.

- Abbott, Jack Henry (1944–2002). *In the Belly of the Beast*. Introduction by Norman Mailer. New York: Random House, 1981; 166 pp.
- Ackermann, Chaplain Henry F. *He Was Always There, The U.S. Army Chaplain Ministry in the Vietnam Conflict*. Washington, D.C.: Office of the Chief of Chaplains, GPO, 1989; 283 pp.
- Achord, Steve, and Debbie Moore, “Graduation Day,” *The Angolite* 23, No. 1 (Jan/Feb 1998): 20–27, first graduation from NOBTS seminary program in Angola of 15 prisoners earning associate degree in pastoral ministries and one a diploma in pastoral ministries, with NOBTS President Chuck Kelley saying, “There is no life God cannot redeem.” Achord & Moore were both NOBTS employees. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Acorn, L. “The Challenges of Ministering to a Captive Congregation.” *Corrections Today* 52, (1990): 97–98, 106–107.
- Adamczyk, Amy. *Cross-National Public Opinion about Homosexuality*. Oakland, CA: University of California, 2017; 304 pp. She is a professor of sociology at John Jay College of Criminal Justice at CUNY and author of over 40 articles.
- Adams, Liam. “At Evangelical Colleges, Diversity Advocates Struggle to Make a Difference.” *Christianity Today* (May/June 2021): 23–24.
- Adler, Margot. *Drawing Down the Moon—Witches, Druids, Goddess-worshippers, and other Pagans in America Today*. Boston: Viking, 1979; 455p.; updated last by Penguin, 2006; 646p.
- Agostini v. Felton*, 521 U.S. 203 (1997).
- Ahmad, Suhail. “Fairness in Prisons.” PhD Thesis. University of Cambridge, 1996.
- Alexander, Bob, and Richard K. Alford. *Tall Walls and High Fences: Officers and Offenders, the Texas Prison Story*. Foreword by Bill Stephens. North Texas Crime and Criminal Justice Series, Vol. 12 of 12. Denton: University of North Texas Press, 2020; 608 pp. Alexander is a retired U.S. Treasury agent the author of several books on law enforcement and the Texas Rangers. Alford was spent 33 years with TDCJ, rising from CO to warden and retiring as Region 1 Director, and was an integral part of the Polunsky Fiasco. Williams retired as TDCJ Director of the Institutions Division overseeing all the prisons and is now the director of the Texas Prison Museum, and Williams was over Michael Upshaw, Timothy Simmons, and Richard K. Alford as they covered up the Polunsky Fiasco, perhaps in collusion with them in deceiving Brad Livingston and Bryan Collier. Herein, most of this is the story of heroic officers against evil prisoners, and they cover up most of the civil rights abuses, and even veritably lament the end of the abusive Building Tenders, the using of tough and brutal prisoners to keep the prison safe.
- Alexander, Harriet. “How ‘Popeye’ Became Pablo Escobar’s Favorite Hitman,” *The Telegraph* (8-27-14), [www.Telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/southamerica/colombia/11058550/How-Popeye-became-Pablo-Escobars-favourite-hitman.html](http://www.Telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/southamerica/colombia/11058550/How-Popeye-became-Pablo-Escobars-favourite-hitman.html), accessed 4-2-21.
- Alexander, James. *Courage in the Face of Cruelty*. Walnut Creek, CA: Lonely Monk Press, 2019; 182 pp.
- Alinsky, Saul D. (1909–1972). *Rules for Radicals: A Practical Primer for Realistic Radicals*. New York: Vintage, 1972; 224 pp. He has been called America’s leading “hell raiser,” to

- others an intellectual, but to most a supporter of communism.
- All in the Family*. “Return of Archie’s Brother, First airing 2-11-79, Season 9, Episode 19, a few years after Brenna Norwood was born, seen on [www.DailyMotion.com/video/x6vuego](http://www.DailyMotion.com/video/x6vuego).
- All India Jail Manual Committee. *Model Prison Manual*. Faridabad: Government of India Press, 1970; 337 pp. Interestingly, their 2003 manual was still allowing “Open Colony” where family of the prisoner can come and live with him, <https://bprd.nic.in/WriteReadData/userfiles/file/5230647148-Model%20Prison%20Manual.pdf>, accessed 7-30-21, 245ff.
- Allen, Brooke. *Moral Minority: Our Skeptical Founding Father*. Chicago: Ivan R. Dee, 2006; 256 pp.
- Allen, Bud, and Diana Bosta. *Games Criminals Play: How You Can Profit by Knowing Them*. Susanville, CA: Rae John, 1981; 228 pp. Classic encouraged reading for all prison staff.
- Allport, Gordon W. (1897–1967). *Nature of Prejudice*, 25th Anniversary Ed. Intro by Kenneth Clark. Foreword by Thomas Pettigrew. New York: Basic Books, 1979, 1st 1954; 576 pp. A classic on prejudice cited by psychologists and civil rights leaders.
- Allred, Lance. “Prisons as Punishment in Late Third and Early Second Millennium Mesopotamia,” 2015 *Annual Society of Biblical Literature Meeting*. Buenos Aires, Argentina: July 20–24, 2015. Presented on 7-21-15. Abstract: Ancient law codes such as those of Ur-Nammu or Hammurapi rarely mention prison (Sumerian *en-nu*; Akkadian *kišertu*) as a form of punishment for crimes committed. Nevertheless, from legal, administrative, and epistolary records, it seems clear that prisons—physical structures to hold wrong-doers against their will—were part of the criminal justice systems of Sargonic (2334–2284 BC) and Ur III (2900–2000 B.C.), and Old Babylonian Mesopotamia. This paper will discuss reasons why prisons receive little attention in these law codes, as well as examine why prison was used instead of more typical punishments such as fines or reciprocal justice.
- Almond, Gabriel A. (1911–2002.), ed. *Strong Religion: The Rise of Fundamentalisms around the World*, Vol. 1. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2003; 296 pp.
- American Correctional Chaplains Association, ACCA, was the first affiliate in 1885 with the American Corrections Association, see [www.CorrectionalChaplains.org](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org).
- American Friends Service Committee. *Struggle for Justice: A Report on Crime and Punishment in America*. New York: Hill & Wang, 1971; 179 pp. See [www.AFSC.org](http://www.AFSC.org), HQ in Philadelphia. Their 2020 Annual Report listed 13,798 Letters sent to public officials urging protections for incarcerated people from COVID-19 and 299,056 letters to public officials, and a host of other services in 27 U.S. cities and 17 countries.
- American Patriot Bible*. Nashville: Thomas Nelson, 2012, [www.GodBlessTheUSABible.com](http://www.GodBlessTheUSABible.com).
- Americans United v. Prison Fellowship Ministries*, 432 F. Supp. 2d 862 (S.D. Iowa 2006), [www.CourtListener.com/opini\[n\]/2414101/americans-united-for-sep-v-prison-fellowship/](http://www.CourtListener.com/opini[n]/2414101/americans-united-for-sep-v-prison-fellowship/).
- Americans United. “Air Force Academy Rocked by Charges of Religious Intolerance,” (May 2005).
- Ammerman, Nancy Tatom. *Baptist Battles—Social Change and Religious Conflict in the Southern Baptist Convention*. New Brunswick, NJ: Rutgers University Press, 1990; 408 pp.
- . Robert Eric Frykenberg, Samuel C. Heilman, and James Piscatori, eds. *Accounting for Fundamentalisms: The Dynamic Character of Movements*, Vol. 2. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2004; 862 pp.



- Anderson, Rick. *God's Feet Are in My Sandbox—Faith Chronicle of a Texas Death Row Chaplain*. Mustang, OK: Tate Publishing, 2011; 227 pp. See also my interview on 8-08-2013 with Anderson who left 2009.
- . Interview. Forced to retire in 2009, interview on 08-08-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3). One of four interviews on Polunsky Fiasco, three from previous staff chaplains on the lying policy-violating Chaplain David Collier who was protected by wardens until Maness blew the whistle, and then wrote *Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History: Case of the Enchanting Chaplain*. Self-published, 2013; 700 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf). Chaplain Loren Edwards (left 2010), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap\\_Loren\\_Edwards\\_2010.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap_Loren_Edwards_2010.MP3); Chaplain Mary Berry (left 2012), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap\\_Mary\\_Barry\\_2012.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap_Mary_Barry_2012.MP3). And do not forget TDCJ's computer expert Shawn Wallace who supervised four weeks *cleaning* the contraband, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3), and his critical revelation that TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell conspired with Marvin Dunbar and Michael Upshaw to clean the Polunsky, and then they cleared and promoted the violators; not long after Mr. Wallace was promoted too.
- Andrew von Hirsch, Julian V Roberts, Anthony E. Bottoms, Kent Roach, and Mara Schiff, eds. *Restorative Justice and Criminal Justice: Competing or Reconcilable Paradigms*. Studies in Penal Theory and Penal Ethics. Oxford: Hart Publishing, 2003; 360 pp.
- Andrews, Becca. “The Purity Trap.” *Mother Jones* (January–February, 2021): 38–45, 65. Illustrated by Zoë van Duk. Lead or hook is “These women went to Bible college to deepen their faith. Then they were assaulted—and blamed for it.” She leads by detailing the story of Megan Wohlers at the Moody Bible Institute and her abuse boyfriend and closes with another woman victim. No one would help. One professor at Moody lamented how the innocence of Christians is often taken for granted: “there are wolves who see our community like a bunch of dumb sheep.” Sometimes the reputable college is called the “Moody Bridal Institute,” and its Conservative Evangelical line encourages female submission in leadership.
- Angel, Katherine. *Tomorrow Sex Will be Good Again: Women and Desire in the Age of Consent*. New York: Verso, 2021: 147 pp. Reviewed by Anne Enright, “The Burden of ‘Yes,’” *The New York Review of Book* (8-19-21, Summer Issue): 22–24.
- Anton, Michael. *The Stakes: America at the Point of No Return* (Washington, D.C.: Regnery, 2020; 500 pp. Anton is a lecturer and research fellow at Hillsdale College, a foremost conservative private colleges that receives no federal funds, and was a former national security official in the Trump administration, and is a senior fellow at the Claremont Institute.
- AP. “Judge Declares Emergency at Angola Penitentiary Because of Escapes, Murders.” *Associated Press* (6-22-89).
- Appiah, Kwame Anthony. *Cosmopolitanism: Ethics in a World of Strangers*. (New York: W. W. Norton, 2006; 224 pp. This has been called a “moral manifesto for a planet.” He is a columnist for the *New York Times* and a professor of philosophy and law at New York University, [www.Appiah.net](http://www.Appiah.net).
- Appiah, Kwame Anthony. *The Honor Code: How Moral Revolutions Happen*. New York: W. W. Norton, 2010; 288 pp.).
- Applebaum, Anne. *Gulag: A History*. New York: Doubleday, 2003; 720 pp. For this she won the



- Pulitzer Prize.
- . *Red Famine, Iron Curtain*. New York: Doubleday, 2017; 461 pp.
- . *Twilight of Democracy: The Seductive Lure of Authoritarianism*. New York: Anchor, 2021; 224 pp. For 17 years she was a columnist for *The Washington Post* and then in 2020 became a staff writer at *The Atlantic*. She is a renowned expert on Communism.
- Aquinas, Saint Thomas (1225–1274). *St. Thomas Aquinas on Aristotle's Love and Friendship, Ethics*. Providence: Providence College Press, 1951; 132 pp.
- Aristotle (385–322 B.C.). *Politics: A Treatise on Government* (Book VII, Chapter XVI): “the proper time for a woman to marry is 18, for a man 37, a little more or less.”
- Armstrong, Orland K. (1893–1987), and Marjorie M. Armstrong. *The Indomitable Baptists: A Narrative of Their Role in Shaping American History*. Religion in America series. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1967; 408 pp. Orland was a former congressman for Missouri and was on the staff of *The Reader's Digest* from 1944 to his passing.
- , and Marjorie M. Armstrong. *Baptists Who Shaped a Nation*. Nashville: Broadman Press, 1975; 123 pp.
- Arnn, Larry P. *The Founders' Key: The Divine and Natural Connection Between the Declaration and the Constitution and What We Risk by Losing It*. Nashville: Thomas Nelson, 2012; 217 pp. This book has two parts. Part I. The Argument is composed of 9 chapters, including 1. Eternal, Yet New; 4. The Laws of Nature and of Nature's God; 5. That All Men are Created Equal; 8. The Soul Writ large; and his powerful Conclusion. Part II. Foundational Readings is composed of 8 chapters of writings: Declaration, Constitution, Federalist No. 10, 39, 48, 49, 51, and James Madison's “Property.” Arnn is the 12th president of Hillsdale College and perhaps the foremost expert on Winston Churchill in the U.S. and the author of Arnn was on the panel that helped Trump's panel that led to his establishing the 1776 Commission with “Executive Order on Establishing the President's Advisory 1776 Commission” (Nov. 2, 2020), for the purpose “to better enable a rising generation to understand the history and principles of the founding of the United States in 1776 and to strive to form a more perfect Union.” See [www.WhiteHouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-establishing-presidents-advisory-1776-commission/](http://www.WhiteHouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-establishing-presidents-advisory-1776-commission/).
- . “Orwell's 1984 and Today.” *Imprimis* 49, No. 12 (Dec. 2020), <https://imprimis.hillsdale.edu/orwells-1984-today/>.
- Arnold, Helen, Alison Liebling, and Sarah Tait “Prison Officer and Prison Culture,” (chapter 20, 471–495). In *Handbook on Prisons*, edited by Yvonne Jewkes (Willan Publishing, 2007; 778 pp.).
- Arrigo, Bruce A., and Robert C. Schehr. “Restoring Justice for Juveniles: A Critical Analysis of Victim-Offender Mediation.” *Justice Quarterly* 15, No. 4 (1998): 629–666.
- Arthen, Andras Corban. *An Introduction to Paganism and Witchcraft*. Williamsburg, MA: EarthSpirit Community, n.d.
- Ashworth, Andrew, and Martin Wasik, eds. *Fundamentals of Sentencing Theory: Essays in Honour of Andrew von Hirsch*. Oxford Monograph on Criminal Law and Justice. Oxford: Clarendon, 1998; 310 pp.
- Aten, Jamie, and Kent Annan. “Why Christians Should be Troubled by the New ‘God Bless the USA Bible.’” *Christianity Today* (5-24-21), [www.ChristianityToday.com/better-samaritan/2021/may/why-christians-should-be-troubled-by-new-god-bless-usa-bibl.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/better-samaritan/2021/may/why-christians-should-be-troubled-by-new-god-bless-usa-bibl.html).
- Atran, Scott. *In Gods We Trust: The Evolutionary Landscape of Supernatural Agency*. New

York: Oxford University Press, 2002; 348 pp. Atran is director of research at the Institut Jean Nicod at the Centre National de Recherche Scientifique (CNRS) in Paris and adjunct professor of anthropology, psychology, and natural resources at the Institute for Social Research at the University of Michigan.

Attkisson, Sharyl. *Slanted: How the News Media Taught Us to Love Censorship and Hate*. New York: Harper, 2020; 320 pp.

Attkisson, Sharyl. *Stonewalled: My Fight for Truth Against the Forces of Obstruction, Intimidation, and Harassment in Obama's Washington*. New York: Harper, 2015; 432 pp.

———. *The Smear: How Shady Political Operatives and Fake News Control What You See, What You Think, and How You Vote*. New York: Harper, 2018; 304 pp.

## B.

Babiak, Paul, and Robert D. Hare. *Snakes in Suits: Understanding and Surviving the Psychopaths in Your Office*, Rev. Ed. New York: HarperCollins, 2019; 416 pp. Babiak, PhD, is a New York-based industrial and organizational psychologist, and president of HRBackOffice, an executive coaching and consulting firm specializing in helping executives deal with possible psychopaths hiding within their organizations. He has conducted some of the most influential research on corporate psychopaths and has been featured in newspapers, business magazines, and documentaries and he has been a guest on many radio and television talk shows. His clients have included executives in business, academia, law enforcement, government, insurance, medicine, marketing, finance and intelligence and he speaks about the corporate psychopath at professional conferences and business meetings.

Babin, Ted Douglas. “The Halo Effect? An Ecological Analysis of the Religion-Crime Nexus.” PhD diss, Denton, TX: Texas Women’s University, May 2020; 119 pp.

Babiyak, Jolene, under penname Cory Kincade, *Alcatraz Most Wanted: Profiles of the Most Famous Prisoners on the Rock*. Oakland, CA: Ariel Vamp Press, 2008; 69 pp.

———. *Bird Man: The Many Faces of Robert Stroud*. Oakland, CA: Ariel Vamp Press, 1994; 328 pp.

———. *Eyewitness on Alcatraz, Life on The Rock as told by the Guards, Families & Prisoners*. Oakland, CA: Ariel Vamp Press, 1988; 127 pp.

Bachiochi, Erika. *The Rights of Women: Reclaiming a Lost Vision*. University of Notre Dame Press 2021; 422 pp. She is a fellow at the Ethics and Public Policy Center and a senior fellow at the Abigail Adams Institute, where she founded and directs the Wollstonecraft Project.

Bacon, G. Richard, Richard Boardman, Spencer Coxe, Caleb Foote, James V. Giles, David Greenberg, Mike Ingerman, John Irwin, Alex Knopp, Sam Legg, Jan Marinissen, Charlotte Meacham, Edwin C. Morgenroth (chairman), Tom Nelson, George Sawyer, Jane Schulman, and Mark Morris with American Friends Service Committee. *Struggle for Justice: A Report on Crime and Punishment in America*. New York: Hill and Wang, an imprint of Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 1971; 179 pp.

Bailyn, Bernard (1922–2020). *Ideological Origins of the American Revolution*, 50th anniversary ed. Cambridge: Belknap of Harvard University Press, 2017; 1st 1967; 432 pp. Hartz was the Adams University Professor Emeritus and James Duncan Phillips Professor Emeritus of Early American History at Harvard University.

Baker, Robert A. (1910–1992). *The Southern Baptist Convention and Its People 1607–1972*. Nashville, TN: Broadman Press, 1974; 490 pp. Baker was a professor of church history at

- SWBTS from 1942–1981, chairman of the Committee on Graduate Studies for 29 years, served six years on the commission on accreditation of the American Association of Theological Schools, and president of the Texas Baptist Historical Society, and chairman of the Southern Baptist Historical Commission, among a host of honors. Do see [www.TSHAOnline.org/handbook/entries/baker-robert-andrew](http://www.TSHAOnline.org/handbook/entries/baker-robert-andrew).
- Baker, Robert A. (1910-1992). *The Southern Baptist Convention and Its People, 1607–1972*. Nashville: Broadman, 1974; 477 pp. Based upon his dissertation, *Southern Baptist Convention, 1845-1970*. Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, 1970; 139p. He was the author of many articles and several books and professor of church history at SWBTS from 1942 to 1981 when he retired.
- Baker, Sarah Jane. *Life Imprisonment: An Unofficial Guide*. (Hook, UK: Waterside, 2013; 138 pp.
- . *Transgender Behind Prison Walls*. Foreword by Pam Stockwell. Hook, UK: Waterside, 2017; 160 pp. Baker, formerly Alan Baker, served 25 years of a life sentence, won many awards, became a counsellor. Stockwell is the mother of three, grandmother of four and formerly a teacher of French, and a friend of Baker.
- Bale, Jeffrey M., and Tamir Bar-On. *Fighting the Last War: Confusion, Partisanship, and Alarmism in the Literature on the Radical Right*. Lexington, MA: Lexington Books, 2022; 474 pp. Bale is emeritus professor in the Nonproliferation and Terrorism Studies (NPTS) Program at the Middlebury Institute of International Studies at Monterey (MIIS), and Bar-On is professor-researcher in the School of Social Sciences and Government.
- Balmer, Randall. *Bad Faith: Race and the Rise of the Religious Right*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 2021; 141 pp. Balmer is the John Phillips Professor in Religion at Dartmouth College, formerly professor of American religious history at Columbia University for 27 years, and has been a visiting professor at Princeton, Yale, Drew, Emory, and Northwestern Universities. He wrote over 20 books.
- . *Evangelicalism in America*. Waco, TX: Baylor University Press, 2016; 215 pp.
- . *Mine Eyes Have Seen the Glory: A Journey into the Evangelical Subculture in America*, 25th Anniversary 5th Ed. Oxford & New York: Oxford University Press, 2014, 1st 1989; 432 pp. Made into a 3-part series for PBS, [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=aKQMNaCvC-M](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=aKQMNaCvC-M).
- . *Solemn Reverence: The Separation of Church and State in American Life*. New York: Truth to Power, 2021; 118 pp.
- . *The Making of Evangelicalism: From Revivalism to Politics and Beyond*. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2010; 98 pp.
- . *Thy Kingdom Come: How the Religious Right Distorts Faith and Threatens America*. New York: Basic Books, 2007; 286 pp.
- Balsamo, Michael, and Tom Hays, “Ponzi Schemer Bernie Madoff Dies in Prison at 82.” *Associated Press* (4-15-21), <https://apnews.com/article/9d9bd8065708384e0bf0c840bd1ae711>.
- Barber, Bart, & AU Staff. “New SBC Head Criticizes Christian Control of Government in Interview.” *Church & State* (11-2022): 18–19. This was part of a regular multi-sectioned clip of national news by AU staff. Bart Barber is pastor of Frist Baptist Church, Farmersville, Texas. See [www.CBSNews.com/news/southern-baptist-convention-president-bart-barber-60-minutes-2022-10-09/](http://www.CBSNews.com/news/southern-baptist-convention-president-bart-barber-60-minutes-2022-10-09/) for the full transcript of the Anderson Cooper interview with Barber that addressed the sex scandal, the church-state issues, Donald Trump, and closing with Barber’s view on abortion.
-

- Bare, Daniel R. *Black Fundamentalists: Conservative Christianity and Racial Identity in the Segregation Era*. New York: NYU, 2021; 272 pp. Bare is an assistant professor of religious studies at Texas A&M University and a PhD student in history there and earned his MDiv at SWBTS in history and biblical languages in 2012.
- . “The Unearthed Conscience of Black Fundamentalism.” *Christianity Today* (May/June 2021; 62–66): 66.
- Barkow, Jerome, Leda Cosmides, and John Tooby. *The Adapted Mind: Evolutionary Psychology and the Generation of Culture*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1992; 688 pp.
- Barned-Smith, St. John. “Vague Standards, Weak Enforcement Endanger Texas Jail Inmates, Government Watchdog Finds.” *Houston Chronicle* (1-3-2021): [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/State-watchdog-agency-slams-oversight-of-Texas-15840147.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/State-watchdog-agency-slams-oversight-of-Texas-15840147.php).
- Barned-Smith, St. John. “Watchdog: Jails Lack Oversight,” *Beaumont Enterprise* (Jan. 3, 2021): A1 & A6.
- Barnes, Harry Elmer (1889–1968). *The Story of Punishment: A Record of Man’s Inhumanity to Man*. Boston: Stratford Company, 1930; 292 pp. Three reviews of Barnes book include, Unknown, “Book Review: *The Story of Punishment: a Record of Man’s Inhumanity to Man* by Harry Elmer Barnes,” *The Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease* 74, No. 2 (August 1931): 242–243, “keen, dramatic and well grounded. The author is no sentimentalist. He sees society to be a part of the criminal, as is the criminal a part of society. The futility, the graft, the corruption, the hopelessness of the present methods are keenly grasped, poignantly presented.... ‘Sanctified savagery’ is a well-chosen phrase.” Ellsworth Faris, *The International Journal of Ethics*, 41, No. 2 (January 1931): 261–262, “One reason why the evils of modern punishment are so difficult of eradication is the unpleasantness of the subject. Our prisons are like cesspools of an earlier period.... Not that there is no thrill in talking of horrors, but these are so revolting in their details that the limit of good taste is reached before the tale is told.... We punish because we don’t know what else to do.... All this and much more is brought out in Mr. Barnes book, which he dedicates to Clarence Darrow, and in which he tells a story of the tragic futility of our attempts to deal with criminals by methods which are not only ineffective but which positively aggravate the evils.” Edwin H. Sutherland, *American Journal of Sociology* 36, No. 5 (March 1931): 834, “Doctor Barnes has produced a colorful and vigorous history.... It will be a useful book for the purpose for which it was written, namely, to produce additional discontent with the existing methods of punishment and to point the way to a new policy.... What assurance have we that a penology dominated by psychiatry will be more successful or even more humane than the present methods?... Consequently, the important program at the present time is to make impartial appraisals of the values of psychiatric methods.”
- Baron, Dennis. *What’s Your Pronoun?: Beyond He and She*. New York: Liveright, 2020; 320 pp. Baron is professor emeritus of English and linguistics at the University of Illinois.
- Barr, Beth Allison. *The Making of Biblical Womanhood: How the Subjugation of Wen Became Gospel Truth*. Grand Rapids: Brazos, a division of Baker, 2021; 256 pp. She is a professor of history and associate dean of the Graduate School at Baylor University in Waco, Texas, where she specializes in medieval history, women's history, and church history, and is the president of the Conference on Faith and History and is a member of Christians for Biblical Equality.
- Barron, Bruce. *Heaven on Earth? The Social & Political Agendas of Dominion Theology*. Grand

- Rapids, MI: Zondervan, 1992; 238 pp.
- Barth, Karl. *Church Dogmatics*, 14 volumes. Edited by Geoffrey William Bromiley, translators Harold Knight and G. T. Thomson, Original in German, 1932–1967; Bloomsbury T&T Clark, 1984; 30th Ann. Edition 2004; 8,936 pp. Widely regarded as one of the greatest theological achievements of the 20th century and described by Pope Pius XII as the most important theologian since Thomas Aquinas.
- Bartollas, Clemens. *A Model of Correctional Leadership: Career of N. A. Carlson*. Alexandria, VA: American Correctional Association, 2010: 252 pp. Bartollas is professor of criminology at University of Northern Iowa. Norman A. Carlson (1933–2020) was the fourth director of the FBOP (1970–1987), and Carlson was director emeritus of GEO Group, a private prison company based in Boca Raton, Florida, president of the American Correctional Association 1978–80 and adjunct professor for Department of Sociology, University of Minnesota, 1987–98.
- . *Becoming a Model Warden: Striving for Excellence*. Alexandria, VA: American Correctional Association, 2004: 300 pp. Frank Wood is known as “proactive warden” who led two prisons in Minnesota and then became commissioner of the Minnesota Department of Corrections, and is credited with being the savior of corrections in Minnesota.
- . *Correctional Treatment*. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice Hall, 1985; 304 pp.
- Barton, David. *America’s Godly Heritage*. Aledo, TX: WallBuilders, 2005; 67p. We challenged his lies, and he refused comment, [www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Original\\_Intent.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Original_Intent.pdf), one source for Maness, *Character Counts: Freemasonry Is a National Treasure and a Source of Our Founders’ Constitutional Original Intent* (Bloomington, IN: AuthorHouse, 2010; 448 pp.).
- . *Original Intent: The Courts, the Constitution, & Religion*. WallBuilder Press, 3rd Ed. 2000, 1st 1996, 5th ed. 2011; 554 pp. Hodgepodge of Christian Nationalism/Dominionism that attempts to make the founding of America a decidedly Christian adventure, stretching religious quotes attempting to project 21st Evangelical language in the characters of the 18th century more secular Founding Fathers.
- Bates, Sanford (1884–1972). *Prisons and Beyond*. New York: Macmillan, 1936; 334 pp. Reprinted in Freeport, NY: Books for Libraries Press, 1971; then North Stratford, NH: Ayer Co Pub, 1988. See book here: <https://babel.hathitrust.org/cgi/pt?id=mdp.39015005254811>. He was first director of Federal Bureau of Prisons details his experiences and the then *new* idea of rehabilitation. Before becoming the Bureau’s first Director 1930–1937, he served in the Massachusetts State legislature 1912–1917, head of Boston prisons 1917–1919, and as Commissioner of Massachusetts DOC 1919–1929. Bates became chief 1929, and he and James V. Bennett prepared legislation that established the FBOP in 1930. Bates promoted a unified, professional approach to management by centralizing admin and creating a consistent BOP-wide system of policy.
- Battle, Michael. *Desmond Tutu: A Spiritual Biography of South Africa’s Confessor*. Louisville, KY: Westminster John Knox, 2021; 396 pp. Battle is Herbert Thompson Professor of Church and Society and Director of the Desmond Tutu Center at General Theological Seminary in New York, President and CEO of the PeaceBattle Institute, author of 11 books, and lived with Tutu in South Africa for two, ordained by Tutu in 1993, and in 2010 was given one of the highest Anglican Church distinctions as “Six Preacher.”
- Beasley, Gertrude. *My First Thirty Years*. Foreword by Nina Bennett. Edited by Maria Bennett. Napperville, IL: Sourcebooks, 2021, 1st 1925; 352 pp. She was persecuted for this book



- in 1925, and though it is questioned to this day, it appears assignment to a psychiatric asylum where she died was to keep her quiet. She spoke frankly of her abuse by her brothers, their bestiality with several kinds of animals, and defended women's rights. She educated herself at great sacrifice. Bestiality becoming illegal in Texas in 2017. See Caroline Fraser's stunning review, "From Hell and Back," *The New York Review* (1-13-2022): 36–38, where Fraser outlines the Beasley's book, her "hell" and tenacity and courage, leading off with Larry McMurtry's "Texas is hell on women and horses," noting that Texas actually treated horses better. Beasley was added to the book late in the publication process to footnote 1617 in chapter 23 and so did not make the book's bibliography or index.
- Beccaria, Cesare (1738–1794). *An Essay on Crimes and Punishments*. (1st 1764; London: F. Newbery, 1975; 179 pp. From Italian by Edward D. Ingraham for the 2nd American ed. Philadelphia: Philip H. Nicklin, 1819; 239 pp. [www.Google.com/books/edition/An\\_Essay\\_on\\_Crimes\\_and\\_Punishments/FRDtZqosmnEC](http://www.Google.com/books/edition/An_Essay_on_Crimes_and_Punishments/FRDtZqosmnEC).
- Becker, Howard S. "Notes on the Concept of Commitment." *American Journal of Sociology* 66, No. 1 (1960): 36–40.
- Beckford, James A., and Sophie Gilliat. *Religion in Prison: Equal Rites in a Multi-Faith Society*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1998; 248 pp. Beckford is professor emeritus of sociology at the University of Warwick, was vice president of the International Sociological Association and the president of the International Society for the Sociology of Religion; and Gilliat is professor of religious and theological studies and director for the Centre for the Study of Islam in the UK at Cardiff University. This is the first in-depth study of relations between the Anglican Church and other faiths in the Prison Service Chaplaincy.
- Beckner, W. Thomas, and Jeff Park, eds. *Effective Jail & Prison Ministry for the 21st Century*. Charlotte, NC: Coalition of Prison Evangelists, 1998; 198 pp.
- . *Correctional Chaplains: Keepers of the Cloak*. 2012: Cappella Press, 185 pp. See [www.ThomasBeckner.net](http://www.ThomasBeckner.net).
- Belanger, Michelle A. *The Psychic Vampire Codex—a Manual of Magick and Energy Work*. Boston, MA: Weiser Books, 2004; 284p.
- Belew, Kathleen, and Ramon A. Gutierrez, eds. *A Field Guide to White Supremacy*. Oakland: University of California Press, 2021; 424 pp. A collection of 19 articles from several scholars, and Belew is considered one of the leading experts on white supremacy.
- Bell, Daniel (1919–2011). *New American Right*; 2nd Ed. Transaction Pub., 2002, 394 pp., with new intro by David Plotke, and afterword by Bell; reprint by Routledge, 2017. Bell was the Henry Ford II Professor of Social Science Emeritus at Harvard University, author of 18 books, and was awarded 15 honorary degrees from major universities.
- . *The Cultural Contradiction of Capitalism*. New York: Basic Books, 1996; 400 pp. This won the *Times Literary Supplement* (London) in 1995 as among the 100 most influential books published since WWII.
- . *The End of Ideology: On the Exhaustion of Political Ideas in the Fifties, with "The Resumption of History in the New Century."* Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1962; 2nd Ed., 2000 with a new essay by Bell, "The Resumption of History in the New Century"; 540 pp.
- , ed. *The Radical Right: The New American Right Expanded and Updated*. Garden City, NY: Criterion, 1955; 239 pp.
-

- . “Whose Freedom?” *The New York Review of Books* (Sept. 23, 2021; 43–45). Review of Tyler Stovall’s *White Freedom: The Racial History of an Idea* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2021; 436 pp.).
- Belt-Hallahmi, Benjamin. *Psychological Perspectives on Religion and Religiosity*. New York: Routledge, 2015; 328 pp.
- Benfey, Christopher. *IF: The Untold Story of Kipling’s American Years*. New York: Penguin, 2019; 256 pp. Benfey is Mellon Professor of English at Mount Holyoke College, a contributor to *The New York Review of Books*, has held fellowships from the Guggenheim Foundation, the National Endowment for the Humanities, and the American Council of Learned Societies, and has written four books about the American Gilded Age.
- Benneta, William J. “The Rise and Fall of the Louisiana Creationism Law.” *Terra* 26, No. 6 (July/August 1988): 20–22, 24–27, <https://ncse.ngo/rise-and-fall-louisiana-creationism-law>.
- Bennett, James V. (1894–1978). *I Chose Prison*. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1970; 229 pp. He was the longest director of the Federal Bureau of Prisons 1937–1964, of whom on the cover it said, “The autobiography of the man who ran the federal prison system for twenty-seven years and led the revolution in prison reform.” Sam Houston State University is one of repositories of Bennett’s voluminous writings, titled “James V. Bennett Collection, 1905-1971” in the SHSU Special Collections & University Archives. He was the longest director of the Federal Bureau of Prisons, 1937–1964. He was a veteran of the U.S. Army Air Corps and served as an Investigator for the U.S. Bureau of Efficiency where he authored “The Federal Penal and Correctional Problem” (1928) that helped pave the way for the creation of the Bureau of Prisons. He served as an Assistant Director for the BOP from 1930-1937 at its inception, helped draft much of the legislation that affected Federal corrections, including the laws that established the Bureau and Federal Prison Industries. Bennett developed the Bureau’s inmate classification system and he worked hard to expand FPI’s education, vocational training, and work programs to meet inmate needs. He was member of U.S. delegations to the International Penal and Penitentiary Congress and the United Nations’ Congress on the Prevention of Crime and president of the National Association for Better Broadcasting, Joint Commission on Correctional Manpower and Training, American Correctional Association (ACA), and chairman of American Bar Association Section on Criminal Law. He received the President’s Award for Distinguished Federal Civilian Service, the War Department’s Exceptional Civilian Service Medal, and ACA’s E.R. Cass Award.
- Bennett, Trevor. and Richard Wright. *Burglars on Burglary: Prevention and the Offender*. Aldershot, UK: Gower Publishing, 1984; 197 pp.
- Bennett, William J. *The Book of Virtues—A Treasury of Great Moral Stories*. Simon & Schuster, 1993; 831p. Bennett secretary of education under President Ronald Reagan, 1985–1988, and director of the Office of National Drug Control Policy under George H. W. Bush.
- Benns, Whitney. “American Slavery, Reinvented,” *Atlantic* (9-21-15).
- Bentham, Jeremy (1748–1747). *An Introduction to the Principles of Morals and Legislation*. Oxford: Clarendon, 1879; 1st 1780; 378 pp. This is considered the first major work on utilitarianism, which forwarded the idea that pleasure was the chief motivating force in life, not unlike the Hedonism of old. He was born into a wealthy family and was reading the *History of England* at five years old. He came to oppose slavery, capital punishment, and physical punishment, and was even an early advocate of animal rights.
-



- He opposed the idea of natural law and natural rights, which was considered then to be God-given, call them “nonsense upon stilts.”
- Bergengruen, Vera. “Why a Group of Christians Is Fighting the Growing Threat of Christian Nationalism.” *TIME* (12-30-22), <https://time.com/6242260/christians-against-christian-nationalism-violence/>.
- Bergeron Jr., Roy L. “Faith on the Farm: An Analysis of the Angola Prison’s Moral Rehabilitation Program Under the Establishment Clause.” *Louisiana Law Review*, 71, No. 4 (Summer 2011): 1241–1242, <https://digitalcommons.law.lsu.edu/lalrev/vol71/iss4/5>. Bergeron is a senior editor for the *Louisiana Law Review*, earned a JD magna cum laude from the Paul M. Hebert Law Center of LSU, and is with the law firm Simien & Simien in Baton Rouge.
- Bergner, Daniel. *God of the Rodeo: The Quest for Redemption in Louisiana's Angola Prison*. New York: Ballantine, an imprint of Random House, 1999; 297 pp. First published as *God of the Rodeo: The Search for Hope, Faith, and a Six-Second Ride in Louisiana's Angola Prison*. New York: Crown, 1998; 297 pp. See [www.DanielBergner.com](http://www.DanielBergner.com), and this book was a *New York Times* Notable Book of the Year. Bergner’s novel *Sing for Your Life* was a *New York Times* bestseller and a *New York Times* and *Washington Post* Notable Book of the Year. *In the Land of Magic Soldiers* received an Overseas Press Club Award for international reporting and a Lettre-Ulysses Award for the Art of Reportage and was named a *Los Angeles Times* Best Book of the Year. He has written for the *New York Times*, *New York Times Magazine*, *Atlantic*, *Harper's*, *Mother Jones*, and *New York Times Book Review*.
- . “God Bless This Rodeo: Louisiana Prison Inmates Illustrate a Warden’s Bible Lessons.” *Harper's* (February 1998): 33–46, [www.Harpers.org/archive/1998/02/god-bless-this-rodeo](http://www.Harpers.org/archive/1998/02/god-bless-this-rodeo).
- Berkman, Alexander (1870–1936). *Prison Memoirs of An Anarchist*. New York: Mother Earth, 1912; 512 pp.; reprinted intro by Kenneth Rexroth, Pittsburgh: Frontier, 1970; 538 pp. Perhaps the most detailed experience to date of life in prisoner serving a 14-year prison who botched an assassination of Carnegie Steel executive Henry Clay Frick of during the Homestead Strike of 1892.
- Berlet, Chip, ed. *Eyes Right! Challenging the Right Wing Backlash*. Boston: South End Press, 1995; 397 pp.
- Bernard of Clairvaux (1090-1153). *On Loving God (De Diligendo Deo)*. Collegeville, MD: Cistercian Publications, 1995; 219 pp.
- Bernstein, William. *The Delusion of Crowds: Why People Go Mad in Groups*. New York: Atlantic Monthly, 2021; 576 pp. Bernstein is a neurologist, historian, and financial theorist who has written widely and won the 2017 James R. Vertin Award from CFA Institute.
- Berrigan, Philip. *Prison Journals of a Priest Revolutionary*. New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1970; 198 pp.
- Berry, Mary. Interview. Berry transferred from Polunsky in 2012, interviewed on 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap\\_Mary\\_Barry\\_2012.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap_Mary_Barry_2012.MP3). Four interviews on Polunsky Fiasco, three from previous staff chaplains on the lying policy-violating Chaplain David Collier who was protected by wardens until Maness blew the whistle, and then wrote *Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History: Case of the Enchanting Chaplain*. Self-published, 2013; 700 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf). Rick Anderson (left 2009), 08-08-2013,

- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3); Chaplain Loren Edwards (left 2010), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap\\_Loren\\_Edwards\\_2010.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap_Loren_Edwards_2010.MP3). And do not forget TDCJ’s computer expert Shawn Wallace who supervised four weeks *cleaning* the contraband, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3), and his critical revelation that TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell conspired with Marvin Dunbar and Michael Upshaw to clean the Polunsky, and then they cleared and promoted the violators; not long after Mr. Wallace was promoted too.
- Berry, Wendell. *Sex, Economy, Freedom, and Community*. New York: Pantheon Books, 1993; 166 pp.
- Besant, Walter, and James Rice. *The Chaplain of the Fleet*, 3 vols., novel. London: Chatto and Windus, 1881.
- Bettmann, Otto L. (1903–1998). *The Good Old Days—They Were Terrible!* New York: Random House, 1974; 224 pp. Bettmann, the “Picture Man” founded the famed Bettmann Archive in New York, one of the world’s great picture libraries, with some three million.
- Beyens, Kristel, and Sonja Snacken. “Prison Privatization: An International Perspective.” In *Prison 2000: An International Perspective on the Current State and Future of Imprisonment*, edited by Roger Matthews and Peter Francis (London: Palgrave Macmillan, 1996; 281 pp.), 240–260.
- Bhansen, Greg L. *Theonomy in Christian Ethics*. Nutley, NJ: Craig Press, 1977; Covenant Media Press, 3rd Ed., 2002; 610 pp.
- Biermann, Donald. Prisoner Minister speech on 2017 NOBTS Seminary Promo, Part 5, <https://vimeo.com/217575624>, accessed 3-14-21.
- Binder, Arnold, and Gilbert Geis. *Methods of Research in Criminology and Criminal Justice*. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1983; 272 pp.
- , Bernard Rimland, and Virginia Binder. *Modern Therapies*. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall 1976; 230 pp. Arnold Binder was in 2000 professor in the department of criminology at the University of California in Irving, and Virginia Binder was professor of psychology at California State in Long Beach.
- Bird, Michael F. *Religious Freedom in a Secular Age: A Christian Case for Liberty, Equality, and Secular Government*. Afterword by Bruce Riley Ashford. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 224 pp. Bird is academic dean and lecturer in New Testament at Ridley College in Melbourne, Australia, and the author or editor of over 30 books, including *What Christians Ought to Believe: An Introduction to Christian Doctrine Through the Apostles’ Creed* (Zondervan, 2016; 240 pp.) and *Evangelical Theology: A Biblical & Systematic Introduction, Second Edition* (Zondervan, 2020; 1,005 pp.). In *Religious Freedom*, he points out that “Melbourne . . . one of the most progressive states in the world, so much so that it makes California look like Alabama in comparison” (xiv). He makes a case for religious freedom respecting all faiths and nearly all morals, leaning to Biden over Trump, and in chapter 6 argues for abandoning “the religious right in its crusade to re-Christianize society” and other arguments often defending a secularization of the church.
- Black, Amy E., Douglas L. Koopman, and David K. Ryden. *Of Little Faith: The Politics of George W. Bush’s Faith-Based Initiatives*. Washington, D.C.: Georgetown University Press, 2004; 368 pp. Black was a professor of politics and international relations at Wheaton College, Koopman a professor of political science and director of the Center for Social Research at Calvin College in Grand Rapids, and Ryden an attorney and professor

- at Hope College in Holland, MI.
- Blackaby, Henry T., and Claude V. King. *Experiencing God: How to Live the Full Adventure of Knowing and Doing the Will of God*. Nashville: Broadman and Holman, 1994. See [www.Blackaby.org](http://www.Blackaby.org).
- Blakinger, Keri. "Texas Prisons Plan to Replace 'Pig Slop.'" *Beaumont Enterprise* (1-24-23), A5, first reported by The Marshal Project.
- Blackman, Jeremy. "Abbott Signs Law Limiting Topic of Racism in Schools." *Beaumont Enterprise*, Austin Bureau (6-17-21), A3.
- Blackwell, Brian. "Burl Cain, Cleared of Wrong Doing, Tells All" (4-1-16), <https://BaptistMessage.com/burl-cain-cleared-of-wrong-doing-tells-all/>.
- Blight, David W. *Frederick Douglas' Civil War: Keeping Faith in Jubilee*. Baton Rouge and London: Louisiana State University Press, 1989; 300 pp.). Blight is the Sterling Professor of History and Director of the Gilder Lehrman Center for the Study of Slavery, Resistance, and Abolition at Yale University, earning many awards, including the Bancroft Prize, the Abraham Lincoln Prize, the Frederick Douglass Prize, and for this the 2019 Pulitzer Prize in History.
- Blitzer, Carol Anne. "The Evolution of Angola," *Advocate* (4-24-2005), [www.PrisonTalk.com/forums/archive/index.php/t-120748.html](http://www.PrisonTalk.com/forums/archive/index.php/t-120748.html).
- Bloom, Allan David (1930–1992). *Giants and Dwarfs: Essays, 1960–1990*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1990; 395 pp.
- . *Love and Friendship*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1993; 590 pp. He was the co-director of the University of Chicago's John M. Olin Center for Inquiry into the Theory and Practice of Democracy and the John U. Nef Distinguished Service Professor in the Committee on Social Thought, taught at Yale, Cornell, University of Toronto, Tel Aviv University, and University of Paris.
- . *The Closing of the American Mind—How Higher Education Has Failed Democracy and Impoverished the Souls of Today's Students*. Simon and Schuster, 1987; 392p. This best seller was criticized by university elites, and he responded in part with *Giants and Dwarfs: Essays, 1960–1990* (1990).
- Bloom, Harold. *The American Religion—the Emergence of the Post-Christian Nation*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1992; 288 pp.
- Bloom, Richard W., and Nancy Dess, eds. *Evolutionary Psychology and Violence: A Primer for Policymakers and Public Policy Advocates*. Westport, CT: Praeger, 2003; 304 pp. He is the dean of the College of Arts and Sciences at Embry-Riddle Aeronautical University, Daytona Beach, and is the director of terrorism, intelligence, and security studies, and Dess is a professor of psychology at Occidental College, Los Angeles, CA.
- Board of Education v. Allen*, 392 U. S. 236, 392 U. S. 243 (1968).
- Boëthius (477–524). *The Consolation of Philosophy* (A.D. 523), [www.Gutenberg.org/files/14328/14328-h/14328-h.htm](http://www.Gutenberg.org/files/14328/14328-h/14328-h.htm). Written while imprisoned and then executed by Roman Emperor Theodoric as a dialogue between himself and Lady Philosophy who consoles him and is considered one of the most influential works on Medieval and early Renaissance Christianity.
- Boisen, Anton. *The Exploration of the Inner World*. New York: Harper and Brothers, 1955; 328 pp. The undisputed beginning of *clinical* pastoral education.
- Bok, Hilary. *Freedom and Responsibility*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1998; 220 pp.
- Bokenkamp, Jon, creator. *The Blacklist, Seventh Season* (Culver City, CA: SONY, 2019-2020),

- five disks, 19 episodes, 817 minutes. “Script 7:18” (5-9-2020), <https://blacklistdeclassified.net/2020/05/09/%F0%9F%94%B4-script-718-roy-cain/>, accessed on 9-19-2022.
- Bonhoeffer, Dietrich (1906–1945). *Letters and Papers from Prison*. New York: Touchstone, an imprint of Simon & Schuster, 1997; 448 pp. He was a lecturer in systematic theology at the University of Berlin, and killed by Hitler.
- . *The Cost of Discipleship* (1st 1937; London, SCM Press, 1959; 285 pp. A commentary on the Sermon on the Mount, considered a modern classic.
- Boston, Rob. “Kingdom of Heaven: Fundamentalist Christian Crusade at Air Force Academy Sparks Official Military Investigation.” *Church and State* 58, No. 6 (June 2005): 8-11.
- . “The Defector.” *Church and State* (Nov. 2021): 4–6. Interview by Rob Boston with Rob Schenck, who was a religious right activist with strident anti-abortion views and how he now “regrets his time in Christian Nationalism.”
- . “Trapped in a Time Warp: Christian Nationalists Pine for the 1950s—Because That’s When They Called the Shots.” *Church and State* (November 2020): 11–13; and Otto L. Bettmann (1903–1998), *The Good Old Days—They Were Terrible!* (New York: Random House, 1974; 224 pp.). Bettmann, the “Picture Man” founded the famed Bettmann Archive in New York, one of the world’s great picture libraries, with some three million.
- . “White Christian Nationalists.” *Church and State* 74, No. 4 (April 2021): 9–12.
- Boswell, James (1740–1795). *The Life of Samuel Johnson, LL.D.* London: Henry Baldwin, 1791; 2 vols.; New York: Everyman’s Library, a Random House imprint, 1993; 1,344 pp. Boswell has been considered one of the West’s best biographers, and this helped start the biographical genre. Some have considered Samuel Johnson (1709–1784) so significant the last half of the 1700s could be called the “Age of Johnson,” and many claimed the greatest biography in English. Boswell met Johnson in 1763, at 23 years old and Johnson 54 years, and we know this because Boswell kept a meticulous journal since he was 20 that published spanned 18 volumes.
- Bottoms, Anthony E. “Interpersonal Violence and Social Order in Prisons.” In *Prisons, Crime and Justice: A Review of Research*, Vol. 26, edited by Michael Tonry and Joan Petersilia (Chicago: Chicago University Press, 1999; 552 pp.; 283–281), 238–241. Bottoms is Wolfson Professor of Criminology at the Institute of Criminology at the University of Cambridge.
- Bowker, Lee H. *Prison Victimization: A Gruesome Catalog of Unintended Punishment*. New York: Elsevier, 1980; 231 pp. Bowker was a professor of sociology at Humboldt State University, and formerly taught at several colleges and universities since the 1960s, including dean of the graduate school and research at the University of Pennsylvania, provost and VP at Augustana College, lastly dean emeritus and professor of sociology at Humboldt State University, retiring in 2001. He has received many grants including those from the National Institute of Mental Health, Washington Arts Commission, and the Fulbright Foundation. He is the author of many articles and books.
- . *Ending the Violence: A Guidebook Based on the Experiences of One Thousand Battered Wives*. Bradenton Beach, FL: Learning, 1986; 129 pp.
- . *Masculinities and Violence*. Newbury Park, CA: SAGE, 1997; 288 pp.
- . *Prisoner Subcultures*. Lanham, MD: Lexington, 1977; 173 pp.
- . “Exile, Banishment and Transportation.” *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* 24, No. 1 (Jan. 1, 1980): 67–80, which began with the option of a murderer leaving ancient Greece in 508 B.C., quickly moving to Rome then the
-



Middle Ages, into the present.

- Brady, Jeff. "Air Force Academy Embroiled in Religious Controversy." NPR (6-2-5).
- Braham, Lynn S. "'Go and Sin No More': The Constitutionality of Governmentally Funded Faith-based Prison Units," *University of Michigan Journal of Law Reform* 37, No. 2 (Winter 2004): 291–352. Braham was at the time of writing dean and professor of law at the Thomas M. Cooley Law School, Western Michigan University; in December 2020, she was visiting professor of law, Saint Louis University, School of Law.
- Braithwaite, John, and Stephen Mugford. "Conditions of Successful Reintegration Ceremonies: Dealing with Juvenile Offenders." Chapter 13, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally *British Journal of Criminology* 34 (1994): 139–171. Braithwaite is professor emeritus and founder of the School of Regulation and Global Governance (RegNet) at the Australian National University and has written dozens of books including *Crime, Shame and Reintegration* (Cambridge University Press, 1989), and in 2018 received Gilbert Geis Award for lifetime contributions to the study of White-Collar and Corporate Crime, American Society of Criminology. See [www.JohnBraithwaite.com](http://www.JohnBraithwaite.com). Mugford has been managing director of Qualitative and Quantitative Social Research at the Australian National University.
- . *Crime, Shame and Reintegration*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1989. 226 pp.
- . "Restorative Justice and a Better Future." In Eugene McLaughlin, Ross Fergusson, Gordon Hughes, and Louise Westmarland, eds, *Restorative Justice: Critical Issues* (London: Sage, 2003; 238 pp.).
- . "Setting Standards for Restorative Justice." Chapter 14, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *British Journal of Criminology* 42 (2002): 563–577. Braithwaite is professor emeritus and founder of the School of Regulation and Global Governance at the Australian National University, with many books.
- Branden, Nathaniel. *Taking Responsibility—Self-Reliance and the Accountable Life*. Simon & Schuster, 1996; 255 pp.
- Brandner, Chaplain Tobias. *Beyond the Walls of Separation: Christian Faith and Ministry in Prison*. Forewords by Howard W. Stone and Ronald W. Nikkel, CEO of Prison Fellowship International. Eugene, OR: Cascade Books, a Wipf and Stock imprint, 2014; 238 pp.
- Breiner, Sander J. *Slaughter of the Innocents: Child Abuse through the Ages and Today*. New York: Plenum, 1990; 328 pp.
- Bremer, Francis J. *John Winthrop: America's Forgotten Founding Father*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2005; 512 pp. Bremer is professor of history at Millersville University and editor of the Winthrop Papers for the Massachusetts Historical Society.
- Bremner, J. Gavin, and Theodore D. Wachs, eds. *The Wiley-Blackwell Handbook of Infant Development*, 2 Vols. Malden, MA: Wiley-Blackwell, 2010; 584 pp.).
- Brinsfield, Chaplain John W. *Encouraging Faith, Supporting Soldiers: A History of the U.S. Chaplain Corps 1975–1995*. Washington, D.C.: Office of the Chief of Chaplains, GPO, 1997; 809 pp. Vol. 7 was actually two-in-one, 1st 495 pp., 2nd 298 pp., each volume with its own index, and you can get the whole here: [https://chaplainkit.files.wordpress.com/2014/04/usarmychaplaincyhistory6-encouraging\\_faith\\_serving\\_soldiers.pdf](https://chaplainkit.files.wordpress.com/2014/04/usarmychaplaincyhistory6-encouraging_faith_serving_soldiers.pdf).

- Brockman, David R. “The Radical Theology that Could Make Religious Freedom a Thing of the Past: Even Devout Christians Should Fear These Influential Leaders’ Refusal to Separate Church and State.” *Christian Ethics Today* 28, No. 4 (Fall 2019): 21-23. Brockman is a nonresident scholar in the Religion and Public Policy Program at Rice University’s Baker Institute and teaches at Brite Divinity School, Southern Methodist University and Texas Christian University.
- Brockman, John. “The Technium: A Conversation with Kevin Kelly by John Brockman.” Kelly is Senior Maverick at *Wired*, which he helped launch in 1993 and served as executive editor until 1999, [www.Edge.org/conversation/kevin\\_kelly-the-technium](http://www.Edge.org/conversation/kevin_kelly-the-technium) and is the author of *What Technology Wants* (New York: Viking, 2010; 416 pp.); the Edge’s moto is “To arrive at the edge of the world’s knowledge, seek out the most complex and sophisticated minds, put them in a room together, and have them ask each other the questions they are asking themselves.”
- Brockway, Zebulon R. (1827–1920). *Fifty Years of Prison Service: An Autobiography*. Monclair, NJ: Patterson Smith, 1968; 488 pp.
- Brookings-AEI. *A Better Path Forward for Criminal Justice*, report by the Brookings-AEI Working Group on Criminal Justice Reform. April 2021.
- Brower, Tracy. “Empathy Is the Most Important Leadership Skill According To Research.” *Forbes* (9-19-21), [www.Forbes.com/sites/tracybrower/2021/09/19/empathy-is-the-most-important-leadership-skill-according-to-research/](http://www.Forbes.com/sites/tracybrower/2021/09/19/empathy-is-the-most-important-leadership-skill-according-to-research/). She sums the current research on the efficacy of empathy in the workplace and shows how it positively affects all facets, from drive to performance, morale, and more. She is also the author of *The Secrets to Happiness at Work* (2021). She is a principal with the Applied Research + Consulting group at Steelcase, an award-winning speaker, and an executive advisor to Coda Societies and to the MSU Master Industrial Mathematics Program. She summed up article thusly: “Empathy contributes to positive relationships and organizational cultures and it also drives results.... it has a new level of importance and the fresh research makes it especially clear how empathy is the leadership competency to develop and demonstrate now and in the future of work.”
- Brown vs. Kendrick*, 487 U.S. 589 (1988).
- Brown, Dan. *The Da Vinci Code*. New York: Doubleday, 2003; 698 pp.
- Brown, Donald E. *Human Universals*. New York: McGraw Hill, 1991; 220 pp. See the list here, [www.willsull.net/resources/HumanUniversals.pdf](http://www.willsull.net/resources/HumanUniversals.pdf). Brown is the W.S. Calcott Professor and founding director of the Data Science Institute and Co-Director of the Translational Health Institute of Virginia at the University of Virginia.
- Brown, Harold O. J. “Theology, Apologetics, and Ethics.” *Christianity Today* (March 1, 1974).
- Brown, Leo E. “Prison Chaplaincy.” *Inside Corrections* (March/April, 2012): 9–33. See [www.Ok.gov/doc/documents/marchapril.pdf](http://www.Ok.gov/doc/documents/marchapril.pdf), role of prison chaplaincy in Oklahoma, the whole issue devoted to chaplaincy.
- Brown, Mary. *Confessions of a Prison Chaplain*, foreword by Juliet Lyon. UK: Waterside Press, 2014; 138 pp. She was prisoner for a short time, then teacher, and finally a Quaker prison chaplain for ten years in the UK.
- Brown, Roger. *A First Language: The Early Stages*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1972; 437 pp. A landmark book in field. Brown was John Lindsey Professor of Psychology in Memory of William James at Harvard University 1962–1994, founder of developmental psycholinguistics, receiving the Distinguished Scientific Contribution Award of the American Psychological Association in 1971, and in 1984 the first

- psychologist to win the international prize of the Foundation Fyssen in Paris.
- . *Social Psychology, Second Edition*. New York: The Free Press, a Macmillan imprint, 1986; 718 pp.
- Brown, Seth. “Southwestern Defends Decision to Suspend Trustees During Investigation.” *Biblical Recorder* (2-22-21), [www.BRNow.org/news/southwestern-defends-decision-to-suspend-trustees-during-investigation](http://www.BRNow.org/news/southwestern-defends-decision-to-suspend-trustees-during-investigation).
- Brownmiller, Susan. *Against Our Will: Men, Women, and Rape*. New York: Fawcett Columbine, 1975; reprint, Ballantine Books, 1993; 480 pp. Landmark book on male rape of women was chosen by the *New York Times Book Review* as outstanding book of the year and considered by many as the most comprehensive look at rape.
- Bruce, F. F. (1910–1990). *The Books and the Parchments Original Languages, Canon, Transmission, and How We Got Our English Bible*. Grand Rapids: Fleming H. Revell, 1984, 1950; 312 pp. Bruce is referred to as the “Dean of Evangelical Scholarship,” a defender of the historical reliability of the New Testament, he was the Rylands Professor of Biblical Criticism and Exegesis at the University of Manchester for nearly 20 years.
- . *The New Testament Documents—Are They Reliable?* 5th ed. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1960; 149 pp.
- Brümmer, Vincent. *The Model of Love—a Study in Philosophical Theology*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1993; 249 pp.
- Bryon, Lord (1788–1824). *The Poetical Works of Lord Byron, Complete in One Volume*. New York: D. Appleton, 1856; 829 pp.
- Buchholz, Todd G. *New Ideas from Dead Economists: An Introduction to Modern Economic Thought*. New York: Plume, 2007; 368 pp. Buchholz is an internationally renowned economist and awarded the Allyn Young Teaching Prize by Harvard University’s Department of Economics.
- Buck, Gillian. “‘I Wanted to Feel the Way They Did’: Mimesis as a Situational Dynamic of Peer Mentoring by Ex-offenders.” *Deviant Behavior* 38, No. 9 (2017): 1027-1041. Buck was a senior lecturer, University of Chester, UK. Research was funded by the ESRC in partnership with Clinks and Keele University.
- Buckin, Christopher. “Meet Pablo Escobar’s Hitman, the World’s Most Dangerous Man Who Organized Killing of More than 3,000 People,” *Mirror* (9-17-16), [www.Mirror.co.uk/news/world-news/meet-pablo-escobars-hitman-worlds-8857026](http://www.Mirror.co.uk/news/world-news/meet-pablo-escobars-hitman-worlds-8857026).
- Buckland, Raymond. *Complete Book of Witchcraft*. St. Paul, MN: Llewellyn Worldwide, 1975; 346 pp.
- . *Witchcraft from the Inside*. St. Paul, MN: Llewellyn Worldwide, 1995; 144 pp.
- Buckley, Marie. *Breaking Into Prison: A Citizen Guide to Volunteer Action*. Boston: Beacon Press, 1974; 194 pp.
- Buel, James William (1849–1920). *Russian Nihilism and Exile Life in Siberia: a Graphic and Chronological History of Russia’s Bloody Nemesis, and a Description of Exile Life in Its True but Horrifying Phases, Being the Results of a Tour through Russia and Siberia Made by the Author, Who Carried with Him Letters of Commendation from Both the American and Russian Governments*. Philadelphia: West Philadelphia, 1889, 1st 1882; 574 pp.
- , DeWitt Talmage, Henry Ward Beecher, and illustrated by Gustave Doré. *The Beautiful Story: A Companion Book to the Holy Bible, To which is Added Golden Gems of Religious Thought*. Chicago: Mercantile, 1887; 576 pp.



- . *America’s Wonderlands: A Pictorial and Descriptive History of Our Country’s Scenic Marvels*. St. Louis: Historical Publishing, 1893; 504 pp.
- . *Columbus and Columbia: A Pictorial History of the Man and the Nation, Embracing a Review of Our Country’s Progress ... Description of the Great Columbian Exposition*. Philadelphia: Historical Publishing, 1893; 862 pp.
- . *Heroes of the Dark Continent and How Stanley Found Emin Pasha*. Richmond: B. F. Johnson, 1890; 546 pp.
- . *Heroes of the Plains, or, Lives and Wonderful Adventures of Wild Bill, Buffalo Bill, Kit Carson, Capt. Payne, Capt. Jack, Texas Jack, California Joe, and other Celebrated Indian Fighters, Scouts, Hunters and Guides: Including ... History of Gen. Custer’s Famous “Last Fight” on the Little Big Horn, with Sitting Bull*. New York: N. D. Thompson, 1882; 548 pp.
- Bullmer, Kenneth. *The Art of Empathy*. Human Science Press, 1975; 160 pp.
- Bullock, Karen O’Dell. *Like a River Glorious: The Biography of John Paul Newport*. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2022; 270 pp. She is Distinguished Professor of Christian Heritage and Director of the PhD Program at B. H. Carroll Theological Institute.
- Burdge, Chaplain Roger. *Echoes from the Row: An Inmates Story and Death Row Journal*. Self-published, 2019; 238 pp.
- . *Riding in the Wind: A Prison “Shot Caller’s” Ride to Freedom*. Strategic Book Publishing, 2013; 316 pp.
- Burke, Edmund. *Reflections on the French Revolution*. London: J. Dodsley, 1790.
- Burgess, Richard. “Man Gets Prison in Fertilizer Case,” *The Advocate* (10-4-11), [www.TheAdvocate.com/news/967708-64/man-gets-prison-in-fertilizer.html](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/news/967708-64/man-gets-prison-in-fertilizer.html).
- Burghart, Devin. *Guns & Gavels: Common Law Courts, Militias & White Supremacy*. Seattle: Coalition for Human Dignity, 1996; 52 pp. He is president of the Seattle-based Institute for Research and Education on Human Rights, [www.IREHR.org](http://www.IREHR.org), dedicated to fight white nationalism.
- Burk, John. *History of Virginia*. Petersburg, Virginia: Dickson & Pescud, 1804, 1805, Vol. I–III; Dunnavent, 1816, Vol. IV.
- Burnside, Jonathan, Joanna Adler, Nancy Loucks, and Gerry Rose. *My Brother’s Keeper: Faith-Based Units in Prison*. Foreword by Sir Anthony Bottoms. Cullompton, UK: Wilan, a Routledge imprint, 2005, 2015; 416 pp. Burnside is reader in biblical law at the School of Law, Bristol University, Adler a lecturer in forensic psychology at Middlesex University, Loucks chief exec. of Families Outside, Rose a senior research associate at the Institute of Criminology, Cambridge University, and Bottoms is a life fellow at Fitzwilliam College, Wolfson Professor of Criminology at Cambridge University for over 20 years. They quote from Bryon R. Johnson, D. B. Larson, and T. Pitts “Religious Programmes, Institutional Adjustment and Recidivism Among Former Inmates in Prison Fellowship Programmes,” *Justice Quarterly* 14 (1997): 145–166.
- Buscaglia, Leo (1924–1998). *Love*. New York: Fawcett Crest, 1972; 205 pp. See [www.Buscaglia.com/biography](http://www.Buscaglia.com/biography). He wrote over a dozen books, most on love and human relationships, and was a professor at the University of Southern California.
- Bush, L. Russ (1944–2008), and Tom J. Nettles. *Baptists and the Bible*, 40th Anniversary Edition. Fort Worth, TX: Seminary Hill Press, 2020; first Moody Press, 1980, rev. 1999; 456 pp. Bush was academic dean at Southeastern Baptist Theological Seminary, North Carolina, and Nettles was professor of historical theology at the Southern Baptist

Theological Seminary, Kentucky.

- Bushway, Shawn D., and Christopher Uggen. “Fostering Desistance,” (April 2021), chapter 5 in *A Better Path Forward for Criminal Justice*, report by the Brookings-AEI Working Group on Criminal Justice Reform (April 2021). See all five chapters here, [www.Brookings.edu/multi-chapter-report/a-better-path-forward-for-criminal-justice/](http://www.Brookings.edu/multi-chapter-report/a-better-path-forward-for-criminal-justice/). Bushway is a senior policy researcher at RAND and Uggen is Regents Professor and Martindale Chair in Sociology and Law at the University of Minnesota.
- Butler, Anne. *Dying to Tell: Angola Crime, Consequence, and Conclusion at Louisiana State Penitentiary*. Lafayette: University of Louisiana, 1992; 181 pp.
- , and C. Murray Henderson. *Angola Louisiana State Penitentiary: A Half-Century of Rage and Reform*. Lafayette: University of Louisiana, Lafayette Press, 1990; 180 pp. Told the stories of six Angola prisoners and shed light on some of the injustices; each one pulls on your heart, and last chapter was on Rideau.
- Butler, Anthea. *White Evangelical Racism: The Politics of Morality in America*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 2021; 175 pp. She is a professor of religion at the University of Pennsylvania, has appeared on CNN, BBC, and MSNBC, and has written articles for the *New York Times*, the *Washington Post*.
- . *Women in the Church of God in Christ: Making a Sanctified World*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 2007; 224 pp.
- Butler, Kiera. “Gain of Function: How an Alliance of Crunchies and Conservatives Could Help Bring on the Next Pandemic.” *Mother Jones* (Sept–Oct, 2021): 12–13. Butler is an award-winning writer and senior editor at *MJ*, written extensively about the environment, has appeared in *Orion*, *Audubon*, and *Columbia Journalism Review*.
- . *Raise: What 4-H Teaches Seven Million Kids and How Its Lessons Could Change Food and Farming Forever*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 2014; 216 pp.

## C.

- Cadge, Wendy. “The Rise of the Chaplains: Their Grandparents May Have Gone to Church. But Today, Many Americans Turn Elsewhere to Meet Their Spiritual Needs.” *The Atlantic* (May 17, 2020), [www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2020/05/why-americans-are-turning-chaplains-during-pandemic/611767/](http://www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2020/05/why-americans-are-turning-chaplains-during-pandemic/611767/).
- Cahn, Jonathan. *The Harbinger: The Ancient Mystery that Holds the Secret of America’s Future*. Lake Mary, FL: FrontLine, 2012; 272 pp., [www.ChristianCinema.com/digital/movie/the-harbinger-decoded](http://www.ChristianCinema.com/digital/movie/the-harbinger-decoded).
- Cain, Warden Burl. Cain Speech 2015 “Stronger” Men’s Conference at Prestonwood Baptist Church, Plano, Texas 3-28-2015, <https://youtu.be/Tc0eiCgKHt8>, 5,167 views, accessed 3-1-21. See also [www.PrestonwoodMensConference.org](http://www.PrestonwoodMensConference.org).
- . Cain Speech at 2016 Florida Justice Summit V in Florida, 4-14-2016, [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=DTvX3UoeNqk](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=DTvX3UoeNqk), 3,345 views, accessed 3-1-21.
- . in Daniel Bergner, *God of the Rodeo: The Quest for Redemption in Louisiana's Angola Prison*. New York: Ballantine, an imprint of Random House, 1999; 297 pp. First published as *God of the Rodeo: The Search for Hope, Faith, and a Six-Second Ride in Louisiana’s Angola Prison*. New York: Crown, 1998; 297 pp. See [www.DanielBergner.com](http://www.DanielBergner.com), and this book was a *New York Times* Notable Book of the Year. Bergner’s novel *Sing for Your Life* was a *New York Times* bestseller and a *New York Times* and *Washington Post* Notable Book of the Year. *In the Land of Magic Soldiers* received an Overseas Press Club Award for international reporting and a Lettre-Ulysses Award for the Art of Reportage and was named a *Los Angeles Times* Best Book

- of the Year. He has written for the *New York Times*, *New York Times Magazine*, *Atlantic*, *Harper's*, *Mother Jones*, and *New York Times Book Review*.
- . in Daniel Bergner, “God Bless This Rodeo: Louisiana Prison Inmates Illustrate a Warden’s Bible Lessons.” *Harper's* (February 1998): 33–46, [www.Harpers.org/archive/1998/02/god-bless-this-rodeo](http://www.Harpers.org/archive/1998/02/god-bless-this-rodeo).
- . in Brian Blackwell, “Burl Cain, Cleared of Wrong Doing, Tells All” (4-1-16), <https://baptistmessage.com/burl-cain-cleared-of-wrong-doing-tells-all/>.
- . in Richard Burgess, “Man Gets Prison in Fertilizer Case,” *The Advocate* (10-4-11), [www.TheAdvocate.com/news/967708-64/man-gets-prison-in-fertilizer.html](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/news/967708-64/man-gets-prison-in-fertilizer.html).
- . in Kiran Chawla, “The Investigators: Longtime Angola Prison Warden Burl Cain Says He Is Resigning.” *WAFB9* (12-9-15), [www.WAFB.com/story/30709306/the-investigators-longtime-angola-prison-warden-burl-cain-says-he-is-resigning](http://www.WAFB.com/story/30709306/the-investigators-longtime-angola-prison-warden-burl-cain-says-he-is-resigning).
- . in Dennis Shere, *Cain's Redemption: A Story of Home and Transformation in America's Bloodiest Prison* (Chicago: Northfield Publishing, 2005; 180 pp.). After retiring from the Moody Bible Institute, Shere earned another degree in law and began defending indigent defendants. Northfield Publishing is an imprint of Moody Publishing.
- . in Gordon Russell and Maya Lau. “Fall of Burl Cain: How 1 Last Side Deal Led to Angola Warden Undoing.” *The Advocate* (Dec. 15, 2015; updated May 20, 2020), [www.NOLA.com/news/politics/article\\_987176f3-8571-543b-b331-186b8077a7cf.html](http://www.NOLA.com/news/politics/article_987176f3-8571-543b-b331-186b8077a7cf.html), used with permission from *The Advocate*, 3-31-21, reprinted whole in Appendix 2.
- . in Gordon Russell, “Audit: Former Angola Warden Burl Cain Benefited from Free Labor, Nearly \$20K in Other Freebies.” *The Advocate* (1-21-17), [www.TheAdvocate.com/baton\\_rouge/news/politics/article\\_794bd0c8-ddb3-11e6-b6e6-c391a5ac0d96.html](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/baton_rouge/news/politics/article_794bd0c8-ddb3-11e6-b6e6-c391a5ac0d96.html).
- . in James Gill, “For Ex-Angola Warden Burl Cain: It Was His Buddies Assessing His Job Performance,” *Advocate* (April 3, 2016), [www.NOLA.com/opinions/james\\_gill/article\\_83a1bc24-3246-584a-b4bd-477484c3e9eb.html](http://www.NOLA.com/opinions/james_gill/article_83a1bc24-3246-584a-b4bd-477484c3e9eb.html).
- . in James Minton, “Cain Asked for Book Cut, Lawsuit Says,” *Scribd* (5-30-21), [www.Scribd.com/doc/292976744/Cain-asked-for-book-cut-lawsuit-says](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292976744/Cain-asked-for-book-cut-lawsuit-says).
- . in James Minton, “State Did Business with Man Indicted,” *Scribd* (11-14-10), [www.Scribd.com/doc/292976995/State-did-business-with-man-indicted](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292976995/State-did-business-with-man-indicted).
- . in James Ridgeway, “God’s Own Warden.” *Mother Jones* (July/August 2011), [www.MotherJones.com/politics/2011/07/burl-cain-angola-prison/](http://www.MotherJones.com/politics/2011/07/burl-cain-angola-prison/), “If you ever find yourself inside Louisiana’s Angola prison, Burl Cain will make sure you find Jesus—or regret ever crossing his path.” Cain slammed this article and *Mother Jones* as well as other authors in speeches.
- . in Maya Lau and Gordon Russell, “‘Controversial’ but ‘Effective’: Colleagues, Critics Mixed on Warden Burl Cain’s Resignation from Angola: Cain’s Reign Dogged by Controversy,” (12-30-15), . See [www.TheAdvocate.com/news/14241675-48/angola-warden-stepping-down](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/news/14241675-48/angola-warden-stepping-down).
- . in Maya Lau, “Burl Cain Claims Angola Transformation, but Prison’s Violent Era Preceded Him by Decades: Cain Bolsters Celebrity Status with Tale of Transformation, but Some Claims Murky.” *The Times-Picayune* and *New Orleans Advocate* (1-3-16), [www.NOLA.com/article\\_6946aad-cb7a2-5b37-ae08-252b071024e3.html](http://www.NOLA.com/article_6946aad-cb7a2-5b37-ae08-252b071024e3.html), accessed 10-19-20.

- . in Peter Shinkle, “FDA Seizes Milk at Angola,” *Scribd* (8-3-96), [www.Scribd.com/doc/292976399/FDA-seizes-milk-stored-at-Angola](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292976399/FDA-seizes-milk-stored-at-Angola).
- . in Peter Shinkle, “Warden Says Deal Not Unethical,” *Scribd* (2-13-1995), [www.Scribd.com/doc/292975646/Warden-says-deal-not-unethical](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292975646/Warden-says-deal-not-unethical).
- . in Shirley Hoogstra 2010 interview at Calvin College, for Inner Compass “Bringing Hope to Prison” from Calvin College in 2010. See [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=zyTfNN8d27k](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=zyTfNN8d27k), 27,033 views, 205 likes, accessed 3-7-21. Though the note on YouTube says it was uploaded on 8-7-2012, upon contacting Calvin College in March of 2021, Leslie Miller confirmed that the interview took place in “January 2010.” In 2014, Hoogstra became president of the Council of Christian Colleges and Universities, [www.CCCU.org](http://www.CCCU.org).
- . in Steve Hardy, “No Charges buy Eye-Opening Findings from State Police Probe into Angola Payroll Fraud.” *Advocate* (April 11, 2016), [www.TheAdvocate.com/baton\\_rouge/news/article\\_87392451-5bc7-5baf-b7d3-76a734a6e712.html](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/baton_rouge/news/article_87392451-5bc7-5baf-b7d3-76a734a6e712.html).
- Caldwell, Christopher. *The Age of Entitlement: America Since the Sixties*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 2020; 352 pp. He is a contributing editor of the *Claremont Review of Books*, writer for *The New York Times*, former senior editor at the *Weekly Standard* and a columnist for the *Financial Times*.
- . “The Inequality of ‘Equity’: Progressive Racial Ideology Points Toward a Dangerous Neo-segregation.” *National Review* (May 17, 2021; 24–29).
- Callaway, Kutter, and William B. Whitney. *Theology for Psychology and Counseling: An Invitation to Holistic Christian Practice*. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic, 2022; 224 pp. Callaway is a professor of theology and culture at Fuller Theological Seminary, and Whitney is a professor of psychology at Azusa Pacific University and a licensed marriage and family counselor.
- Camp, Ken. “From Death Row to Life Row,” *Common Call* 10, No. 3 (Summer 2022): 14-19, [www.BaptistStandard.com/news/texas/from-death-row-to-life-row/](http://www.BaptistStandard.com/news/texas/from-death-row-to-life-row/). Camp is managing editor of the *Common Call*, a which is the *Baptist Standard* magazine. Great reporting minus any hint of the long controversy, totally supporting the Baptist mission in the sense that the indentured “Field Ministers” are there to spread the gospel, with some hint of pastoral caring. If *then* Warden Daniel Dickerson is not aiding in the cover up of the Polunsky Fiasco, then his quote is precisely what we defended, “It’s not an easy calling, but we have amazing people behind the walls giving it their all day to day to provide public safety, which is not only keeping those incarcerated inside, but rebuilding them into society in which they can be productive. (19)”—indicative, if indirectly, supporting our book’s contention that the staff are the most significant forces for change in the prisoners, though here in the context of the indentured prisoners.
- Campbell, Alastair V., ed. *A Dictionary of Pastoral Care*. New York: Crossroad, 2002; 300 pp. He worked as an Associate Chaplain to the University of Edinburgh 1964–69, later became Chen Su Lan Centennial Professor of Medical Ethics and Founding Director of the Centre for Biomedical Ethics at the Yong Loo Lin School of Medicine, National University of Singapore, where the *Asian Bioethics Review* was established under his purview. After retiring, he remained emeritus director and visiting Professor. He has served as the president of the International Association of Bioethics, a member of the medical ethics committee of the British Medical Association, vice-chairman of the UK Retained Organs Commission from 2001–04, chair of the Ethics and Governance Council



- of UK Biobank from 2005 to 2006, and president of the Bristol Medico-Chirurgical Society (2003). In 1999 Campbell was awarded the Henry K. Beecher Award by The Hastings Center, elected fellow of the same. In 2011, Campbell was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society of Edinburgh, and in 2018, the Singaporean Government awarded him the Public Service Medal (Friends of Singapore) as part of its National Day Awards.
- Cantrell, Gary. *Out of the Broom Closet*. Parkland, FL: Universal, 1998; 201 pp.
- Cantwell v. Connecticut*, 310 U.S. 296 (1940).
- Caperon, John, Andrew Todd, and James Walters, eds. *A Christian Theology of Chaplaincy*. London: Jessica Kingsley, 2017; 176 pp. Dr. Caperon lives in East Sussex and previously served as a school chaplain for 12 years, Canon Dr. Todd is the Director of the Centre for Chaplaincy Studies at Cardiff University, and Canon Dr. James Walters is chaplain and interfaith adviser at the London School of Economics.
- Capps, Donald. *Biblical Approaches to Pastoral Counseling*. Philadelphia: Westminster, 1981; 214 pp. One of the premier pastoral care theoreticians.
- Cardenas, Cat. “Machette Lives!: How Lifelong California Danny Trejo Found God in Prison, Turned His Life Around, and, Ten Years Ago, Created One of Cinema’s Most Iconic Texas Characters *Texas Monthly* (December 2020): 36–42.
- Carlen, Pat. *Alternatives to Women’s Imprisonment*. Milton Keynes: Open University Press, 1990; 137 pp.
- Carleton, Mark T. (1935-1995). *Politics and Punishment: The History of the Louisiana State Penal System*. LSU Press, 1971. Native Louisianan, Carleton was a professor of history at LSU from 1964 to his death in 1995 with degrees from Yale University and Stanford, published articles, historical quarterlies, and is a former editor of *Louisiana History*. See “Carleton Papers” at LSU: <https://lib.lsu.edu/sites/default/files/sc/findaid/4644.pdf>.
- Carleton, Mark Thomas. *Politics and Punishment: The History of the Louisiana State Penal System*. LSU Press, 1984; 228 pp.
- Carlson, Allan C. “No Compromise: Liberalism & the Ancient Enemy of Our Children.” *Touchstone: A Journal of Mere Christianity* 34, No. 3 (May/June 2021): 3–5. Carlson is a senior editor for *Touchstone* and wrote this “for the editors,” is president emeritus of the Howard Center for Family, Religion and Society, former director of the Family in America Studies Center, founder and long-time international secretary of the World Congress of Families, and was professor of history at Hillsdale College.
- Carson, Rachel (1907–1964). *Silent Spring*. New York: Fawcett Crest, 1964; 304 pp. Carson was a marine biologist and considered a poet laureate of science that enflamed the modern environmental movement with this book seen as pivotal to the cause.
- Carson, Donald A. *Love in Hard Places*. Wheaton: Crossway Books, 2002; 207 pp.
- . *The Difficult Doctrine of the Love of God*. Wheaton: 2000; 93 pp.
- Castleden, Rodney. *The Stonehenge People: Exploration of Life in Neolithic Britain 4700-2000 BC*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1987; 282 pp.
- Cavan, Ruth S., and Eugene S. Zemans. “Marital Relationships of Prisoners in Twenty-Eight Countries.” *Journal of Criminal Law, Criminology and Police Science* 49, No. 2 (1958): 133–139, which detailed open prisons in Sweden and other places that allowed wives to visit and in some cases the prisoner to leave for days and return; India, Pakistan, the Philippines let families come and live with prisoner on prison grounds.
- Chammah, Maurice. *Let the Lord Sort Them: The Rise and Fall of the Death Penalty*. New York: Crown, 2021; 354 pp. Chammah is a journalist and staff writer for The Marshall Project.

- His reporting on the criminal justice system has been published by *The New Yorker*, *The New York Times*, *The Atlantic*, *Esquire*, and *Mother Jones*. He lives in Austin, Texas, where he and his wife Emily Chammah co-organize The Insider Prize, a fiction and essay contest for incarcerated writers sponsored by American Short Fiction.
- Chandler, Diana. "SBC Executive Committee Disfellowships Four Churches," (2-23-21), [www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/sbc-executive-committee-disfellowships-four-churches/](http://www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/sbc-executive-committee-disfellowships-four-churches/).
- Chandler, Chaplain Larnie I. *Reflections of a Prison Chaplain*. New York: Vantage Press, 1969; 119 pp. He was chaplain at "Castle on the Cumberland," is a maximum and supermax prison in Eddyville, KY, and saw 29 men executed in the electric chair; "It was terrible," said Chandler. "The odor, the terrible order, I remember that. The legs usually were burned bad, and sometimes the eyes were burned out, and one fellow took 2,300 watts and crawled out of the chair; They picked him back up, put him back in and gave him another charge": From Billy Reed, "Chaplain Found 'Nice Guys' on Eddyville's Death Row," *The Courier-Journal Around Kentucky* (Jan. 2, 1976), Sec. B7.
- Chaneles, Sol (d. 1990), ed., *Prisons and Prisoners: Historical Documents*. New York: Haworth Press, 1985; 218 pp. Book also is the whole of the *Journal of Offender Counseling, Services & Rehabilitation* 10, No. 1/2 (Fall 1985/Winter 1985–86), documents prisons from the Salem witch trials, lynchings, abuses, etc., never before published. Chaneles was chair of criminal justice at Rutgers University.
- Chapin, Charles E. (1858–1930). *Charles E. Chapin's Story*. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1920; 334 pp. He was a very influential New York editor of Joseph Pulitzer's *Evening World*, convicted of the murder of his wife, and sentenced to a 20-year-to-life term in Sing Sing prison. Compare Warden Lewis E. Lawes, "Sing Sing's Rose Man," *American Rose Journal* (1931); James M. Morris, *The Rose Man of Sing Sing: A True Tale of Life, Murder, and Redemption in the Age of Yellow Journalism*, Communications and Media Studies (New York; Fordham University Press, 2005; 470 pp., with massive bibliography on media history).
- . *Constance Letters of Charles Chapin*. Edited by Eleanor Early and Constance. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1931; 355 pp. Large collection of love letters to and from prison.
- Chaplaincy. *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, No. 3/4 (2002). Whole journal devoted chaplaincy, [www.tandfonline.com/toc/wjor20/35/3-4?nav=tocList](http://www.tandfonline.com/toc/wjor20/35/3-4?nav=tocList).
- Chard, Ann B. (8-3-21), email response on Norwoods on [www.SACSCOC.org](http://www.SACSCOC.org).
- Chaudhuri, Haridas. *The Philosophy of Love*. New York: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1987; 144 pp.
- Chawla, Kiran. "The Investigators: Longtime Angola Prison Warden Burl Cain Says He Is Resigning." WAFB9 (12-9-15), [www.WAFB.com/story/30709306/the-investigators-longtime-angola-prison-warden-burl-cain-says-he-is-resigning](http://www.WAFB.com/story/30709306/the-investigators-longtime-angola-prison-warden-burl-cain-says-he-is-resigning).
- Chesney-Lind, Meda. "Book Reviews: *Men Who Rape*, A. Nicholas Groth," *Crime & Delinquency* 127, No. 1 (1981): 143–145. She is a professor and director of the Women's Studies Program at the University of Hawaii at Mānoa, senior research fellow at Portland State University, and author of many articles and books defending women's rights.
- Child, Lee. *Killing Floor*. NY: Putnam, 1997. Inspiration for Reacher (Jack), Season One (Amazon, 2022). See transcript here: <https://tvshowtranscripts.ourboard.org/viewtopic.php?f=1233&t=51010>.
- Childers, Alisa. *Another Gospel?: A Lifelong Christian Seeks Truth in Response to Progressive*
-

- Christianity*. Foreword by Lee Strobel. Carol Stream, IL: Tyndale Momentum 2020; 288 pp.
- Christie, Nils (1928–2015). *Crime Control as Industry: Toward Gulags, Western Style*. 2nd Ed. London: Routledge, 1994; 216 pp.; 3rd 2000. He was a professor of criminology at the University of Oslo. See also [www.CriticalResistance.org](http://www.CriticalResistance.org) and [www.Alternatives2Prison.ik.com](http://www.Alternatives2Prison.ik.com).
- Chumley, Cheryl K. *Socialists Don't Sleep: Christians Must Rise or America Will Fall*. New York: Humanix Books, an imprint of Newsmax, 2020; 256 pp.
- . *The Devil in DC: Winning Back the Country From the Beast in Washington*. Foreword by Mike Huckabee. WND, 2016; 352 pp. WND has been considered a radical right-wing conspiracy that grew from 1997 from Joseph Farah's birther junk into a major force and fell in 2020 from a host of problems. Chumley is an award-winning journalist with broad experience in D.C. and published in the *The Blaze*, *The Washington Times*, *The Washington Examiner*, *The Heritage Foundation*, *The Heartland Institute*, and *Lifetzette*.
- Churchill, Ward, and J. J. Vander Wall, eds. *Cages of Steel: The Politics of Imprisonment in the United States*. San Francisco: Jossey-Bass, 1996; 434 pp. Ward was professor of ethnic studies at the University of Colorado Boulder 1990–2007 who fought a lot for Native Americans.
- Clark, Sheriff David. *Cop Under Fire: Moving Beyond Hashtags of Race, Crime and Politics for a Better America*. Franklin, TN: Worthy Books, 2017; 256 pp. He is a Conservative black sheriff of Milwaukee County, Wisconsin standing against racism. I have a signed copy of his book.
- Clarkson, Frederick. *Eternal Hostility: The Struggle Between Theocracy and Democracy*. Monroe, ME: Common Courage Press, 1997; 286 pp. He is one of the most frequently cited secular source on Christian Reconstruction.
- Clausewitz, Carl von (1780–1831), *Vom Kriege (On War)*. Princeton University Press, 1989; 732 pp.; 1st published posthumously by his wife in 1832, who finished editing his unfinished manuscripts.
- Clay, Walter Lowe (son to John Clay). *The Prison Chaplain: A Memoir of the Rev. John Clay [1796–1858], B.D., Late Chaplain of the Preston Gaol: with Selections from His Reports and Correspondence and a Sketch of Prison Discipline in England*. Patterson Smith Reprint Series in Criminology. Cambridge: Macmillan, 1861; Montclair, NJ: Wmth, 1969; Detroit, MI: Making of Modern Law, 2010; 644 pp.
- . *Our Convict System*. London & Cambridge: Macmillan, 1862; 71 pp.
- . *The Power of the Keys, and Other Sermons*. London & Cambridge: Macmillan, 1864; 208 pp.
- Clear, Todd R., Michael D. Reisig, George F. Cole., *American Corrections*, 12th ed. Foreword by Todd R. Clear. Boston, MA: Cengage Learning, 2019, 2016, 1st 1986; 624 pp. Todd R. Clear is the Provost at Rutgers University in Newark, New Jersey, and editor of the journal *Criminology and Public Policy*, has been elected to national office in the American Society of Criminology and the Academy of Criminal Justice Sciences. He has served as a programming and policy consultant to public agencies in over 40 states and five nations, and his work has been recognized through several awards, including those of the American Society of Criminology, the Academy of Criminal Justice Sciences, The Rockefeller School of Public Policy, the American Probation and Parole Association, and the International Community Corrections Association; dean, School of Criminal Justice, Rutgers University (2010–2013); distinguished professor, Department of Criminal



Justice, John Jay College of CUNY (1999–2010); and author of 14 books, and over 100 book chapters, monographs, and articles; awarded dozens of grants, many over a million dollars; and has dozens awards and distinctions from all over the academic criminology world, including the Lifetime Achievement Award, Division on Sentencing and Corrections, American Society of Criminology, 2017. Reisig is professor of criminology and criminal justice at Arizona State University, and he was previously he at Michigan State University and Florida State University. The late George F. Cole was professor emeritus of political science at the University of Connecticut and in 1995 was named a Fellow of the Academy of Criminal Justice Sciences. A specialist in the administration of criminal justice, Cole published extensively on such topics as prosecution, courts, and corrections and developed and directed the graduate corrections program at the University of Connecticut.

- . *Imprisoning Communities: How Mass Incarceration Makes Disadvantaged Neighborhoods Worse*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2007; 255 pp.
- , and Natasha Frost. *The Punishment Imperative: The Rise and Failure of Mass Incarceration in America*. New York: NYU Press, 2013; 271 pp.
- , Michael D. Reisig, and George F. Cole. *American Corrections*, 12th ed. Foreword by Todd R. Clear. Boston, MA: Cengage Learning, 2019, 2016, 1st 1986; 624 pp. Clear is the provost at Rutgers University in Newark, New Jersey, and editor of the journal *Criminology and Public Policy*, has been elected to national office in the American Society of Criminology and the Academy of Criminal Justice Sciences. He has served as a programming and policy consultant to public agencies in over 40 states and five nations, and his work has been recognized through several awards, including those of the American Society of Criminology, the Academy of Criminal Justice Sciences, The Rockefeller School of Public Policy, the American Probation and Parole Association, and the International Community Corrections Association. Reisig is professor of criminology and criminal justice at Arizona State University. The late George F. Cole (1935–2015) was professor emeritus of political science at the University of Connecticut and in 1995 named a Fellow of the Academy of Criminal Justice Sciences, and he published extensively on such topics as prosecution, courts, and corrections and directed the graduate corrections program at the University of Connecticut.
- , and Melva T. Sumter. “Prisoners, Prison, and Religion: Religion and Adjustment in Prison.” In *Religion, the Community, and the Rehabilitation of Criminal Offenders*, edited by Thomas P. O’Connor and Nathaniel J. Pallone (New York: Haworth Press, 2002; 296 pp.), also co-published simultaneously as *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, Nos. 3/4 (2002: 127–159), 128–129. Sumter was professor at Old Dominion University in Norfolk, Virginia.
- , Patricia L. Hardyman, Bruce Stout, Karol Lucken, and Harry R. Dammer. “The Value of Religion in Prison: An Inmate Perspective,” *Journal of Contemporary Criminology* 16, No. 1 (2000): 53–74. Hardyman researched for the Dept. of Justice’s National Institute of Corrections; Stout is professor emeritus in criminology at the College of New Jersey; Lucken is a professor of criminal justice at the University of Central Florida; Dammer is a dean and professor of sociology/criminology at the University of Scranton.
- Cleckley, Hervey M., M.D. (1903–1984). *The Mask of Sanity: An Attempt to Clarify Some Issues about the So-Called Psychopathic Personality*. St. Louis: C. V. Mosby Co., 1st 1941; 5th 1976; 598 pp. See fifth edition here, [www.gwern.net/docs/psychology/1941-cleckley-maskofsanity.pdf](http://www.gwern.net/docs/psychology/1941-cleckley-maskofsanity.pdf). He became professor of psychiatry and neurology at the Medical

- College of Georgia and in 1937 the Chief of psychiatry and neurology at University Hospital in Augusta. In 1955, he was appointed clinical professor of psychiatry and neurology at the medical college and became founding chairman of the Department of Psychiatry and Health Behavior. He served as psychiatric consultant to the Veterans Administration Hospital in Augusta and to the US Army Hospital at Camp Gordon. He was a member of the Forensic Committee of the Group for the Advancement of Psychiatry and Fellow of the American Board of Psychiatry and Neurology and the Society for Biological Psychiatry.
- . *The Caricature of Love: A Discussion of Social, Psychiatric, and Literary Manifestations of Pathologic Sexuality*. New York: Roland Press, 1957; 319 pp.
- Clemmer, Donald. *The Prison Community*. Boston: Christopher, 1940; New York: Holt, Rinehart, Winston, 1958; 341 pp. He was first to define the term “prisonization,” was the director of the department of corrections for Washington, D.C., and it is sad that there is no history of his landmark work there on their web site or available at Wikipedia.
- Clinebell, Howard. *Basic Types of Pastoral Care and Counseling Resources for the Ministry of Healing and Growth*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1983; revised and updated, Abingdon, 2011, ed. by Bridget Clare McKeever; 520 pp. One of the most powerful statements on pastoral care.
- Cloward, Richard A., Donald R. Cressey, George H. Grosser, Richard McCleery, Lloyd E. Ohlin, Gresham E. Sykes, and Sheldon E. Messenger. *Theoretical Studies in Social Organization in the Prison*. New York: Social Science Research Council, 1960; 146 pp.
- Cnaan, Ram A. “Keeping Faith in the City: How 401 Religious Congregations Service Their Needy Neighbors,” Center for Research on Religion and Urban Civil Society (2000–1). Cnaan cited from John Dilulio in NAE speech; Cnaan did a follow-up, “Keeping Faith in the City: Survey Results on 887 Congregations,” CRRUCS (2000–3), University of Pennsylvania. Cnaan was senior associate dean and director of the Program for Religion and Social Policy Research and president of the Association for Research on Nonprofit Organizations and Voluntary Action at the University of Pennsylvania. Cnaan is from Israel and his resume is 40 pages long, [www.sp2.upenn.edu/wp-content/uploads/2014/07/cnaan.pdf](http://www.sp2.upenn.edu/wp-content/uploads/2014/07/cnaan.pdf), like so many referenced here.
- Coate, Warden Jeffrey. Speech at HOTF Fundraiser Banquet, 11-18-2016, [https://youtu.be/ELx7l\\_okuEw](https://youtu.be/ELx7l_okuEw), accessed 12-3-21, accessed 12-3-21, in which he lauds the Seminary Scam with incredible stories hard to believe. See Appendix 1 for the transcripts.
- Cobble, Dorothy Sue. *For the Many: American Feminists and the Global Fight for Democratic Equality*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2021; 584 pp. Cobble is the distinguished professor emerita of history and labor studies at Rutgers University.
- . *The Sex of Class: Women Transforming American Labor*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 2007; 344 pp.
- Cohen, Albert K. (1918–2014), George F. Cole, and Robert G. Bailey. *Prison Violence*. Lexington, MA: Lexington Book, 1975; 180 pp.
- . *Delinquent Boys: The Culture of the Gang*. New York: Free Press, 1955; 198 pp.
- Cohen, Stanley, and Laurie Taylor. *Psychological Survival: The Experience of Long-Term Imprisonment*. New York: Vintage, 1972; 217 pp.
- , and Thomas G. Blomberg, eds. *Punishment and Social Control*, 2nd Ed. Piscataway, NJ: Aldine Transaction, 2003; 526 pp. This volume was a tribute to Criminologist Sheldon L. Messinger. Cohen is professor of criminology at the Hebrew University of

- Jerusalem, and Blomberg is dean and Sheldon L. Messinger Professor of Criminology and director of the Center for Criminology and Public Policy at Florida State University.
- Cole, S. G. *The History of Fundamentalism*. New York: Archon Books, 1931; 360 pp.
- Collier, TDCJ Exec. Dir. Bryan. Speech at HOTF fundraiser banquet, 11-18-16, [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=TVP-6HJqWYU](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=TVP-6HJqWYU).
- Collins, Francis. *The Language of God: A Scientist Presents Evidence for Belief*. New York: Free Press, 2006; 322 pp. Collins is one of country's leading geneticists and the longtime head of the Human Genome Project and helped to discover the genetic misspellings that cause cystic fibrosis, neurofibromatosis, and Huntington's disease, and serves at the director of the US National Institutes of Health. His book won the coveted Templeton Prize.
- Collisson, Brian, and Luciana Ponce De Leon., "Perceived Inequity Predicts Prejudice Towards Age-gap Relationships." *Current Psychology* (June, 2018).
- Colson, Charles W., with Ellen Santilli Vaughn. *The Body: Bringing Light into Darkness*. Nashville: Thomas Nelson, 1992, 448 pp.
- Concordia Seminary, Academic Catalog (2020–2021; 180 pp.), 18–26. Their MDiv requires a bachelor's degree with at least 2.5 grade average. They have a Residential Alternative Route and a Specific Minister Pastor route requires a bachelor's, and these work alongside the MDiv in most classes just for a master's equivalent certificate. Academic See [www.csl.edu/files/AcademicCatalog2020-21.pdf?x50394](http://www.csl.edu/files/AcademicCatalog2020-21.pdf?x50394), accessed 6-20-21.
- Conoley, Jane Close, James C. Impara, and Linda L. Murphy, eds. *Twelfth Mental Measurements Yearbook*. Lincoln, NE: Buros Institute, 1995; 1,200 pp.
- Cooper, Barry S., and John C. Yuille. "Psychopathy and Deception." In chapter 19, *The Psychopath*, edited by Hugues Hervé and John C. Yuille (2007; 598 pp.; 487–503). Cooper is a registered psychologist in Vancouver, BC, Canada, in private practice and for the Forensic Psychiatric Services Commission at the BC Forensic Psychiatric Hospital; he also is clinical instructor in the department of psychiatry at UBC and professor in the departments of psychology at UBC-Okanagan and Simon Fraser University. Yuille is professor of psychology at the University of British Columbia specializing in forensic psychology and is a regular consultant to police, prosecutors, and defense attorneys and has assessed allegation in more than 1,000 criminal and civil cases.
- Cooper-White, Pamela. *Shared Wisdom: Use of Self in Pastoral Care and Counseling*. Minneapolis: Fortress Press, 2004; 256 pp. She is the Christiane Brooks Johnson Professor of Psychology and Religion at Union Theological Seminary in New York with two PhDs from Harvard and from the Institute for Clinical Social Work, Chicago, and is the author or coauthor of five books and over seventy articles, an Episcopal priest and pastoral psychotherapist.
- Copeland, Edwin Luther. *The Southern Baptist Convention and the Judgment of History—The Taint of an Original Sin*. Lanham, MD: Univ. Press of America, 2002; 179 pp.
- Coplan, Amy, and Peter Goldie, eds. *Empathy: Philosophical and Psychological Perspectives* Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2014; 430 pp. Coplan is a professor of philosophy at California State University, and Goldie is the Samuel Hall Chair in Philosophy at the University of Manchester.
- Corlett, J. Angelo. *Responsibility and Punishment*. Dordrecht; Boston, MA: Kluwer Academic Publishers, 2001; 168 pp.
- Corley, John. "Deliberate Pervasive FAILURE." *The Angolite* 46, No. 2 (March/April 2021): 26–41. Reported on the 124-page opinion by Chief Justice Shelley Dick of the U.S.

District Court for the Middle District of Louisiana on the 2015 class action lawsuit *Lewis vs. Cain* filed by Angola prisoners on bad medical care ruling that it had “systematically violated the rights of inmates” (26) and goes into depth on several inmates. Corley is an Angola prisoner writer for *The Angolite*.

- . “Forgotten No More,” *The Angolite* 46, No. 5 (Sept-Oct, 2021), 10–12, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Angolite-Forgotten-No-More-2021.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Angolite-Forgotten-No-More-2021.pdf). “Two of Louisiana’s longest-serving inmates were released ... in early October [2021] under new plea agreements offered through New Orleans District Attorney Jason Williams’ office, Louis Mitchell, 74, and Leroy Grippen, 73, served a combined 103 years in prison prior to release orders issued by Criminal District Judge Nandi Campbell.” The strange and deplorable injustice goes like this: “Louisiana’s 10-6 rule for people sentenced to life in prison was born under statutory revisions in 1926 and lasted until it was official repealed by Act 490 of the 1979 Legislature. Unofficially, it had already been dead in practice for several years. By 1973, at the direction of Corrections Secretary Elayn Hunt, the warden of the penitentiary stopped making the necessary recommendations for release to the pardon board and, absent his needed support, the release process died.” The insightful article goes on to tell how the men sentenced to 10.5 years (10-6) were essentially “forgotten men” where their “precarious position” and “told that the old release system was administrative rather than a legal requirement.” That is, without the warden’s recommendation, they had no hope of release. What a terrible injustice—yet *finally* in 2021 and so long overdue they are released.
- . “Mississippi Meltdown: Federal Probe Uncovers Wide-ranging Constitutional Violations at the State’s Oldest Prison.” *The Angolite* 47, No. 3 (May/June 2022), arrived in September 2022 as *The Angolite* was catching up from Covid shutdown the previous year. COMPARE U.S. Department of Justice, Civil Rights Division, “Investigation of the Mississippi Penitentiary (Parchman), (April 20, 2022; 60 pp.), [www.Justice.gov/opa/press-release/file/1495796/download](http://www.Justice.gov/opa/press-release/file/1495796/download), under Commissioner Burl Cain.
- . “News Briefs: Ankle Angst,” *The Angolite* 46, No. 5 (Sept-Oct, 2021; 3–9), 9, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Angolite-Ankle-Angst-2021.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Angolite-Ankle-Angst-2021.pdf). See Kate Weisburd, et al, *Electronic Prisons: The Operation of Ankle Monitoring in the Criminal Legal System* (Washington, DC: George Washington University Law School, 2021; 51 pp.), <https://issuu.com/gwlawpubs/docs/electronic-prisons-report?fr=sOGI5NDcxODg3>. Weisburd is a law professor at GWU, and Corley is a prisoner editor in Angola.
- . “Silence in the House of Thunder.” *The Angolite* 45, No. 6 (Nov.–Dec. 2020): 18–23. Corley reports on the silence of the Angola Rodeo during the Covid pandemic with a brief history of the rodeo and how many prisoners and prisoner organizations raise their standard of living from crafts and food sales.
- Corn, David. *American Psychosis: A Historical Investigation of How the Republican Party Went Crazy*. New York: Twelve, a Hachette imprint, 2022: 400 pp..
- . “The Elephant in the Room.” *Mother Jones* (Sept-Oct, 2022): 16-21 & 66. Lead being, “We have some bad news for those who wish that today’s Republican Party would just return to normal.” Corn is the Washington D.C. bureau chief for *Mother Jones*, an MSNBC analyst, and author of four *New York Times* bestsellers.
- Cornelius, Gary F. *The Art of the Con: Avoiding Offender Manipulation*. Alexandria, VA: American Correctional Association, 2009; 207 pp. The ACA used to host Allen and Bosta’s work until they published their own the mirrors a lot of *Games Criminals Play*.
-



- Cornett, Eldon. *My Calling Fulfilled: Kentucky Mountaineer, Combat Marine, Korea Missionary, Prison Chaplain*. Denver, CO: Outskirts Press, 2019; 276 pp. He was a chaplain in the Florida DOC.
- Corporation of Presiding Bishops of Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints v. Amos*, 483 U.S. 327 (1987).
- Costantino, Frank. *Holes in Time: Autobiography of a Gangster*. Atlanta: Acclaimed, 1979; 283 pp. Free pdf here: [www.BridgesOfAmerica.com/wp-content/uploads/Holes-in-Time-Frank-J.-Costantino-c.1979.pdf](http://www.BridgesOfAmerica.com/wp-content/uploads/Holes-in-Time-Frank-J.-Costantino-c.1979.pdf). See [www.BridgesOfAmerica.com](http://www.BridgesOfAmerica.com). Constantino's list of achievements is considerable, [www.Legacy.com/us/obituaries/orlandosentinel/name/frank-costantino-obituary?pid=17299294](http://www.Legacy.com/us/obituaries/orlandosentinel/name/frank-costantino-obituary?pid=17299294). See CHART 35 for Lori Costantino's Bridges of America astronomical salary.
- Cothen, Grady, and James Dunn. *Soul Freedom—Baptist Battle Cry*. Smyth & Helwys, 2000; 152 pp.
- Covert, Henry G. *Ministry to the Incarcerated*. Chicago: Loyola Press, 1995, 2014; 198 pp.
- Covey, Stephen R. *The 7 Habits of Highly Effective People*, 30th Anniversary Ed. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1st 1990; 464 pp. Covey was popular in TDCJ for a few years in the mid-1990s, and his books have sold 40 million copies in 50 languages. In the 1990s it was in vogue in TDCJ, and many of went through the course including me, and by 2004 sold over 15 million copies and turned into an industry. Kouzes and Posner began in 1983 with surveys collected from 780 managers. Those were compared to 42 in-depth interviews, and then all of that was collated into an inventory given to 3,000 managers and subordinates. Kouzes was president of Tom Peters Group Learning Systems, made famous by Tom Peters and Robert H. Waterman's best-selling *In Search of Excellence: Lessons from America's Best-run Companies* (1st Ed.; NY: Harper & Row, 1982; 360p.; so popular, it was reprinted in 2004 by HarperBusiness Essentials). He was named *TIME*'s twenty-five most influential Americans, and *The 7 Habits* named the #1 Most Influential Business Book of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, and Covey passed away on 7-16-12, [www.FranklinCovey.com/the-7-habits/](http://www.FranklinCovey.com/the-7-habits/).
- Cowart, John L. *The Prison Minister's Handbook*. San Jose, CA: Resource, 1996; 185 pp.
- Cowles, Ben Thomson. *Free to be Responsible—How to Assume Response-Ability*. Foreword by Roger Shinn. Pasadena: Hope Pub., 1990; 397 pp.
- Craig, William Lane. *Divine Foreknowledge and Human Freedom: The Coherence of Theism: Omniscience*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1990; 360 pp. The best Classical Theist, and Craig is research professor of philosophy at Talbot School of Theology and professor of philosophy at Houston Baptist University, and I suspect he has written more on God's foreknowledge than any other author in history. See Craig's web site, [www.ReasonableFaith.org/william-lane-craig](http://www.ReasonableFaith.org/william-lane-craig). He has published articles and books every year since 1977, an astounding production.
- . *God, Time and Eternity*. New York: Kluwer Academic, 2001; 272 pp.
- . *The Only Wise God: The Compatibility of Divine Foreknowledge and Human Freedom*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker, 1987; 157 pp.
- . *The Problem of Divine Foreknowledge and Future Contingents from Aristotle to Suarez*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1988; 295 pp.
- Crain, William C. *Reclaiming Childhood: Letting Children Be Children in Our Achievement-Oriented Society*. New York: Holt, 2004; 352 pp.
- . *Theories of Development*, 2nd Ed. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, 1985, 1st 1980;



- 306 pp.), <http://www.PolSci.tu.ac.th/lawrence.pdf>.
- . *Theories of Development*, 2nd Ed. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, 1985, 1st 1980; 306 pp.; 5th edition by Psychology Press, 2010; 448 pp. Crain was a professor of psychology and developmental psychologist at City College of the City University of New York since 1970 and was a consulting psychologist at St. Luke’s-Roosevelt Hospital Center, 1976–95. He has written many articles and book chapters.
- . “Homework and the Freedom to Think: A Piagetian Perspective.” *Encounter: Education for Meaning and Social Justice* 20, No. 4 (Winter 2007); 30–42, <https://blogs.sch.gr/alexmastr/files/2019/05/homework.pdf>.
- Crary, David, Travis Loller, and Peter Smith. “Racial Tensions Simmer as Southern Baptists Meet.” *Associated Press* (6-11-21); also in the *Beaumont Enterprise* (6-13-21), A10.
- Creese, Richard, W. F. Bynm, and J. Bearn, eds. *The Health of Prisoners: Historical Essays*. Clio Medica: Studies in the History of Medicine and Health, Vol. 34 of 102. Amsterdam: Rodopi, an imprint of Brill, 1995; 180 pp.
- Crenshaw, David A. *Bereavement: Counseling the Grieving Throughout the Life Cycle*. New York: Continuum, 1990; 182 pp.
- Crewe, Ben, and Jamie Bennett, eds. *Prisoner*. New York: Routledge, 2012; 158 pp.
- . *The Prisoner Society: Power, Adaptation, and Social Life in an English Prison*. Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press, 2009.
- Cullen, Francis T., Cheryl Lero Jonson, Mary K. Stohr, eds. *The American Prison: Imagining a Different Future*. Thousand Oaks, CA: SAGE Publications, 2014. Superb collection of articles by major theorists on prison, like Lois Presser’s “Restorative Prison,” Byron R. Johnson’s “Faith-Based Prison,” Cullen’s “Virtuous Prison,” Kristi Holsinger’s “Feminist Prison” and more.
- , Francis T., Jody L. Sundt, and John F. Wozniak. “The Virtuous Prison: Toward a Restorative Rehabilitation.” Chapter 19 in *Correctional Ethics*, ed. by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally chapter 15 of 23 in Henry N. Pontell and David Shichor, editors, *Contemporary Issues in Crime and Criminal Justice: Essays in Honor of Gilbert Geis* (Upper Saddle River: Prentice Hall, 2000; 418 pp.), 265–286, it honored preeminent criminologist Gilbert Geis (1925–2012) for his seventy-fifth birthday; Geis helped establish the department of criminology in the School of Social Ecology at the University of California, president of several entities, author of over 500 articles, book chapters, 28 books. Cullen’s article appeared as chapter 19 of 25 in *Correctional Ethics* edited by John Kleinig (London: Routledge, 2006; 614 pp.), 463–484; and chapter 4 of 13 in *The American Prison: Imagining a Different Future* edited by Francis T. Cullen, Cheryl Lero Jonson, and Mary K. Stohr (Los Angeles: SAGE, 2013; 314 pp.), 61–84. Cullen is distinguished research professor emeritus in the School of Criminal Justice at the University of Cincinnati, Sundt is professor of public and environmental affairs at the University of Indiana Purdue, and Wozniak is professor of sociology at Western Illinois University. All have written many books and articles.
- , Patricia van Voorhis, and Jody L. Sundt. “Prisons in Crisis: The American Experience.” In *Prisons 2000: An International Perspective on the Current State and Future of Imprisonment*, edited by Roger Matthews and Peter Francis (New York: St. Martin’s Press; London: Palgrave Macmillan, 1996; 281 pp.), 21–52).
- , Robert Agnew, and Pamela Wilcox. *Criminological Theory: Past to the Present*, 6th ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 2017; 704 pp. Cullen is distinguished research professor in the School of Criminal Justice at the University of Cincinnati, Agnew is
-

- Samuel Candler Dobbs Professor of Sociology at Emory University, and Wilcox is professor in the School of Criminal Justice at the University of Cincinnati.
- Cupach, William R., and Brian H. Spitzberg, eds. *The Dark Side of Close Relationships II*. New York: Routledge, 2010; 472 pp.
- Currie III, Thomas W., Demot N. Browman, D. R. Millard III, Margaret K. Brown, G. Dean Posey, Freddie Garcia, Mary Como Randall, Cecil Hawkins, Elizabeth Darline Seale, Gilbert Herrera, Coby Shorter III, Gerald Jimenez, Jack Waters, J. Herbert Meppelink, and Fred S. Zeidman (Texas Governor's Advisory Task Force on Faith-Based Community Service Groups). *Faith in Action: A New Vision for Church-State Cooperation in Texas*. December 1996; 72 pp. See the curious note on the front signature page: "Task Force member Delton Brazell supports the recommendations contained in this Report as to publicly-funded providers, but would prefer complete exemption from state licensing and oversight for religious social ministries that receive no public funds. Mr. Brazell believes that licensing is tantamount to state sovereignty, does not necessarily ensure quality care, and unduly subordinates the church to government control. Mr. Millard also supports the substance of this report (*i.e.*, the First Principles, recommendations, and policy options). He takes no position with regard to the remainder of the Report." The rest *signed* supporting the reports' recommendations, [www.scribd.com/document/249455442/Texas-Faith-in-Action-1996-pdf](http://www.scribd.com/document/249455442/Texas-Faith-in-Action-1996-pdf). [www.scribd.com/document/249455442/Texas-Faith-in-Action-1996-pdf](http://www.scribd.com/document/249455442/Texas-Faith-in-Action-1996-pdf).
- Curry, David G., Scott H. Decker, and David C. Pyrooz. *Confronting Gangs: Crime and Community*, 3rd Ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 2013; 256 pp.
- Curry, Thomas J. *Farewell to Christendom—The Future of Church and State in America*. New York: Oxford Univ. Press, 2001; 160 pp. Professor Leonard Levy said Curry's was "The best book on the subject." Auxiliary Bishop of Archdiocese of Los Angeles. Levy and Curry are not encountered by Dominionists like David Barton, and for good reason: they would lose their funding.
- . *The First Freedoms—Church and State in America to the Passage of the First Amendment*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1986; 236 pp.
- D.**
- Dabney, Robert Lewis (1820–1898). "Anti-Biblical Theories of Rights," *Presbyterian Quarterly* (July 1888; Dabney Archive): 21–46.
- Daly, Kathleen. "Revisiting the Relationship between Restorative and Retributive Justice." In Heather Strang and John Braithwaite, eds. *Restorative Justice: Philosophy to Practice*. Aldershot, UK: Ashgate, 2000; Routledge, 2013; 240 pp.
- Dammer, Harry R. "Religion in Corrections." In *The Encyclopedia of Crime and Punishment*, Vol. 3 of 3, edited by Wesley G. Jennings (Malden, MA: Wiley-Blackwell, 2016; 1,448 pp.): 1375. See <https://www.scranton.edu/faculty/dammerh2/ency-religion.shtml>. Dammer was dean, College of Arts and Sciences, and professor of sociology and criminology at the University of Scranton, and now professor of criminology at St. Leo's University.
- . *Religion in Corrections*. Lanham, MD: American Correctional Association, 2000; 193 pp.
- , and Jay S. Albanese. *Comparative Criminal Justice Systems*, 5th Edition. Belmont, CA: Wadsworth, 2014, 1st 2000; 400 pp.
- , and Todd R. Clear. *The Offender in the Community*, 2nd Edition. Belmont, CA: Wadsworth, 2003; 493 pp.

- . “The Reasons for Religious Involvement in the Correctional Environment.” In *Religion, the Community, and the Rehabilitation of Criminal Offenders*, edited by Thomas P. O’Connor and Nathaniel J. Pallone (New York: Haworth Press, 2002; 296 pp.).
- Daniel, Eugene L. *In the Presence of Mine Enemies: An American Chaplain in World War II German Prison Camps*. Attleboro, MA: Eugene Daniel, 1985; 110 pp.
- Darda, Joseph. *How White Men Won the Culture Wars: A History of Veteran America*. Oakland: University of California Press, 2021; 280 pp. Darda is a professor of English at Texas Christian University.
- Darrington Violence Statistics. Chart 29 on the Darrington stats for only seven years. From Open Records response from Tammy Houser, TDCJ Executive Services (3-23-21) on the number of violent incidences reported to the Emergency Action Center from Darrington Prison where the seminary is run, and they destroy the records after seven years
- David Scott, *Heavenly Confinement? The role and perception of the Prison Chaplain in England* (1996; 137),  
[www.academia.edu/11405608/Heavenly\\_Confinement\\_The\\_role\\_and\\_perception\\_of\\_the\\_Prison\\_Chaplain\\_in\\_England](http://www.academia.edu/11405608/Heavenly_Confinement_The_role_and_perception_of_the_Prison_Chaplain_in_England).
- David T. Lykken (1928–2006). *The Antisocial Personalities*. Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum, 1995; 259 pp. Lykken was a ground-breaking behavioral geneticist in the study of twins and professor emeritus of psychology and psychiatry at the University of Minnesota; interestingly, he earned his BA in psychology and math on the GI Bill in 1949, MS in psychology and statistics, and his PhD in clinical psychology at UM and remained there all his life.
- Davis, Alan J. “Sexual Assaults in the Philadelphia Prison System and Sheriff’s Vans,” *Transaction* 6 (1968): 8–17. Davis was a lawyer with Wolf, Block, Schorr and Solis-Cohen in Philadelphia, specializing in civil and criminal law, a degree from Harvard Law School, and editor the *Harvard Law Review*, and clerked for Chief Judge John Biggs, Jr., of the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Third Circuit.
- Davis, Angela Y. *Are Prisons Obsolete?* New York: Seven Sisters, 2003; 128 pp.
- Davis, Derek H. “President Bush’s Office of Faith-Based and Community Initiatives: Boon or Boondoggle?” *Journal of Church & State* 43, No. 4 (July 2001; 411–422). Davis is director of the J. M. Dawson Institute of Church-State Studies at Baylor University.
- Dawkins, Richard. *A Devil’s Chaplain: Reflections on Hope, Lies, Science, and Love*. Boston: Mariner Books, 2004; 272 pp.
- . *The God Delusion*. Boston: Mariner Books, 2008; 464 pp. Dawkins was a professor at Berkeley and is now the Charles Simonyi Professor of the Public Understanding of Science at Oxford University and has a string of tantalizing titled books, *The Selfish Gene*, *The Blind Watchmaker*, *Climbing Mount Improbable*, and *Unweaving the Rainbow*.
- Day, James M., and William S. Laufer *Crime, Values, and Religion*. Norwood, NJ: Ablex, 1987; 280 pp.
- de Beaumont, Gustave, and Alexis de Tocqueville. *On the Penitentiary System in the United States and Its Application in France*. Trans. by Francis Lieber. New Jersey: Patterson Smith, 1845; 301 pp.
- de Bellaigue, Christopher. “A Visionary Psychopath,” *The New York Review of Book* (8-19-21, Summer Issue): 40–42, reviewing, Alan Mikhail, *God’s Shadow: Sultan Selim* (Liveright, 2021: 496 pp.). Bellaigue is a journalist who has worked in the Middle East and Turkey since the 1990s.

- de Chardin, Pierre Teilhard. *On Love & Happiness*. New York: Harper & Row, 1984; 100 pp.
- de Rougemont, Denis (1906–1985). *Love in the Western World*. Trans. of *L'Amour et l'Occident* by Montgomery Belgion, new postscript trans. by Danielle Salti. New York: Pantheon Books, 1983, Princeton University Press; 1st 1939, Rev. 1956; 392 pp.
- de Vries, Bouke. “Five Arguments Against Single State Religions.” *Ethnicities* 21 (2021): 192–210. De Vries is postdoctoral research fellow at the University of Zurich whose research is supported by an Ambizione grant from the Swiss National Science Foundation. From the abstract: “A significant proportion of states grants constitutional recognition to a single religion, leaving various other religions within society constitutionally unrecognised. Many philosophers believe that this is problematic even when such recognition is (almost) wholly symbolic. The four most common and prima facie plausible objections to what I call ‘mono-recognition’ are that it alienates citizens who do not adhere to the constitutionally recognised religion; that it symbolically subordinates these individuals; that it reinforces oppressive social hierarchies; and that it violates principles of justificatory neutrality.... it goes on to propose a novel argument that does suggest that this type of religious establishment is pro tanto wrong within most societies, if not all.”
- de Waal, Frans B. M. *Age of Empathy: Nature’s Lessons for a Kinder Society*. New York: Harmony Books, 2009; 304 pp.
- . *Good Natured: The Origins of Right and Wrong in Humans and Other Animals*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1996; 368 pp. De Waal is C. H. Candler Professor of Primate Behavior in the Psychology Department and Director of Living Links, part of the Yerkes Primate Center, Emory University.
- Death Valley Days*, Season 11, Episode 255, an older banker has an affair with a 20-year-old, airing 1-1-1962, [www.Starz.com/us/en/series/death-valley-days/season-11/episode-55/30352](http://www.Starz.com/us/en/series/death-valley-days/season-11/episode-55/30352).
- Delap, Lucy. *Feminisms: A Global History*. Chicago: Chicago University Press, 2020; 256 pp.
- . *The Feminist Avant-Garde: Transatlantic Encounters of the Early Twentieth Century*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2009; 376 pp. Delap is the deputy chair of the Faculty of History at the University of Cambridge.
- Delgado, Richard. *Critical Race Theory: An Introduction*, 3rd Ed. New York: NYU Press 2018; 224 pp. Delgado is 8th-most cited legal scholar in U.S. history by HeinOnline 2013.
- . Juan Perea, Angela Harris, Jean Stefancic, and Stephanie Wildman. *Race and Races: Cases and Resources for a Diverse America*, 3rd Ed. (West Group 2015; 1,115 pp.
- . “Prosecuting Violence: A Colloquy on Race, Community, and Justice.” Chapter 12, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp. Originally in *Stanford Law Review* 52, No. 4 (1994): 751–775. Delgado is John J. Sparkman chair of law at the University of Alabama and the author of many books. Delgado is eighth-most cited legal scholar in U.S. history by HeinOnline 2013.
- Department of the Laity. *Laici In Ecclesia*. Geneva: World Council of Churches, 1961; 107 pp. An international bibliography on pastoral care resources.
- DeRevere, David W. ed. *Chaplaincy in Law Enforcement: What It Is and How to Do It*, 2nd Ed. Springfield, IL: Charles C. Thomas, 2005; 148 pp.
- Dershowitz, Alan M. *The Price of Principles: Why Integrity Is Worth Its Consequences*. New York: Hot Books, 2022; 168 pp. See [www.SimonAndSchuster.com/books/The-Price-of-Principle/Alan-Dershowitz/9781510773288](http://www.SimonAndSchuster.com/books/The-Price-of-Principle/Alan-Dershowitz/9781510773288). The list of his 50 books, 1,000-plus articles, accomplishments, and awards would make a great book in itself.



- . *Case Against the New Censorship: Protecting Free Speech from Big Tech, Progressives, and Universities*. New York: Hot Books, 2021; 192 pp. He is the Felix Frankfurter Professor of Law at Harvard Law School and one of the respected liberal Jewish scholars on the law, the Constitution, and litigation. He also quoted world-renowned legal scholar Professor H. L. A. Hart (1907–1992) saying, “Like a harlot, natural law is at the disposal of everyone. The ideology does not exist that cannot be defended by an appeal to the law of nature.”
- . *Cancel Culture: The Latest Attack on Free Speech and Due Process*. New York: Hot Books, 2020; 168 pp.
- . *Blasphemy: How the Religious Right is Hijacking Our Declaration of Independence* (2008; 208 pp.).
- . *The Case for Color-Blind Equality in an Age of Identity Politics* (2021; 168 pp.)
- . *The Case Against the New Censorship: Protecting Free Speech from Big Tech, Progressives, and Universities* (2021; 192 pp.).
- . *Defending Israel* (2019; 320 pp.).
- . *Trumped Up: How Criminalization of Political Difference Endangers Democracy* (2017; 196 pp.).
- . *Rights from Wrongs: A Secular Theory of the Origins of Rights*. New York: Basic Books, 2004; 261 pp.
- . “Double Standard by Civil Libertarians against Trump Endangers the Rule of Law.” Gatestone Institute (8-16-2022), [www.GatestoneInstitute.org/18809/trump-double-standard](http://www.GatestoneInstitute.org/18809/trump-double-standard).
- Desert News* (Author unknown). “Last Bundy Interview Called ‘Con Game,’” *Desert News* (9-12-1989), [www.Deseret.com/1989/9/12/18823450/last-bundy-interview-called-con-game](http://www.Deseret.com/1989/9/12/18823450/last-bundy-interview-called-con-game).
- Deters, Jesse. “Religion in Prison: Masterlife Graduation,” *The Angolite* 20, No. 6 (Nov/Dec 1995): 66–71, on first graduation of 26 prisoners from the Masterlife Discipleship Training for Leaders, implemented by Chaplain Burnie Schmidt, with Jerry Potts leading from FBC Slaughter, LA. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Dewey, John (1859–1952). *Democracy and Education*. New York: Macmillan, 1916; 434 pp.
- . *Human Nature and Conduct*. New York: H. Holt, 1922; 336 pp.
- . *Impressions of Soviet Russia and the Revolutionary World*. New York: New Republic, 1929; 268 pp.
- Diamond, Sara. *Not by Politics Alone: The Enduring Influence of the Christian Right*. New York: Guilford Press, 1998; 280 pp.
- . *Roads to Dominion: Right-Wing Movements and Political Power in the United States*. New York: Guilford Press, 1995; 445 pp. One of the best studies available on origins of the American Right.
- . *Spiritual Warfare: The Politics of the Christian Right*. Boston: South End Press, 1989; 292 pp.
- DiAngelo, Robin. *White Fragility: Why It’s So Hard for White People to Talk About Racism*. Foreword by Michael Eric Dyson. Boston: Beacon Press, an imprint of Penguin Random House Pub 2018; 192 pp. DiAngelo was professor of multicultural education at Westfield State University and is currently an Affiliate Associate Professor of Education at the University of Washington. See [www.RobinDiAngelo.com](http://www.RobinDiAngelo.com).



- Digard, Leon, Anna Graf von Sponeck, and Alison Liebling. “All Together Now: the Therapeutic Potential of a Prison Based Music Programme.” *Prison Service Journal* 170 (March 2007): 3–14, found music helped women.
- Dilley, Andrea Palpant. “The Fear of God Is the Beginning of Ethics.” *Christianity Today* (Sept. 2022): 27–28. Her hook being, “Progressives are calling out conservatives for a lack of integrity on sexual issues. We should heed their call—and then head back to Scripture.” She noted, “Our ethics should be consistent across the board: the act of safeguarding women from abuse draws from the same moral well as promoting traditional marriage, encouraging fidelity for couples, and supporting chastity for singles” (28), [www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2022/september/sexual-ethics-stop-abuse-double-standard-bodies.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2022/september/sexual-ethics-stop-abuse-double-standard-bodies.html). Dilley is the online manager for CT.
- Dilman, Ilham. *Love—Its Forms, Dimensions, and Paradoxes*. New York: St. Martin’s Press, 1998; 239 pp.
- Dilulio, John J. *Godly Republic: A Centrist Blueprint for America’s Faith-Based Future. A Former White House Official Explodes Ten Polarizing Myths about Religion and Government in America Today*. Aaron Wildavsky Forum for Public Policy series. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 2007; 321 pp. Dilulio is Frederic Fox Leadership Professor of Politics, Religion, and Civil Society and founding faculty director of Penn’s Robert A. Fox Leadership Program (1999–2018), and as faculty director of its Fox Leadership International Program (2014–present). See [www.Brookings.edu/experts/john-j-dilulio](http://www.Brookings.edu/experts/john-j-dilulio).
- . *Governing Prisons*. New York: Free Press, 1990; 364 pp.
- . “More Religion, Less Crime? Science, Felonies, and the Three Faith Factors.” *Annual Review of Law and Social Science*, 5 (December 2009): 115–133.
- . “John Dilulio’s Letter.” *Esquire* (May 23, 2007), [www.Esquire.com/news-politics/a2880/dilulio](http://www.Esquire.com/news-politics/a2880/dilulio), his depiction of Karl Rove is worth a look, too.
- Dimon, Laura. “A Modern Day Slave Plantation Exists, and It’s Thriving in the Heart of America.” *MiC* (5-8-14). And he quotes twice from one that Warden Cain slams in speeches, James Ridgeway, “God’s Own Warden, *Mother Jones* (July/Aug. 2011) that we quoted above.
- Disciplinary in TDCJ. Frist publication in TDCJ History of 86,775 Disciplinarys, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls), exposing no one in the Polunsky Fiasco got one disciplinary, not Michael Upshaw or Marvin Dunbar for cleaning contraband and clearing violators, or Chaplain David Collier, or the wardens shielding Collier. Yet what would a full analysis bring? What is the trend? In the elementary analysis, we see some trends and note them.
- Dodd, C. H. *According to the Scriptures—the Sub-Structure of New Testament Theology*. Hunter, NY: Scribner’s, 1953; 145 pp.
- Doherty, Brian. *Radicals for Capitalism: A Freewheeling History of the Modern American Libertarian Movement*. New York: PublicAffairs, 2007; 741 pp.
- Dollar, George W. “The Early Days of American Fundamentalism.” *Bibliotheca Sacra* 123, No. 490 (April 1966): 115-123.
- Donald Trump Jr., *Liberal Privilege: Joe Biden and the Democrats’ Defense of the Indefensible* (New York: Donald Trump Jr., 2020; 334 pp.) and *Triggered: How the Left Thrives on Hate and Wants to Silence Us* (New York: Hachette Book Group, 2019; 294 pp.).
- Dose, Ralf. “The World League for Sexual Reform: Some Possible Approaches.” *Journal of the History of Sexuality* 12, No. 1 (Jan., 2003): 1–15, published by University of Texas Press.

- Dostoevsky, Fyodor (1846–1880). *The House of the Dead, or Prison Life in Siberia*. 1st 1862; London: J. M. Dent and Sons; New York: E. P. Dutton, 1911; 284 pp. See [www.Gutenberg.org/files/37536/37536-h/37536-h.htm](http://www.Gutenberg.org/files/37536/37536-h/37536-h.htm).
- Douglass, Frederick (1818–1895). *The Life and Times of Frederick Douglass: From 1817-1882*. London: Christian Age Office, 1882; 454 pp. The last of his three autobiographies, the first being *Narrative of the Life of Frederick Douglass, An American Slave, Written by Himself* (New York, 1845).
- . “The Proclamation and the Negro Army.” *Collected Works*, Frederick Douglas Papers, digital edition, 560.
- . David W. Blight, *Frederick Douglass’ Civil War: Keeping Faith in Jubilee*. Baton Rouge and London: Louisiana State University Press, 1989; 300 pp.). Blight is the Sterling Professor of History and Director of the Gilder Lehrman Center for the Study of Slavery, Resistance, and Abolition at Yale University, earning many awards, including the Bancroft Prize, the Abraham Lincoln Prize, the Frederick Douglass Prize, and for this the 2019 Pulitzer Prize in History.
- . John E. Douglas and Johnny Dodd. *Inside the Mind of BTK: The True Story Behind the Thirty-Year Hunt for the Notorious Wichita Serial Killer*. Hoboken, NJ: John Wiley & Sons, 2008; 368 pp.
- . Philip S. Foner, (1910–1994), ed. *The Life and Writings of Frederick Douglass*, 5 Vols. New York, 1950. Foner is best remembered for his 10-volume *History of the Labor Movement in the United States* (published 1947–1994) and his being fired and blacklisted during the Communism purge; he became the chief editor of the Citadel Press; later, the New York State Board of Higher Education apologized for the blacklisting, and he became a professor of history at Rutgers University in Camden, New Jersey in 1981.
- . Martin, Waldo E. *The Mind of Frederick Douglass*. Chapel Hill, University of North Carolina Press, 1984; 346 pp. Martin was professor of history at the University of Virginia and is now the Alexander F. & May T. Morrison Professor of American History & Citizenship at Berkeley and expert on African American history.
- Douthat, Ross. “The Decline of the Christian Consensus.” *National Review* 57, No 23 (Dec. 17, 2020): 30–32.
- Downen, Robert, and John Tedesco. “75 Texas Ministers on SBC’s Internal List of Offenders,” *Houston Chronicle* (5-31-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/75-Texas-ministers-named-on-Southern-Baptist-s-17208452.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/75-Texas-ministers-named-on-Southern-Baptist-s-17208452.php) and *Beaumont Enterprise* (May 31, 2022): A3. “The release last week of a secret list of more than 700 church leaders and volunteers accused of sexual abuse was a groundbreaking moment in the history of the Southern Baptist Convention.” ... “It’s a perfect profession for a con artist, because all he has to do is talk a good talk and convince people that he’s been called by God, and bingo, he gets to be a Southern Baptist minister,’ Christa Brown, a longtime activist, once said. ‘then he can infiltrate the entirety of the SBC, move from church to church, from state to state, go to bigger churches and more prominent churches where he has more influence and power, and it all starts in some small church.’” ... “It turns out a handful of insiders had kept a such a list that, since 2007, had grown to more than 700 names, most of them confirmed as Southern Baptist-affiliated. It was released last week amid fallout from a report by Guidepost Solutions, a third-party firm that was hired by the SBC to investigate its top leadership body last year.” ... “Included on the list was Tommy Gilmore, the man [Christa] Brown has for years said abused her as a child before moving from Texas to a new church in Orlando, Florida. Gilmore was among the

at least 75 accused sexual abusers on the list who had worked or volunteered at Southern Baptist churches in Texas, an SBC stronghold. That's more than twice as many as the next highest state – Florida.” ... “Compiled at the behest of former SBC general counsel August ‘Augie’ Boto, the list relies heavily on new articles about criminal convictions. It includes roughly 260 cases published in an online database by the Houston Chronicle and the San Antonio Express-News as part of Abuse of Faith, a 2019 investigation into the SBC’s mishandling of sexual abuse complaints. The Guidepost report notes that abuse survivors were also contacting Boto and other SBC officials over the years to raise concerns.... In response to the report, SBC leaders quickly moved forward to publish the 203-page list, though with some redactions of sensitive information. Leaders also said they hope to strip retirement benefits from Boto as a result of the report’s findings.” ... “I could go on the internet right now and make a database of everyone who’s ever been convicted of a crime related to the SBC based on new reports, but that’s not what the Guidepost report is about’ said Kevin Biniazan, a lawyer who filed a lawsuit on behalf of numerous boys who say they were molested or raped by youth minister Jeffrey Dale Clark at a Southern Baptist church in Virginia. ‘The Guidepost report is about complaints that were made directly to the executive committee that they didn’t share with anyone,’ Biniazan said.” ... “How long had SBC officials known that Clark and others were abusing children? ‘It’s completely ambiguous,’ Biniazan said. ‘They want all of us to believe that the only time that they knew about (a case) was after conviction. But I’m willing to bet that some of those people they knew about beforehand.’”

*Houston Chronicle* and “A Chronicle Investigation: Abuse of Faith, 20 Years, 700 Victims,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/), which lists several other articles after the Six Part Series: Part 1, Robert Downen, Lise Olsen, John Tedesco, “20 years, 700 Victims: Sexual Abuse Spreads as Leaders Resist Reforms,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sexual-abuse-spreads-as-leaders-13588038.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sexual-abuse-spreads-as-leaders-13588038.php). Part 2, “Offend, Then Repeat: Churches Hired Dozens of Accused Leaders,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-churches-hired-ministers-accused-13588233.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-churches-hired-ministers-accused-13588233.php). Part 3, “100+ Southern Baptist Youth Pastors Convicted or Charged,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/All-too-often-Southern-Baptist-youth-pastors-13588292.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/All-too-often-Southern-Baptist-youth-pastors-13588292.php). Part 4, “Missionaries Left Trail of Abuse, But Leaders Stayed Quiet,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Missionaries-left-trail-of-abuse-13904418.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Missionaries-left-trail-of-abuse-13904418.php). Part 5, “Southern Baptist Churches Harbored Sex Offenders,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Southern-Baptist-churches-13912529.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Southern-Baptist-churches-13912529.php). Part 6, “Survivors of Baptist Sexual Abuse Come Forward to Help Others,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Survivors-of-Baptist-sexual-abuse-13938643.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Survivors-of-Baptist-sexual-abuse-13938643.php). Database, “The List: 263 Offenders Over 20 Years Across 30 States,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/database/](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/database/), photos of 95% of them with search function. Downen, Robert, and John Tedesco. “She Spent Decades Warning Southern Baptists About Abuse. This Week's Revelations Brought ‘No Joy.’” *Houston Chronicle* (5-29-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-southern-baptist-sexual-abuse-christa-brown-17205214.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-southern-baptist-sexual-abuse-christa-brown-17205214.php). “For two decades, Christa Brown has stared down evil, has sacrificed endlessly to stop Southern Baptist predators and expose leaders who helped keep them in pulpits. ‘For evil to become systemic, it needs a whole lot of enablers,’ she said. ‘And systemic evil is the most destructive kind, with the most

victims, because it is so disguised. It is the evil that smiles at you, and behind the scenes is just devastating people.’ Few leaders listened to her warnings about the crisis.”

Downen, Robert, and John Tedesco. “Southern Baptist Leaders Will Publish Secret List of Sexual Abusers in Response to Scathing Report.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-24-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-sex-abuse-report-secret-list-17195641.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-sex-abuse-report-secret-list-17195641.php). “Southern Baptist leaders vowed Tuesday to publish a secret list of accused sexual abusers and consider revoking the retirement benefits of the lawyer who commissioned it in response to a scathing report on sexual abuse that sent shock waves through the country’s second-largest faith group. ‘I want to issue a formal apology and say that we are sorry to the survivors for all that we’ve done to cause hurt,’ Willie McLaurin, interim president and CEO of the Southern Baptist Convention’s executive committee, the SBC’s highest governing body, said during the first public meeting held since the release of the groundbreaking investigation by Guidepost Solutions.”

Downen, Robert, “How Did the Southern Baptist Sex Abuse Scandal Happen? Here's a Timeline.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-24-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sex-abuse-timeline-17194777.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sex-abuse-timeline-17194777.php). “Released Sunday, the report by Guidepost Solutions details how a handful of SBC officials disparaged abuse survivors, ignored their warnings about a burgeoning abuse crisis and opposed prevention policies that they thought could protect children, but would open the SBC to liability in lawsuits. The nearly 400-page report corroborates what survivors have said for years: That denominational officials ignored or downplayed decades of documentation that showed predators were targeting SBC churches. Many of the executive committee members named in the report have retired or resigned last year amid contentious debates over whether to allow Guidepost full access to legally protected documents, as was demanded by SBC churches when they commissioned the inquiry. The report is the culmination of years of efforts to combat abuse in the SBC, the nation’s second-largest faith group. In 2019, the *Houston Chronicle* and *San Antonio Express-News* published *Abuse of Faith*, a series of investigations that detailed the widespread abuses occurring in the SBC’s 47,000 churches.” ... “Frank Page, head of the SBC’s executive committee, resigned his position after it was uncovered that he had an affair with a member of his church. And Paul Pressler, a former Texas Appeals Court judge and co-leader of the SBC’s 20-year civil war over Biblical truth, was accused of decades of rapes by a former youth group member who sued. Three other men eventually alleged similar misconduct in court affidavits, and the *Chronicle* revealed a 2004 lawsuit settlement for assault in which Pressler agreed to pay \$450,000. Meanwhile, controversy began to swirl over Paige Patterson, one of the most influential evangelicals of the last half-century. Criticism began after the resurfacing of sermons in which Patterson, a two-time SBC president, bragged about counseling a woman whose husband beat her. Patterson bragged that the woman once showed up to church with two black eyes, but that her husband had also come to church – a sign of restoration, in Patterson’s view. In another sermon, Patterson referred to a 16-year-old churchgoer as “built,” language he justified as Biblical. As outcries over Patterson’s earlier sermons grew, two women came forward saying he concealed or mishandled their rape reports while Patterson was president of various SBC seminaries. Ahead of the SBC’s annual meeting in June 2018, Patterson was removed as the president of the SBC’s Fort Worth seminary by the school’s trustees.”

Downen, Robert, John Tedesco, and staff writers. “Bombshell 400-page Report Finds Southern



- Baptist Leaders Routinely Silenced Sexual Abuse Survivors.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-22-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Bombshell-400-page-report-finds-Southern-Baptist-17190816.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Bombshell-400-page-report-finds-Southern-Baptist-17190816.php). “For 20 years, leaders of the Southern Baptist Convention — including a former president now accused of sexual assault — routinely silenced and disparaged sexual abuse survivors, ignored calls for policies to stop predators, and dismissed reforms that they privately said could protect children but might cost the SBC money if abuse victims later sued. The historic, nearly 400-page report details how a small, insular and influential group of leaders ‘singularly focused on avoiding liability for the SBC to the exclusion of other considerations’ to prevent abuse. The report was published by [Guidepost Solutions](#), an independent firm that conducted 330 interviews and reviewed two decades of internal SBC files in the seven-month investigation.” ...
- Downen, Robert. “Former Southern Baptist President Accused of Sexual Assault in Explosive, Third-party Investigation.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-22-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Former-Southern-Baptist-president-accused-of-17190827.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Former-Southern-Baptist-president-accused-of-17190827.php). “Johnny Hunt, a former president of the Southern Baptist Convention and well-known Georgia preacher, has been accused of sexually assaulting a woman weeks after his presidential tenure ended in 2010. The allegations are among the most explosive contained in a historic, nearly 400-page investigation into allegations that top SBC leaders mishandled, committed, ignored or concealed sexual abuses dating back to 2000. Requested by SBC church delegates last summer and made public on Sunday, the independent investigation found denominational leaders downplayed years of warnings about sex abuses from survivors and ignored expert advice on policies to protect children, among other shortcomings by SBC executive committee members.”
- Doyle, Richard F. *In Defense of Men and Civilization*. Forest Lake, MI: Poor Richard’s Press, independently published, 2020; 320 pp.
- Dreher, Rod. *Live Not by Lies: A Manual for Christian Dissidents*. New York: Sentinel, 2020; 256 pp. He is the editor of *The American Conservative* and has written for the *New York Post*, *The Dallas Morning News*, *National Review*, *The Wall Street Journal*, and the *Weekly Standard*.
- . “Grateful for Dante: How Dante Saved My Life,” *Touchstone—A Journal of Mere Christianity* (July/August 2021): 23–26.
- Dreisbach, Daniel L. “Sowing Useful Truths and Principles: The Danbury Baptists, Thomas Jefferson, and the ‘Wall of Separation.’” *Journal of Church and State* 39, No. 3, (1997): 455–501.
- . Jeffrey H. Morrison, and Mark David Hall, eds. *The Forgotten Founders on Religion and Public Life*, ed. Notre Dame: University of Notre Dame Press, 2009; 316 pp. This brings essays on the eleven lesser lights among the Founders, Abigail Adams, Samuel Adams, Oliver Ellsworth, Alexander Hamilton, Patrick Henry, John Jay, Thomas Paine, Edmund Randolph, Benjamin Rush, Roger Sherman, and Mercy Otis Warren.
- Dresser, Norine. *American Vampires—Fans, Victims & Practitioners*. New York: Norton, 1989; Vintage Books, 1990; 255p.
- . *Come as You Aren’t!—Feeling at Home with Multicultural Celebrations*. New York: M. Evans and Co., 2005; 256 pp.
- Drinan, Robert F. “Book Review: *Church and State in the United States* by Anson P. Stokes and Leo Pfeffer (Harper & Row, 1964)” *University of Chicago Law Review* 32 (1965): 613–617.
-



- Drucker, Ernest. *A Plague of Prisons: The Epidemiology of Mass Incarceration in America*. New York: New Press, 2013; 272 pp. He is a professor of Global Public Health at NYU's College of Global Public Health, adjunct professor of epidemiology at the Mailman School of Public Health at Columbia University, and professor emeritus in family and social medicine at Montefiore Medical Center, Albert Einstein College of Medicine.
- . ed. *Decarcerating America: From Mass Punishment to Public Health*. New York: New Press, 2017; 320 pp.
- Drum, Vance. "The Faith Factor: Prison Culture Transformation through Religious Efforts." *Corrections Today* (Nov/Dec 2017): 11–13, [www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayDrumTheFaithFactorCCPNov-Dec2017.pdf](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayDrumTheFaithFactorCCPNov-Dec2017.pdf).
- Drummond, Henry (1851–1897). *Natural Law in the Spiritual World*. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1890, with the 41st edition out in 1905; 414 pp.), who was a believer in theistic evolution. Drummond was a member of the Royal Society of Edinburgh and became popular for a time in science circles with this book.
- . *The Greatest Thing in the World* [Love]. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1890; 64 pp. Reprinted many times since. He accompanied Dwight L. Moody on his evangelistic tour of England and Ireland, and it was said that Moody, too, was moved by Drummond's message on love.
- Dubler, Joshua. *Down in the Chapel: Religious Life in an American Prison*. New York: Picador, an imprint of Farrar, Straus, and Giroux, 2014; 400 pp. Dubler is a professor of religion at the University of Rochester and director of the Rochester Education Justice Initiative; he has taught at Haverford College, Columbia University, and taught Villanova University's bachelor of arts program at Pennsylvania's SCI-Graterford Prison in Montgomery County, PA. This was based upon his Princeton PhD in Religion, "Subfield: Religion in America. Dissertation: Seven Days of Penitentiary Life: An Ethnographic Study of the Chapel at Pennsylvania's Graterford Prison," (Princeton, 2008).
- Duck, Steve, and Rosemary S. L. Mills, eds. *Handbook of Personal Relationships*. Wiley, 1988; 2nd 1996; 896 pp.
- . *Relating to Others*. Dorsey Press, 1988; 156 pp.
- Duff, Antony. *Punishment, Communication and Community*. Oxford University Press, 2001; 272 pp.
- . *Trials and Punishments*. Cambridge University Press, 1986; 332 pp.
- . "Restoration and Retribution." Chapter 11, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in Andrew von Hirsch, Julian V Roberts, Anthony E. Bottoms, Kent Roach, and Mara Schiff, eds., *Restorative Justice and Criminal Justice: Competing or Reconcilable Paradigms*, Studies in Penal Theory and Penal Ethics (Oxford: Hart Publishing, 2003; 360 pp.), 43–59. Duff is professor emeritus of law holding the Russell M. and Elizabeth M. Bennett chair in Excellence at the University of Minnesota Law School and is the author of many books. Duff was elected fellow of the Royal Society of Edinburgh in 1996 and a fellow of the British Academy in 2004.
- Duffee, David. *Explaining Criminal Justice: Community Theory and Criminal Justice Reform*. Boston: Oelgeschlager, Gunn & Hain, 1980, 262 pp. This won the inaugural Book of the Year Award from the Academy of Criminal Sciences
- . "The Correction Officer Subculture and Organizational Change." Chapter 20, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *Journal of Research in Crime and Delinquency* 11, No. 2 (July 1974): 155
-

- and 172. Duffee is professor emeritus at the School of Criminal Justice, University of Albany, New York, and is the author of many books.
- Duffy, Clinton T., and Dean Jennings. *The San Quentin Story*. New York: Doubleday & Company, 1950; 253 pp.
- Dutton, Kevin. *Wisdom of Psychopaths: What Saints, Spies, and Serial Killers Can Teach Us About Success*. New York: Scientific American/Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2012; 288 pp. Dutton is a professor at the University of Oxford, a fellow of the Royal Society of Medicine, the Society for the Scientific Study of Psychopathy, has spoken and published widely, [www.DrKevinDutton.com](http://www.DrKevinDutton.com).
- Dutton, Kevin, and Andy McNab. *The Good Psychopath's Guide to Success: How to Use Your Inner Psychopath to Get the Most Out of Life*. New York: Bantam Press, 2014; 332 pp. Andy McNab is the pen-name Steven Billy Mitchell used to write several best-selling novels of his British military life. He won the Distinguished Conduct medal for gallantry in the field, Military Medal for bravery in the field, and the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire for his literary work after the military. Dutton tested him, and this book appears to be McNab's story, written in his voice, as he interacts with Dutton. In a brain scan, Dutton is rather surprised to see a vacancy in areas where normal people are active—good read!
- Dutton, Kevin. *Flipnosis: The Art of Split Second Persuasion*. New York: Arrow Books, an imprint of Random House, 2011; 400 pp.
- Dutton, Kevin. *Split-Second Persuasion: The Ancient Art and New Science of Changing Minds*. New York: Houghton Mifflin Harcourt, 2011; 302 pp.
- E.**
- Earhart, H. Byron, ed. *Religious Traditions of the World: A Journey Through Africa, Mesoamerica, North America, Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Hinduism, Buddhism, China, and Japan*. New York: HarperOne, 1992; 1,232 pp. Earhart is professor emeritus Japanese Religions, Western Michigan University.
- Earley, Mark, and Jim Tonkowich. "The Story of the InnerChange Freedom Initiative," *Liberty Magazine* (Sept–Oct 2003), [www.LibertyMagazine.org/article/the-story-of-inner-change-freedom-initiative](http://www.LibertyMagazine.org/article/the-story-of-inner-change-freedom-initiative).
- Easley, Stanton. Prisoner Minister speech on 2017 NOBTS Seminary Promo, Part 4, <https://vimeo.com/217577462>, accessed 3-14-21.
- Eckholm, Erik. "Bible College Helps Some at Louisiana Angola Prison." *New York Times* (10-5-13).
- Eddy, Thomas. *An Account of the State Prison or Penitentiary House in the City of New York*. New York: Issac Collins and Son, 1801.
- Editors. "Editorial, Our Views: An Outside Reformer for Insider System." *Advocate* (12-18-16).
- Edri, Ortal, and Moshe Bensimon. "The Role of Music Among Prisoners and Prison Staff: A Qualitative Research Study." *European Journal of Criminology* 16, No. 6 (November 2019): 633–651. Both are at the Bar-Ilan University, Israel.
- Edmundson, Mark. "Truth Takes a Vacation: Trumpism and the American Philosophical Tradition." *Harper's* (January 2023): 37–43. He is university professor at the University of Virginia, the author of over a dozen books and a host of articles. See any articles. See <https://harpers.org/archive/2023/01/trumpism-and-the-american-philosophical-tradition/>.
- . *Self and Soul: A Defense of Ideals* (Harvard University Press, 2015; 304 pp.).
- Edwards, Jonathan (1703–1758). *Charity and Its Fruits: Christian Love as Manifested in the*

- Heart and Life*. Scotland, UK: Banner of Truth Trust: 2000, 1st 1852; 348 pp.
- Edwards, Loren. Interview. One of four. Edwards retired on 2010. Interviewed on 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap\\_Loren\\_Edwards\\_2010.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap_Loren_Edwards_2010.MP3). Four interviews on Polunsky Fiasco, three from previous staff chaplains on the lying policy-violating Chaplain David Collier who was protected by wardens until Maness blew the whistle, and then wrote *Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History: Case of the Enchanting Chaplain*. Self-published, 2013; 700 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf). Rick Anderson (left 2009), 08-08-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3); Chaplain Mary Berry (left 2012), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap\\_Mary\\_Barry\\_2012.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap_Mary_Barry_2012.MP3). And do not forget TDCJ’s computer expert Shawn Wallace who supervised four weeks *cleaning* the contraband, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3), and his critical revelation that TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell conspired with Marvin Dunbar and Michael Upshaw to clean the Polunsky, and then they cleared and promoted the violators; not long after Mr. Wallace was promoted too.
- Egan, Gerard. *The Skilled Helper: A Problem Management and Opportunity-Development Approach to Helping*, 9th Ed. Belmont, CA: Brooks/Cole Pub., 2010; 496 pp.; now in its 11th ed., 2019, with Robert J. Reese. Egan is professor emeritus of psychology and organizational studies at Loyola University of Chicago and the author of many books and articles. Reese is a professor and chair of the Department of Educational, School and Counseling Psychology at the University of Kentucky.
- Ehreneich, Barbara. *Bait and Switch: The (Futile) Pursuit of the American Dream*. New York: Holt, 2006; 272 pp. Amazon noted that she goes undercover to explore the “shadowy world of the white-collar unemployed. Armed with the plausible résumé ... she submits to career coaching, personality testing, and EST-like boot camps, and attends job fairs, networking events, and Evangelical job-search ministries. She is proselytized, scammed, lectured, and—again and again—rejected.” The NYT Book Review said she is “our premier reporter of the underside of capitalism.”
- Ehrman, Bart D. *Misquoting Jesus: The Story behind Who Changed the Bible and Why*. New York: HarperCollins, 2005; 176 pp. Ehrman is James A. Gray Distinguished Professor of Religious Studies at the University of North Carolina.
- Eichenwald, Kurt. *Conspiracy of Fools: A True Story*. New York: Crown, 2005; 784 pp. His detailed *afterword* is larger in the audio version than in the book. He had compiled twelve three-inch notebooks of data and documents for sources—love his work! Eichenwald wrote for the *New York Times* for 20-plus years, became a senior writer for *Newsweek*, won twice coveted the George Polk Award for excellence in journalism, was a finalist for the 2000 Pulitzer Prize, selected repeatedly for the *TJFR Business News Reporter* as one of the nation’s most influential financial journalists.
- . *The Informant: A True Story*. New York: Crown, 2001; 656 pp. This was turned into a movie about the FBI’s informant, Mark Whitacre, an executive at Archer Daniels Midland, and then how “Whitacre became sucked into his own world of James Bond antics, imperiling the criminal case and creating a web of deceit that left the FBI and prosecutors uncertain where the lies stopped and the truth began.” Whew!—was Whitacre a genius psychopath revealed in the mighty works of Robert D. Hare and Kevin Dutton? See chapter 2.
- Eisenberg, Nancy, and Janet Strayer, eds. *Empathy and Its Development*. Cambridge: Cambridge

- University Press, 1987; 406 pp. Eisenberg is regents professor of psychology at Arizona State University.
- , ed. *Empathy and Related Emotional Responses*. Jossey-Bass, 1989; 131 pp.
- Eliot, Samuel A., ed. *Pioneers of Religious Liberty in America—Being the Great and Thursday Lectures Delivered in Boston in 1903*. Boston: American Unitarian Association, 1903; 396p. Lectures on William Brewster, Roger Williams, Thomas Hooker, William Penn, Thomas Jefferson, William Ellery Channing, Horace Bushnell, Hosea Ballou, Ralph Waldo Emerson, Theodore Parker, and Phillips Brooks.
- Elliot, Jonathan (1784–1846), ed. *Debates on the Federal Constitution*, 5 Vols. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott, 1876.
- Elliot, P. T. *The Sociopath's Guide to Getting Ahead: Tips for the Dark Art of Manipulation*. New York: Skyhorse, an imprint of Simon and Schuster, 2018; 182 pp. Elliot studied philosophy at the University of Pennsylvania and was an award-winning screenwriting fellow at the American Film Institute and was art director for several films; she worked on such films as *The Hunger Games: Mockingjay*, *The SpongeBob Movie: Sponge Out of Water*, and *Kong: Skull Island*. She anchors her work early with a reference to Robert D. Hare's masterpiece *Without Conscience* which we show later.
- Elliott, Bill, and Vicki Verdeyen. *Game Over: Strategies for Redirecting Inmate Deception*. Alexandria, VA: American Correctional Association, 2003; 204 pp.
- Elliott, Charles. *Locating the Energy for Change: An Introduction to Appreciative Inquiry*. Winnipeg, Canada: International Institute for Sustainable Development, 1999; 288 pp. Elliott is the dean of Trinity Hall and founded the Cambridge Partnership for Organizational Transformation.
- Ellis, Albert (1913–2007). *The Case Against Religion: A Psychotherapist's View and the Case Against Religiosity*. Cranford, NJ: American Atheist Press, 1976, 2010; 53 pp.; New York: Institute for Rational Living; 1980; 57 pp. See [www.AlbertEllis.org](http://www.AlbertEllis.org), for the Institute for Rational Living, who develop rational emotive behavior therapy and author of 80 books. He was a signer of the 2003 Humanist Manifesto.
- . "Psychotherapy and Atheistic Values: A Response to A. E. Bergin's 'Psychotherapy and Religious Values,'" *Journal of Consulting and Clinical Psychology* 48, No. 5 (1980): 635–639.
- Ellis, Joseph J. *Founding Brothers: The Revolutionary Generation*. New York: Vintage, 2002; 304 pp. He won the Pulitzer Prize for this. Ellis retired from Mount Holyoke College where he was the dean of faculty and Ford Foundation Professor of History.
- . *American Sphinx: The Character of Thomas Jefferson*. New York: Vantage, 1998; 440 pp. This won 1997 National Book Award.
- . *Founding Brothers: The Revolutionary Generation*. New York: Vantage, 2002; 304 pp. Discusses Hamilton, Burr, Jefferson, Franklin, Washington, Adams, and Madison.
- . *His Excellency: George Washington*. New York: Vintage, 2004; 320p.
- Elmer, Barnes, Harry (1889–1968). *The Evolution of Penology in Pennsylvania: A Study of American Social History*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1927; 446 pp. Barnes was a long-time professor of psychology at the University of California and pioneer in the use of questionnaires.
- Emerson, Edward Waldo, *A Chaplain of the Revolution*. Boston: Office of the Unitarian review, 1891, 1922, 1970; 24 pp.).
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo (1803–1882). *Friendship and Love*. San Francisco: Paul Elder & Morgan



- Shepard, 1902; 84 pp.
- . *Essays*. Boston: Phillip, Sampson, 1852; 333p. Essays on love and friendship pp. 151–198.
- Enright, Anne. “The Burden of ‘Yes,’” *The New York Review of Book* (8-19-21, Summer Issue): 22–24. A review of Katherine Angel’s *Tomorrow Sex Will be Good Again: Women and Desire in the Age of Consent*. New York: Verso, 2021: 147 pp.
- Epstein, Joseph. “Literature, Then and Now: Novelists, Poets, and Critics Seek a Higher Truth, but Today’s Pickings Are Slim.” *National Review* (Dec. 17, 2020). Epstein was the editor of *The American Scholar* 1975–1997, who met with controversy for allowing a few Conservatives to write in the magazine and was subsequently fired, he claimed, “for being insufficiently correct politically,” of which I can relate.
- Erickson, Robert P. *Complicity in the Holocaust: Churches and Universities in Nazi Germany*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2012; 261 pp.
- . *Theologians Under Hitler*. New Haven and London: Yale University Press, 1985; 245 pp.
- Erickson, Gladys A. *Warden Ragen of Joliet*. Foreword by Joseph E. Ragen. Boston: E. P. Dutton & Company, 1957; 248 pp.
- Erickson, Millard J. *What Did He Know and When Did He Know it?* Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2003; 272 pp. Premier Evangelical theologian today with many books used as texts in seminaries.
- Erickson, Robert P., and Susannah Heschel, eds. *Betrayal: German Churches and the Holocaust*. Minneapolis: Fortress Press, 1999; 244 pp. Erickson is a professor of history at Pacific Lutheran University and a research fellow of the Alexander von Humboldt Foundation. Heschel is the Eli Black Professor of Jewish Studies at Dartmouth College.
- Erikson, Erik (1902–1994). *Childhood and Society*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1950; 448 pp. Chapter 7, “Eight Stages of Man” (247–274), a winner of both the Pulitzer and the National Book Award.
- . *Identity and the Life Cycle*. New York: W. W. Norton, 1979; 192 pp.
- Erikson, Joan M. *The Life Cycle Completed: Extended Version*. New York: Norton, 1998; 144 pp. Erik’s wife.
- Erikson’s Eight Stages, [www.SimplyPsychology.org/Erik-Erikson.html](http://www.SimplyPsychology.org/Erik-Erikson.html) and [www.Erikson.edu](http://www.Erikson.edu). His insight opened the door for developmental conflicts that continue in refinement in many schools of psychology.
- Erzen, Tanya. *God in Captivity: The Rise of Faith-Based Prison Ministries in the Age of Mass Incarceration*. Boston, MA: Beacon Press, 2017; 248 pp. Erzen is a professor of religion and gender studies at the University of Puget Sound and the faculty director of the Freedom Education Project Puget Sound, [www.FEPPS.org](http://www.FEPPS.org). For more see [www.PugetSound.edu/faculty-pages/terzen](http://www.PugetSound.edu/faculty-pages/terzen).
- . *Straight to Jesus: Sexual and Christian Conversions in the Ex-Gay Movement*. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 2006; 293 pp.
- Escobedo, Tricia. “5 Things You Didn’t Know about Satanists,” (Dec. 11, 2015), [www.CNN.com/2015/12/11/living/5-things-satanists/index.html](http://www.CNN.com/2015/12/11/living/5-things-satanists/index.html).
- Esolen, Anthony. “Our Suffering, Our Solace,” (27–32), *Touchstone—A Journal of Mere Christianity* (July/August 2021). Esolen is a professor at Magdalen College after having taught at Furman University, Providence College, and Thomas More College of Liberal Arts.



- Esteva, Diego Pulido. *Las Islas Mariás: Historia De Una Colonia Penal*. Juárez: Instituto Nacional de Antropología e Historia, 2017; 232 pp.
- Esther Kaplan, “Follow the Money: The Christian Right’s Comeback Has Been Fueled by Bush Administration Grants,” *The Nation* (Nov. 1, 2004), [www.TheNation.com/article/archive/follow-money/](http://www.TheNation.com/article/archive/follow-money/), and Kaplan also detailed how other national civil services were cut by the Bush administration.
- Evans, Linda, and Eve Goldberg, *The Prison Industrial Complex and the Global Economy*. Berkeley: JusticeNet Prison Issues Desk, Prison Activist Resource Center, 1999; 2nd 2009; 24 pp. See [www.FreedomArchives.org/Documents/Finder/DOC510\\_scans/Prison\\_Labor/510.prison.complex.global.economy.1998.pdf](http://www.FreedomArchives.org/Documents/Finder/DOC510_scans/Prison_Labor/510.prison.complex.global.economy.1998.pdf).
- Everson v. Board of Education of Ewing Township*, 330 U.S. 1 (1947).
- F.**
- Faith Percentages in TDCJ. [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2010\\_Chaplaincy\\_Faiths.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2010_Chaplaincy_Faiths.pdf). Percentages in TDCJ. These and data on Chaplaincy were covered up in 2011 when RPD Dir. Madeline Ortiz erased the Chaplaincy from the TDCJ budget. We fought and won it back against her wishes. She presented no paper substantiating her fiat. See *How We Saved Texas Prison Chaplaincy 2011—Immeasurable Value of Religion, Volunteers, and Their Chaplains*, with forewords by Jerry A. Madden, senior fellow for Right on Crime and 2011 chairman of the Texas House Corrections Committee (2015; 394 pp.), [www.preciousheart.net/Saved](http://www.preciousheart.net/Saved).
- Fuqua Henry L., (1924–1926), governor of Louisiana 1924–1926. “Notes and Abstracts: Penology: Wardens’ Letters Re Utilization of Prison Labor in War Time (455–459): From the Louisiana State Penitentiary, Baton Rouge, Henry L. Fuqua Letters,” in Robert H. Gault, editor, *Journal of the American Institute of Criminal Law and Criminology* 8 (Chicago: Northwestern University Press: May 1917–March 1918; 972 pp.): 456-457, [https://www.google.com/books/edition/\\_/-K7XYugDp80C?hl](https://www.google.com/books/edition/_/-K7XYugDp80C?hl). Section “Notes and Abstracts” included sub-sections Medical Exams, Syphilis and Society, Courts and Public Health, Penal Legislation, Civil Service Exams, Police, Probation, and Miscellaneous (446–470). Fuqua was under “Penology” in sub-sub-section “Wardens’ Letters Re Utilization of Prison Labor in War Time” (455–459) (WWI was 7-28-1914 to 11-11-1918) under which **Fuqua’s two-paragraph letter** was third of six following from California’s San Quentin warden and Colorado’s Canon City warden and before Minnesota’s Stillwater, Vermont’s Windsor, and Idaho’s Boise City. All six “Letters” were mere reports, and Fuqua’s simply listed bare stats, like 1,900 population, the 4,000 acres of sugar cane crop, 3,000 acres of corn, 200 acres of oats, 2,500 acres of cow peas, soy beans, etc. This reference was mutilated to support ISR Johnson’s that Fuqua also made “side deals” like Warden Cain in Hallett, Hays, Johnson, Jang, and Duwe, *The Angola Prison Seminary* (Routledge, 2017; 248 pp.), 240–241, italics theirs, bold mine, referencing Henry Fuqua, “Letters,” in Robert H. Gault, editor, *Journal of the American Institute of Criminal Law and Criminology* 8 (1918.): 456.
- Faris. Ellsworth. “Book Review: *The Story of Punishment: a Record of Man’s Inhumanity to Man* by Harry Elmer Barnes (Boston: Stratford Company, 1930; 292 pp.),” *The International Journal of Ethics*, 41, No. 2 (January 1931): 261–262, “One reason why the evils of modern punishment are so difficult of eradication is the unpleasantness of the subject. Our prisons are like cesspools of an earlier period.... Not that there is no thrill in talking of horrors, but these are so revolting in their details that the limit of good taste is

- reached before the tale is told.... We punish because we don't know what else to do.... All this and much more is brought out in Mr. Barnes book, which he dedicates to Clarence Darrow, and in which he tells a story of the tragic futility of our attempts to deal with criminals by methods which are not only ineffective but which positively aggravate the evils.”
- Farrar, Frederick W. *History of Interpretation*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1961, 1st 1886; 606 pp.
- Fawcett, Edmund. *Conservatism: The Fight for Tradition*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2020; 544 pp.
- . *Liberalism: The Life of an Idea*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2018; 536 pp.
- Fea, John. *Was America Founded as a Christian Nation: A Historical Introduction*. Louisville, KY: Westminster/John Knox Press, 2011; 314 pp. Fea is chair of American history at Messiah University.
- Feifer, Jason. “ZOOM into the Future.” *Entrepreneur* (December 2020; 56–60): 59. Feifer is editor in chief of *Entrepreneur*.
- Feiler, Bruce. *Abraham: A Journey to the Hearts of Three Faiths*. New York: William Morrow, 2005; 234 pp.
- . *America's Prophet: Moses and the American Story*. New York: William Morrow, an imprint of HarperCollins, 2009; 362 pp. Feiler is the author of six consecutive *New York Times* bestsellers, and over a dozen books.
- . *The Secrets of Happy Families: Improve Your Mornings, Tell Your Family History, Fight Smarter, Go Out and Play*. New York: William Morrow, 2013; 320 pp. Feiler is a columnist for the *New York Times* and a frequent commentator on radio and television.
- . *To Where God Was Born: A Daring Adventure Through the Bible's Greatest Stories*. New York: William Morrow, 2007; 448 pp.
- . *Walking the Bible: A Journey by Land through Five Books of Moses*. New York: HarperCollins, 2005; 496 pp.
- Feinberg, John. *No One Like Him—a Theology of God*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway, 2001; 879 pp. Powerfully presents God's sovereignty, but leaves love foundering. Feinberg is professor and co-chair of the Biblical and Systematic Theology Department of Trinity Evangelical Divinity School.
- Field Minister Reports. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf), and as seen, I wearied of dealing with TDCJ General Counsel William Overton on clarification for these. How many emails?
- Fields, Richard R. W. “Perks for Prisoners Who Pray: Using the Coercion Test to Decide Establishment Clause Challenges to Faith-Based Prison Units.” *University of Chicago Legal Forum*, Vol. 2005, No. 1, Article 15 (2005): 541–567, <https://chicagounbound.uchicago.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1382&context=uclf>. He is a corporate attorney in Boston.
- Fine, Reuben. *The Meaning of Love in Human Experience*. New York: Wiley, 1985; 422 pp.
- Firth, John B. (1868–1943). *Constantine the Great: The Reorganisation of the Empire and the Triumph of the Church*. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, Knickerbocker Press, 1914; 1st 1904; 368 pp.
- Fishman, Joseph Fulling, and Vee Terrys Perlman. “The Hardest Prison in the World to Manage.” *Vanity Fair* (February 1934), <https://archive.vanityfair.com/article/1934/2/the-hardest-prison-in-the-world-to-manage>.
-

- Fishman, Joseph Fulling. *Sex in Prison: Revealing Sex Conditions in American Prisons*. New York: National Library Press, 1934; reprint Padell Book, 1951; 256 pp. Fishman earned a law degree from the Baltimore Law School, was appointed examiner of the Federal Department of Justice 1909–11, inspector of prisons for the Federal Department of Justice 1912–21, consultant in delinquency and penology for the Russell Sage Foundation 1923–25; assistant to the commissioner of correction of New York City 1925–30, deputy Commissioner of Correction, New York City, and received a Guggenheim Fellowship in 1931 in sociology.
- , and Vee Terrys Perlman. *Crucibles of Crime: The Shocking Story of the American Jail*. New York: Cosmopolis, 1923; 299 pp.
- Flanagan, Tim, Wes Johnson, and Katherine Bennett. “Sam Houston State University Survey of Wardens Indicates Support of Education,” 2 *Windham* (March-April 1996).
- Fleischman, Judy. “Chaplaincy Best Practices for Care of ‘Spiritual Not Religious’ Persons.” APC Conference, Anaheim, CA: June 22, 2014. Fleischman, PhD, is the founder of [www.OpenSourceChaplaincy.com](http://www.OpenSourceChaplaincy.com).
- Fleming, William F., ed. and tr. *The Works of Voltaire: A Contemporary Version*, 21 vols. New York: E.R. Du Mont, 1901. Complete edition here, <https://oll.libertyfund.org/title/fleming-the-works-of-voltaire-a-contemporary-version-in-21-vols>. See the best overview on the net: <https://plato.stanford.edu/entries/voltaire>, on François-Marie d’Arouet (1694–1778), pen name Voltaire, the French activist who “played a singular role in defining the eighteenth-century movement called the Enlightenment.... he in fact directed many of his critical writings against the philosophical pretensions of recognized philosophers such as Leibniz, Malebranche, and Descartes.... a vigorous defender of a conception of natural science that served in his mind as the antidote to vain and fruitless philosophical investigation.”
- Fletcher, Jefferson Butler (1865–1946). *The Religion of Beauty in Woman: and other Essays on Platonic Love in Poetry and Society*. New York: Macmillan, 1911; 205 pp. Fletcher was a professor of comparative literature at Columbia University.
- Fletcher, Jesse C. *The Southern Baptist Convention—A Sesquicentennial History*. Nashville: Broadman & Holman, 1994; 463 pp.
- Florensky, Pavel. *The Pillar and Ground of the Truth*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1997; 595p.
- Flowers, Ronald B., Melissa Rogers, Steven K. Green. *Religious Freedom and the Supreme Court*. 5th Ed. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2008; 1,202 pp. Flowers is John F. Weatherly Emeritus Professor of Religion at Texas Christian University. Rogers is visiting professor of religion and public policy and Director, Center for Religion and Public Affairs, at Wake Forest University Divinity School. Green is Professor of Law and Director, Center for Religion, Law and Democracy, Willamette University.
- Flynn, Daniel J. *A Conservative History of the American Left*. New York: Crown Forum, 2008; 464 pp.
- Flynn, Daniel J. *Intellectual Morons: How Ideology Makes Smart People Fall for Stupid Ideas*. Crown Forum, 2004; 304 pp.
- . *Why the Left Hates America: Exposing the Lies That Have Obscured Our Nation’s Greatness*. New York: Prima Lifestyles, a Penguin Random House imprint, 2002; 272 pp.
- Flynn, Thomas W., Ronald A. Lindsay, Andrea Szalanski, and Julia Lavarney, eds. *Secular Humanism and Its Commitments: The Best of Free Inquiry*, Vol. 1. Amherst, NY: Inquiry Press, 2012; 118 pp. Has articles by Richard Dawkins, Paul Zachary Myers, Susan

- Haack, Paul Kurtz, Tom Flynn, Ronald A. Lindsay, and Shadia Drury.  
———, Ronald A. Lindsay, Andrea Szalanski, and Julia Lavarnway, eds. *The Scientific Examination of Religion*, Vol. 2. Amherst, NY: Inquiry Press, 2013; 142 pp. Has articles by Dawkins, Ibn Warraq, Victor Stenger, Philip Appleman, Michael Martin, Robert M. Price, Laura Purdy, and others.
- Flynn, Tom. *The New Encyclopedia of Unbelief*. Foreword by Richard Dawkins. Buffalo, NY: Prometheus, 2007; 897 pp., successor to 1985 version edited by the late Gordon Stein (1941–1996).
- . *The Trouble with Christmas*. Buffalo: Prometheus Books, 1992, reprint 2001; 244 pp.
- Foner, Philip S. (1910–1994), ed. *The Life and Writings of Frederick Douglass*, 5 Vols. New York, 1950. Foner is best remembered for his 10-volume *History of the Labor Movement in the United States* (published 1947–1994) and his being fired and blacklisted during the Communism purge; he became the chief editor of the Citadel Press; later, the New York State Board of Higher Education apologized for the blacklisting, and he became a professor of history at Rutgers University in Camden, New Jersey in 1981.
- Formicola, Jo Renee, Mary C. Segers, and Paul Weber. *Faith-Based Initiatives and the Bush Administration: The Good, the Bad, and the Ugly*. Lanham, MD: Rowan & Littlefield, 2003; 217 pp. Formicola is professor of political science at Seton Hall University, Segers is professor of political science at Rutgers University, and Weber is distinguished teaching professor of political science at the University of Louisville and senior fellow of the McConnell Center for Political Leadership.
- , and Hubert Morken. *Religious Leaders and Faith-Based Politics: Ten Profiles*. Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers, 2001; 289 pp. Reviews Rev. Floyd Flake, Bishop T. D. Jakes, Rev. Al Sharpton, Elder Dallin H. Oaks, Rabbi Daniel Lapin, Rev. Benjamin Chavis-Muhammed, and Sister Maureen Fiedler.
- Forster-Smith, ed., Lucy A. *College & University Chaplaincy in the 21st Century: A Multifaith Look at the Practice of Ministry on Campuses across America*. Foreword by Janet M. Cooper Nelson. Nashville: SkyLight Paths, 2013; 447 pp. Credited as the first comprehensive resource for chaplains and campus ministers of all faith traditions. Forster-Smith is chaplain and associate dean for religious and spiritual life at Macalester College in Saint Paul, Minnesota, and co-director of the Macalester Lilly Project for Vocation and Ethical Leadership, a Lilly Endowment program for the theological exploration of vocation; and Nelson is chaplain of Brown University in Providence, Rhode Island, and teaches at Brown’s Alpert School of Medicine.
- Foster, Burk. *Corrections: The Fundamentals*. New Jersey: Pearson Prentice Hall, 2006; 591 pp. An excellent introduction to corrections from history to practice. See [www.BurkFoster.net](http://www.BurkFoster.net) and [www.amazon.com/Corrections-Fundamentals-Burk-Foster/dp/013114328X](http://www.amazon.com/Corrections-Fundamentals-Burk-Foster/dp/013114328X). Foster was a professor of criminal justice at the University of Southwestern Louisiana Lafayette; Rideau and Dennis were editors of *The Angolite*. Six articles based on this book have been adapted and republished in *The Angolite*, the last of which was “Local Jails, State Prisons, and Federal Prisons,” *The Angolite* 46, No. 2 (March/April 2021): 42–51.
- . “Parole: The First 100 Years in America.” *The Angolite* 47, No. 4 (July/August 2022): 24–33, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Foster-Parole-2022.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Foster-Parole-2022.pdf).
- , Wilbert Rideau, and Douglas Dennis. *The Wall is Strong: Corrections in Louisiana*. University of Louisiana at Lafayette Press, 4th ed. 2014, 1st Ed. 1991. Foster was a professor of criminal justice at the University of Southwestern Louisiana Lafayette;

- Rideau and Dennis were editors of *The Angolite*.
- Fowler, James W. (1940–2015). *Stages of Faith: The Psychology of Human Development and the Quest for Meaning*. San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1981; 348 pp. Shorter version, *Faith Development and Pastoral Care*, Theology and Pastoral Care Series (Philadelphia: Fortress, 1987). Fowler is widely regarded, along with his associate Lawrence Kohlberg and his contemporaries Carol Gilligan and Daniel J. Levinson, as a seminal figure in the field of developmental psychology. He has taught at Harvard University and Boston College and was professor of theology and human development and head of the Center for Ethics in Public Policy and the Professions at Emory University.
- Fowles, Don C. “The Three Arousal Model: Implications of Gray’s Two-factor Learning Theory for Heart Rate, Electrodermal Activity, and Psychopathy.” *Psychophysiology* 17 (1980): 87–104.
- Fox, Margalit. *The Confidence Men: How Two Prisoners of War Engineered the Most Remarkable Escape in History*. New York: Random House, 2021; 329 pp. Based upon the true story of how Cedric Hill and Lt. E. H. Jones (1883–1942) used an Ouija board and a “spook” to gain the confidence of their Turkish captors and warden in 1918 and escape, researched from Jones’ *The Road to En-Dor, Being an Account of How Two Prisoners of War at Yozgad in Turkey Won Their Way to Freedom* (NY: John Lane, 1920; 351 pp.) and other memoirs. In the preface, Jones gives this jewel: “If this book saves one widow from lightly trusting the exponents of a creed that is crass and vulgar and in truth nothing better than a confused materialism, or one bereaved mother from preferring the unwholesome excitement of a séance and the trivial babble of a hired trickster to the healing power of moral and religious reflexion on the truths that give human life its stability and worth—then the miseries and sufferings through which we passed in our struggle for freedom will indeed have had a most ample reward” (ix). Fox is a senior writer for *The New York Times* and won the William Saroyan Prize for Literature.
- Foxe, John (1516–1587). *Foxe’s Book of Martyrs*. 1st published 1563 by John Day; Alachua, FL: Bridge-Logos, 2001; 482 pp.
- Frame, John. *The Doctrine of God—a Theology of Lordship*. Phillipsburg, NJ: P & R, 2002; 864 pp. Written more with Open Theism in mind than not, though it gives a fine presentation on Lordship. Frame is professor emeritus of Systematic Theology and Philosophy at Reformed Theological Seminary.
- Frankl, Victor E. *Man’s Search for Meaning—An Introduction to Logotherapy, from Death-camp to Existentialism*. Trans. by Ilse Lasch. Preface by Gordon Allport. Boston, Beacon Press, 1962, 1st 1946. An often used quote is “They may have been few in number, but they offer sufficient proof that everything can be taken from a man but one thing: *the last of the human freedoms—to choose one’s attitude in any given set of circumstances, to choose one’s own way*” 86–87, italics mine. I gave a copy of Frankl’s masterpiece to all my volunteer chaplains that I trained over 20 years, an unforgettable journey of the heart. Frankl was the professor of neurology and psychiatry at the University of Vienna Medical School and distinguished professor of logotherapy at the U.S. International University. Many of his 27 books have been 19 languages including Chinese and Japanese, been a visiting professor at Harvard, Duquesne, SMU, and been awarded several honorary doctorates.
- . *The Doctor of the Soul: From Psychotherapy to Logotherapy*. Trans. by Richard and Clara Winston. New York: Vintage, 1986; 1st by Alfred A. Knopf 1995; 318 pp.
-



- Frazer, Greg L. *The Religious Beliefs of America's Founders: Reason, Revelation, and Revolution*. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2012; 312 pp. Frazer is dean of the John P. Stead School of Humanities and professor of history and political studies at The Master's University.
- Fretheim, Chaplain Tim. "Hospitality, Mental Illness, and the 'Mark of Cain': A Theology of Chaplaincy in a Forensic Psychiatric Hospital," 2018 Annual Joint Society of Biblical Literature and American Academy of Religion Meeting (Denver; Nov. 17–20, 2018), presented on 11-18-18. He is a retired Chaplain from the Forensic Psychiatric Hospital at Colony Farms in Coquitlam, British Columbia.
- Fried, Amy, and Douglas B. Harris. *At War with Government: How Conservatives Weaponized Distrust from Goldwater to Trump*. New York: Columbia University Press, 2021; 320 pp. Fried is the John Mitchell Nickerson Professor of Political Science at the University of Maine, and Harris is professor of political science at Loyola University Maryland.
- Frink, Chris. "Breaking Into Prison: A Gospel Invasion Helps Bring Peace to One of the Nation's Most Violent Penitentiaries," and sidebar, "Controversial Cain: Warden Burl Cain Has Had a Few Tangles in the Courts Himself." *Christianity Today* 48, No. 5 (May 1, 2004): 36–39, [www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2004/may/5.39.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2004/may/5.39.html).
- Fromm, Erich (1900–1980). *The Art of Loving*. New York: Harper & Row, 1956; 118pp.  
 ———. *Psychoanalysis and Religion*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 2001; 119 pp.
- Frost, Natasha A., and Todd R. Clear. "Theories of Mass Incarceration." In *Oxford Handbook on Prisons and Imprisonment*. Edited by John Wooldredge and Paula Smith. New York: Oxford University Press, 2018; 776 pp.  
 ———, Todd R. Clear, and Carlos E. Monteiro. "Ending Mass Incarceration: Six Bold Reforms to Rapidly Reduce Incarceration without Compromising Public Safety," and Frost, Clear, and Monteiro, "Ending Mass Incarceration: Six Bold Reforms to Rapidly Reduce Incarceration without Compromising Public Safety," both in *Decarcerating America: From Mass Punishment to Public Health*, edited by Ernest Drucker (2017; 320 pp.).
- Fulero, S. M., and G. L. Stone. "Review of the Hare Psychopathy Checklist-Revised." In *Twelfth Mental Measurements Yearbook*, edited by Jane Close Conoley, James C. Impara, and Linda L. Murphy (Lincoln, NE: Buros Institute, 1995; 1,200 pp.), 453–454, the Buros Institute of Mental Measurements, founded in 1938 by the late Oscar Krisen Buros, is located in the Department of Educational Psychology at the University of Nebraska.
- Furniss, Norman F. *The Fundamentalist Controversy 1918-1931*. New Have: Yale University Press, 1954; 199 pp.
- G.**
- Gadamer, Hans-Georg. *Philosophical Hermeneutics*. Trans. by David E. Linge. Berkeley CA: University of California Press, 1976; 30th Ann. 2008; 304 pp.
- Gaddis, Thomas E. *The Birdman of Alcatraz: The Story of Robert Stroud*. Epilogue by Phyllis E. Gaddis. Sausalito, CA: Comstock, 1989; 222 pp.
- Gaddy, C. Welton, and Barry W. Lynn. *First Freedom First: A Citizen's Guide to Protecting Religious Liberty and the Separation of Church and State*. Preface by Andrew S. Grove. Boston: Beacon Press, 2008; 216 pp. Blurb on the cover by Walter Cronkite.
- Gaebelein, Frank (1899–1983). *The Christian, the Arts, and Truth: Regaining the Vision of Greatness*. Colorado Springs: Multnomah 1985; 267 pp.  
 ———. *The Pattern of God's Truth: Problems of Integration in Christian Education*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1954; 118 pp. Gaebelain served as editor of *Our Hope*,

- later merged with *Eternity*, and *Christianity Today*, style editor of *New International Version*, general editor for the 12-volume *Expositor's Bible Commentary*, and author of 20-plus books.
- Gaensslen, R. E.. and Henry C. Lee. *Sexual Assault Evidence: National Assessment and Guidebook*. Federal Grant Award #92-IJ-CX-0041. U.S. DOJ, 2002; 119 pp. Written with the University of New Haven, West Haven CT, and Connecticut State Police Forensic Science Laboratory, Meriden CT, and host of others. See [www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/191837.pdf](http://www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/191837.pdf). Gaensslen was with the Forensic Science Group, Department of Pharmaceutics and Pharmacodynamics, College of Pharmacy, University of Illinois at Chicago; and Lee was director emeritus, Connecticut State Police Forensic Science Laboratory, Meriden, CT.
- Gaes, Gerald G., and Andrew L. Goldberg. *Prison Rape: A Critical Review of the Literature*. Washington, DC: National Institute of Justice, March 2004; 71 pp. See [www.OJP.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/213365.pdf](http://www.OJP.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/213365.pdf). Gaes was director of research for the U.S. Federal Bureau of Prisons, Flanagan was vice president for academic affairs of the State University of New York at Brockport, Motiuk was director of general research for the Correctional Service Canada, and Stewart was manager of Living Skills and Family Violence Prevention Programs at Correctional Service Canada.
- . "Correctional Treatment." In *The Handbook of Crime and Punishment*, edited by Michael Tonry (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1998; 803 pp.), 714 & 727. Gaes is director of research for Federal Bureau of Prisons. See Mark W. Lipsey, "The Efficacy of Intervention for Juvenile Delinquency: Results from 400 Studies," Paper at the 41st annual meeting of the American Society of Criminology, Reno, Nevada (1989).
- , Timothy J. Flanagan, Laurence L. Motiuk, and Lynn Stewart. "Adult Correctional Treatment." In *Prisons, Crime and Justice: A Review of Research*, Vol. 26, edited by Michael Tonry and Joan Petersilia (Chicago: Chicago University Press, 1999; 552 pp.; 362–426), 414–415. Gaes was director of research for the U.S. Federal Bureau of Prisons, Flanagan was VP for academic affairs of the State University of New York at Brockport, Motiuk was director of general research for the Correctional Service Canada, and Stewart was manager of Living Skills and Family Violence Prevention Programs at Correctional Service Canada.
- Gallagher, Charles. *Nazis of Copley Square: The Forgotten Story of the Christian Front*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2021; 336 pp. Gallagher is a professor of history at Boston College.
- . *Vatican Secret Diplomacy: Joseph P. Hurley and Pope Pius XII*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 2008; 304 pp. This won the John Gilmary Shea Prize from the American Catholic Historical Association.
- Galliher, John F., and James L. McCartney, eds. *Criminology: Power, Crime, and Criminal Law*. Homewood, IL: Dorsey Press, 1977; 548 pp.
- Gallinio, Antonio. *Tortures and Torments of the Christian Martyrs*. Los Angeles: Feral House, 1903, 2004; 320 pp.
- Gallman, Vanessa. "Conservatives Fear GOP Missing Its Chance to Help Poor." *Dallas Morning News* (1-28- 1996): 7A.
- Galsworthy, John (1867–1933). *The Forsyte Saga*, 5 Vols. Portsmouth: William Heinemann, 1906–1921; single New York: C. Scribner's Sons, 1922; 870 pp. For this he won the 1932 Nobel Prize in Literature "for his distinguished art of narration which takes its highest form."
-

- Ganey, Terry. *St. Joseph's Children: A True Story of Terror and Justice*. New York: Carol Publishing, 1989; 237 pp.
- Gannon, Kathy. "Taliban Say Executions, Strict Punishments Will Continue." *Beaumont Enterprise* (from *Associated Press*, 9-24-21): A12.
- Gardner, Martin (1914–2010). *The Flight of Peter Fromm*. Buffalo, NY: Prometheus, an imprint of Rowman & Littlefield, 1994, 1st 1973; 280 pp. Gardner was the creator of *Scientific American's* "Mathematical Games" column that he did for 25 years, the author of nearly 100 books, for many years a contributing editor to the *Skeptical Inquirer*, and regarded by many as one of the most important writers who helped make science popular. Plus, he was also regarded as an important magician.
- Garland, David W. *Punishment and Modern Society: A Study in Social Theory*. Chicago: Chicago University Press, 1990; 323 pp. Garland is the Arthur T. Vanderbilt Professor of Law and Professor of Sociology at the University of New York.
- . "'Governmentality' and the Problem of Crime: Foucault, Criminology, Sociology." *Theoretical Criminology* 1, No. 1 (May 1997): 172–214.
- Garner, Dwight. "After Atom Bomb's Shock, the Real Horrors Began Unfolding." *New York Times* (1-20-2010), see [www.NYTimes.com/2010/01/20/books/20garner.html](http://www.NYTimes.com/2010/01/20/books/20garner.html).
- Gaudet, Dale. "Religion in Prison: Fishers of Men," *The Angolite* 20, No. 2 (July/Aug 2002): 52–55, on graduation from NOBTS with 32 earning associate degrees, 27 bachelor degrees in Christian ministry. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Gault, Robert H. *Criminology*. Boston: Heath, 1932; 461 pp.
- . *Journal of the American Institute of Criminal Law and Criminology* 8 (May 1917–March 1918; 972 pp.).
- George, Erin, Robert Johnson, and Alison B. Martin. *A Woman Doing Life: Notes from a Prison for Women*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2010, 2nd Ed. 2015; 272 pp.
- Gerkin, Charles V. (1922–2004). *Crisis Experience in Modern Life*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1979; 352 pp. A tour de force, a standard for crisis understanding in the 20th century.
- . *Introduction to Pastoral Care*. Nashville: Abingdon Press, 1997; 272p. He was professor pastoral psychology at Emory University.
- . *Living Human Document: Re-Visioning Pastoral Counseling in a Hermeneutical Mode*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1984; 219p.
- Gertz v. Welch* 418 U.S. 323 (1974).
- Gill, James. "For Ex-Angola Warden Burl Cain: It Was His Buddies Assessing His Job Performance," *Advocate* (April 3, 2016), [www.NOLA.com/opinions/james\\_gill/article\\_83a1bc24-3246-584a-b4bd-477484c3e9eb.html](http://www.NOLA.com/opinions/james_gill/article_83a1bc24-3246-584a-b4bd-477484c3e9eb.html).
- Gill, Paul. *Opening the Doors: A Prison Chaplain's Life on the Inside*. Foreword by Roger Herft. UK: Waterside Press, 2018; 256 pp. served ten years as prison chaplain in Australia and rose to Archbishop of the Anglican Church of Australia of Perth from 2005 to 2017.
- Gillespie, Nick. "Self-Cancellation, Deplatforming, and Censorship: A Taxonomy of Cancel Culture." *Reason* (Oct 2021): 16–23.
- Gilliat-Ray, Sophie, Mansur Ali, and Stephen Pattison. *Understanding Muslim Chaplaincy*. London: Routledge, 2014; 226 pp. Gilliat-Ray is professor in religious and theological studies and director of the Islam-UK Centre, Cardiff University; Ali is Jameel lecturer in Islamic Studies at Cardiff University, UK; and Pattison is professor of religion, ethics and

- practice and head of theology and religion, Birmingham University, UK.
- Gillin, John L. *Criminology and Penology*. New York: Century, 1926; 615 pp.
- Gills, James. *Love—Fulfilling the Ultimate Quest*. Love Press, 1993; 144 pp. See [www.StLukesEye.com/about-the-gills](http://www.StLukesEye.com/about-the-gills). The author of several books and founder of St. Luke’s Cataract Surgery in Florida, [www.StLukesEye.com/about-the-gills](http://www.StLukesEye.com/about-the-gills), “most experienced cataract ... surgical institute in the world.” He gives his books for free to prison chaplains all over America, free of charge, and I must have given out 1,000s over my 20 years, including this, my favorite.
- Gilmore, Ruth Wilson. *Abolition Geography: Essays Towards Liberation*. Edited by Brenna Bhandar and Alberto Toscano. New York: Verso, 2022; 506 pp. Gilmore is a professor of Earth & Environmental Sciences, and American Studies at the Graduate Center of the City University of New York, director of the Center for Place, Culture, and Politics.
- . *Change Everything: Racial Capitalism and the Case for Abolition*. Edited by Naomi Murakawa. Chicago: Haymarket, 2023; 180 pp.
- . *Golden Gulag: Prisons, Surplus, Crisis, and Opposition in Globalizing California* (Berkeley: University of California Press, 2007; 388 pp.).
- Gilson, Dave. “Inside Man: An Interview with Wilbert Rideau.” *Mother Jones* (May-June 2010), subtitled, “The acclaimed prison journalist talks about his five years of freedom, violence, redemption, and the power of the pen,” [www.MotherJones.com/media/2010/03/interview-wilbert-rideau-angola-prison/](http://www.MotherJones.com/media/2010/03/interview-wilbert-rideau-angola-prison/).
- Gladwell, Malcolm. *Blink: The Power of Thinking Without Thinking*. New York: Little, Brown, and Co., 2007; 296 pp. Gladwell was included in the *Time* 100 Most Influential People list and touted as one of *Foreign Policy*’s Top Global Thinkers. A NYT best seller.
- . *The Tipping Point: How Little Things Can Make a Big Difference*. New York: Little, Brown, and Co., 2000; 301 pp. A NYT best seller.
- Glaser, Daniel. *The Effectiveness of a Prison and Parole System*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1964; 586 pp. Glaser is professor emeritus of sociology at the University of Southern California, the author or editor of a dozen books and about 200 articles, and past president of the American Society of Criminology, the Illinois Academy of Criminology, and California’s Association for Criminal Justice Research.
- Glass, Rachel Lee. MA, CLC, “A Therapist Reveals the Surprising Truth about Older Men Marrying Younger Women,” <https://psychcentral.com/blog/a-therapist-reveals-the-surprising-truth-about-older-men-marring-younger-women/>.
- Global Prison Seminaries Foundation, [www.PrisonSeminaries.org](http://www.PrisonSeminaries.org), accessed 3-15-20 and 4-30-21, detailing the strategic plan to forward indentured religious service from prisoners without even a wink at the constitutional issues or multitude of other issues outlined in this book, [www.PrisonSeminaries.org](http://www.PrisonSeminaries.org).
- Glover, Michael. “The Christian Warden.” *The Angolite* (March–April 1995), [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf). See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . “The Christian Warden.” *The Angolite* 20, No. 2 (March/April 1995; 20–27): 20–23, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf), on article on Cain soon after he arrived in Feb. 1995 to Angola. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . “The Religionists.” *The Angolite* (July–August 1992), [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Religionists-1992.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Religionists-1992.pdf). See Appendix 6 for more
-



- Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Glueck, Sheldon. *Mental Disorder and the Criminal Law*. Boston: Little, Brown, 1925; 693 pp.
- . *Crime and Justice*. Boston: Little, Brown, 1936; 349 pp.
- Glyn, Elinor. *The Philosophy of Love*. Author's Press, 1923; 251 pp.
- Goering, Curt. "An Ugly Portrait of Rape in Prison." *New York Times* (4-17-01), 18A. He was the deputy executive director of Amnesty International.
- Goodill, David. *Nature as Guide: Wittgenstein and the Renewal of Moral Theology*. Washington, D.C.: Catholic University of America Press, 2022; 304 pp. He is an associate member of the faculty of theology, University of Oxford, and lecturer in moral philosophy, Blackfriars, Oxford.
- Gold, Christian, Jörg Assmus, Kjetil Hjørnevik, Liv Gunnhild Qvale, Fiona Kirkwood Brown, Anita Lill Hansen, Leif Waage, and Brynjulf Stige. "Music Therapy for Prisoners: Pilot Randomised Controlled Trial and Implications for Evaluating Psychosocial Interventions." *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* 58, No. 12 (December 2014): 1520–1539.
- Goldberg, Michelle. *Kingdom Coming: The Rise of Christian Nationalism*. New York: W.W. Norton & Company, 2006; 272 pp.
- Goldsmith, Stephen. *The Twenty-First Century City: Resurrecting Urban America*. Washington, D.C.; Regnery, 1997; 250 pp.
- Goldstein, Arnold, and Gerald Y. Michaels. *Empathy—Development, Training, and Consequences*. Lawrence Erlbaum Assoc., 1985; 287 pp.
- . *Empathy and Counseling: Explorations in Theory and Research*. Springer-Verlag, 1987.
- Goodstein, Lynne, and Doris L. MacKenzie, eds. *The American Prison: Issues in Research and Policy*. New York: Plenum, 1989; 312 pp.
- , and Kevin N. Wright. "Inmate Adjustment to Prison." In *The American Prison: Issues in Research and Policy*, edited by Lynne Goodstein and Doris L. MacKenzie (New York: Plenum, 1989; 312 pp.).
- Gordon, Melton, J. *New Age Encyclopedia*. Farmington Hills, MI: Gale Research, 1990; 350 pp.
- Gorringe, Chaplain Timothy J. *God's Just Vengeance: Crime, Violence and the Rhetoric of Salvation*. Cambridge Studies in Ideology and Religion. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1996; 296 pp. He was a chaplain for ten years.
- . "The Prisoner as Scapegoat: Some Skeptical Remarks on Present Penal Policy." In *Religion, the Community, and the Rehabilitation of Criminal Offenders*, edited by Thomas P. O'Connor and Nathaniel J. Pallone (New York: Haworth Press, 2002; 296 pp.), 256–257, also co-published simultaneously as *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, Nos. 3/4 (2002: 249–257). Gorringe is Professor Emeritus of Theology and was St. Luke's Foundation Professor of Theological Studies in the School of Classics and Theology at the University of Exeter.
- Gottfried, Paul. *Antifascism: The Course of a Crusade*. Ithaca, NY: Northern Illinois University Press, an imprint of Cornell University Press, 2021; 216 pp. Gottfried is the editor in chief of *Chronicles*, former Horace Raffensperger Professor of Humanities at Elizabethtown College, the author of 14 books, and renowned authority on fascism/antifascism.
- Graber, Jennifer. *The Furnace of Affliction: Prisons and Religion in Antebellum America*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 2014; 248pp. Graber is a professor of religious studies at the University of Texas at Austin and shows how Protestant reformers failed to



- realize their dreams of large-scale inmate conversion or of prisons that reflected their values.
- Graff, Garrett M. *Watergate: A New History*. New York: Avid Reader, imprint of Simon & Schuster, 2022; 829 pp. A treasure of up-to-date research, Graff brings to life the depth of corruption as Nixon used the FBI and several government agencies to secure his Republican reelection. Chuck Colson and more. If peculiar interest is that had investigative reporters Bob Woodward and Carl Bernstein given up, Nixon and crew might have succeeded in complete cover up, just as Bryan Collier, Oliver Bell, Michael Upshaw, and Marvin Dunbar have in TDCJ and as of 2022 had the *Houston Chronicle* ceased its investigations the SBC leadership might have kept secret its 10-year-old list of sexual abusing ministers.
- Graham, Ruth, and Elizabeth Dias. “Beth Moore, a Prominent Evangelical, Splits With Southern Baptists,” *New York Times* (3-10-21), [www.NYTimes.com/2021/03/10/us/beth-moore-southern-baptists.html](http://www.NYTimes.com/2021/03/10/us/beth-moore-southern-baptists.html).
- . “‘Sermongate’ Prompts a Quandary: Should Pastors Borrow Words From One Another?” and subtitled, “The new leader of the Southern Baptist Convention has delivered sermons containing passages from those of his predecessor, causing a furor,” *New York Times* (July 6, 2021), [www.NYTimes.com/2021/07/06/us/sermongate-plagiarism-litton-greear.html](http://www.NYTimes.com/2021/07/06/us/sermongate-plagiarism-litton-greear.html). The article was shared with the Hearst corp. and made the *Beaumont Enterprise* (7-11-21), B6, titled “Should Pastors Borrow the Words of Others?”
- . “Ravi Zacharias, Influential Evangelist, Is Accused of Sexual Abuse in Scathing Report.” *The New York Times* (2-11-2021), [www.NYTimes.com/2021/02/11/us/ravi-zacharias-sexual-abuse.html](http://www.NYTimes.com/2021/02/11/us/ravi-zacharias-sexual-abuse.html).
- Grant, Peter. *Walls, Wire, Bars and Souls*. Fynbos Press, 2013; 294 pp.
- Grant, R. M. *A Short History of the Interpretation of the Bible*. New York: Macmillan, 1963; 224 pp.
- Graves-Fitzsimmons, Guthrie. *Just Faith: Reclaiming Progressive Christianity*. Broadleaf Books 2020; 240 pp.
- Gray, Jeffrey Alan (1934–2004). *The Psychology of Fear and Stress*, 2nd Ed. Cambridge: University of Cambridge Press, 1987; 422 pp.
- Greater Good Magazine: Science-Based Insights for a Meaningful Life*, <https://greatergood.berkeley.edu/>.
- Green Mile, The*, script: <https://imsdb.com/scripts/Green-Mile,-The.html>.
- Green, Harold F. *Prison Stories: Living the Life of a Prison Chaplain* (Bloomington, IN: AuthorHouse, 2013; 320 pp.), a chaplain at San Quentin and then at High Desert State Prison in Susanville, CA.
- Green, Miranda, et al, *The Celtic World* (London: Routledge, 1996; 864 pp).
- Greene, L. F., ed. *The Writings of John Leland [1754–1841]*. Arno Press, 1969; 744 pp.
- Gregory the Great (540–604). *Pastoral Care*. Trans. *Liber Regula Pastoralis* (c. 590, *Book of Pastoral Rule*) by Henry Davis, Vol. 11. *Ancient Christian Writers*. Edited by Johannes Quasten and Joseph C. Plumpe. Catholic University of America. New York: Newman, 1950; 281 pp. Davis was a professor of moral and pastoral theology at Heythrop College, England. Gregory was the bishop of Rome known for the missionaries sent out and his voluminous writings. His devotion was recognized by all Christians, even Protestant Reformer John Calvin, revised the liturgy. His wrote a huge commentary on the Book of

- Job. Over 850 letters have survived from the last 13 years of his life. He was *great* for many reasons.
- Griffith, Lee. *The Fall of the Prison: Biblical Perspectives on Prison Abolition*. Foreword by Dale W. Brown. Grand Rapids, MI: William B. Eerdmans, 1993; 278 pp.
- Griffiths, Louise, and Di Bailey. “Learning from Peer Support Schemes—Can Prison Listeners Support Offenders Who Self-injure in Custody?” *International Journal of Prisoner Health* 11, No. 3 (2015): 157–168. Griffiths is Senior Lecturer, School of Social Services, and Bailey is executive dean, Nottingham Trent University, UK.
- Grissom, Brandi. “From Inmate to Minister: Seminary Program Aims to Transform Texas Prisoners from the Inside Out,” *Dallas Morning News* (5-16-16), [www.DallasNews.com/news/politics/2016/05/16/from-inmate-to-minister-seminary-program-aims-to-transform-texas-prisoners-from-the-inside-out/](http://www.DallasNews.com/news/politics/2016/05/16/from-inmate-to-minister-seminary-program-aims-to-transform-texas-prisoners-from-the-inside-out/).
- Gross, Neil. *Why Are Professors Liberal and Why Do Conservatives Care?* Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2013; 400 pp.
- , and Solon Simmons, eds. *Professors and Their Politics*. (Baltimore, MD: John Hopkins University Press, 2014; 374 pp. Gross is a professor of sociology at the University of British Columbia. Simmons is a professor of conflict analysis in the School for Conflict Analysis and Resolution at George Mason University.
- Grosse, David. *Exploring Chaplaincy Ministry*. Kansas City, MO: Church of the Nazarene, 2006; 182 pp.
- Groth, A. Nicholas, with H. Jean Birnbaum. *Men Who Rape: The Psychology of the Offender*. New York: Plenum, 1979; 227 pp. Groth was a clinical psychologist and dir. of Forensic Mental Health Associates in Orlando. Compare Meda Chesney-Lind, “Book Reviews: *Men Who Rape*, A. Nicholas Groth,” *Crime & Delinquency* 127, No. 1 (1981): 143–145. She is a professor and director of the Women’s Studies Program at the University of Hawaii at Mānoa, senior research fellow at Portland State University, and author of many articles and books defending women’s rights.
- Grudem, Wayne, ed. *A Biblical Case against Theistic Evolution: Is It Compatible with the Bible*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway, 2022; 256 pp. Contributions by Wayne Gruden, John D. Currid, Guy P. Waters, Gregg R. Allison, and Fred G. Zaspel. Grudem is Distinguished Research Professor of Theology and Biblical Studies at Phoenix Seminary and a member of translation oversight committee for the English Standard Version and author of over 25 books. Currid is the Carl W. McMurray Professor of Old Testament at Reformed Theological Seminary, adjunct at the Jerusalem Center for Biblical Studies in Jerusalem, Israel, and serves as project director of the Bethsaida Excavations Project in Israel (1995–present). Waters is the James M. Baird Jr. Professor of New Testament at Reformed Theological Seminary. Allison is a professor of Christian theology at the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, secretary of the Evangelical Theological Society, a book review editor for the *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society*, an elder at Sojourn Community Church, and a theological strategist for Harbor Network. Zaspel is pastor at Reformed Baptist Church in Franconia, Pennsylvania, an adjunct professor of systematic theology at the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, and the executive director of Books At a Glance.
- Guidepost Solutions LLC. *Report of the Independent Investigation: The Southern Baptist Convention Executive Committee’s Response to Sexual Abuse Allegations and an Audit of the Procedures and Actions of the Credentials Committee*. (5-15-2022; 288 pp.), [www.SATaskForce.net/updates/guidepost-solutions-report-of-the-independent-](http://www.SATaskForce.net/updates/guidepost-solutions-report-of-the-independent-)

- [investigation](#), after 313 interviews and a lot research. No persons were documented as authors or investigators. See the final report which included two separate appendices: [www.SATaskForce.net/s/Guidepost-Solutions-Independent-Investigation-Report\\_\\_\\_.pdf](#). *Report Appendices Volume 1* (5-15-22; 73 pp.), [www.SATaskForce.net/s/Appendices-to-Guidepost-Report-FINAL-pt1.pdf](#). *Report Appendices Volume 2* (5-15-22; 34 pp.), [www.SATaskForce.net/s/Appendices-to-Guidepost-Report-FINAL-pt2\\_.pdf](#). Compare “Downen, Robert” and *Houston Chronicle* articles. Guild, Reuban A. *Chaplain Smith and the Baptists; or, Life, Journals, and Addresses of The Rev. Hezekiah Smith, D.D. of Haverhill, Massachusetts, 1737–1805*. Philadelphia: American Baptist Publications, 1885; 429 pp.
- Guinness, Os. *Last Call for Liberty: How America’s Genius for Freedom Has Become Its Greatest Threat*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity Press, 2018; 336 pp.
- , James Davison Hunter, eds. *Articles of Faith, Articles of Peace: The First Amendment Religion Clauses and the American Public Philosophy*. Washington, D.C.: Bookings Institution, 1990; 178 pp. This was put together from a symposium sponsored by the Williamsburg Charter Foundation, and it won the 1991 Gustavus Myers Award for the Study of Human Rights. Guinness is a renown social critic, founder of Trinity Forum, and has written over 30 books, [www.OsGuinness.com](#).
- Gurr, Ted Robert (1936–2017), Peter N. Grabowsky, and Richard C. Hula. *The Politics of Crime and Conflict: A Comparative History of Four Cities*. Beverly Hills: Sage, 1977; 792 pp. Gurr was distinguished university professor emeritus at the University of Maryland, and part of the President Lyndon B. Johnson’s National Commission on the Causes and Prevention of Violence after the assassinations of Martin Luther King Jr. and Robert F. Kennedy, and began projects still going today.
- Gushee, David P. *After Evangelicalism: The Path to a New Christianity*. Louisville: KY: Westminster John Knox, 2020; 243 pp. Gushee is Distinguished University Professor of Christian Ethics at Mercer University and Chair of Christian Social Ethics Vrije Universiteit Amsterdam, considered one the world’s leading Christian ethicists, and author or editor of more than 25 books, including Gushee and Glen H. Stassen, *Kingdom Ethics, 2nd Ed.: Following Jesus in Contemporary Context* (Grand Rapids: William B. Eerdmans; 2017; 550 pp. [1st Ed., IVP; 2003]). Stassen is the Lewis B. Smedes Professor of Christian Ethics at Fuller Theological Seminary and author of several books.
- , and Glen H. Stassen. *Kingdom Ethics, 2nd Ed.: Following Jesus in Contemporary Context*. Grand Rapids: William B. Eerdmans; 2017; 550 pp. (1st Ed., IVP; 2003). Stassen is the Lewis B. Smedes Professor of Christian Ethics at Fuller Theological Seminary and author of several books.
- Gushwa, Chaplain Robert L. *The Best and The Worst of Times: The United States Army Chaplaincy 1920–1945*, Vol. 4. Washington, D.C.: Office of the Chief of Chaplains, GPO, 1977; 277 pp.
- Gutierrez, Gustavo. *A Theology of Liberation: History, Politics and Salvation*. Trans. by Caridad Inda and John Eagleson. Maryknoll, NY: Orbis Press, 1973, with new intro for 1984 15th Anniversary ed.; 334 pp.
- Gyan Jr., Joe. “3 More Former Angola Guards Charged in Beating of Inmate and Alleged Cover-up.” *Advocate* (11-2-16).
- H.**
- Hacker, P. M. S., and Joseph Raz, eds. *Law, Morality, and Society: Essays in Honour of H. L. A. Hart*. Oxford, UK: Clarendon Press, 1977; 312 pp.

- Hackworth, Jason. *Faith Based: Religious NeoLiberalism and the Politics of Welfare in the United States*. Atlanta: University of Georgia Press, 2012; 191 pp. He is a professor in the Department of Planning and Geography at the University of Toronto and author of other books and articles.
- . *The NeoLiberal City: Governance, Ideology, and Development in American Urbanism*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 2006; 248 pp. This was nominated for the Robert Park Book Award.
- Hagee, John. “Coronavirus: Dress Rehearsal for the New World Order,” Cornerstone Church, San Antonio (6-28-20), [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=H\\_vNWmqWmZc](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=H_vNWmqWmZc). Hagee is the founder of the Christian-Zionist organization United for Israel.
- Haidt, Jonathan. *The Happiness Hypothesis: Finding Modern Truth in Ancient Wisdom*. New York: Basic Books, 2006; 320 pp. On which Martin E. P. Seligman said is “The most brilliant and lucid analysis of virtue and well-being in the entire literature of positive psychology. Haidt is the Thomas Cooley Professor of Ethical Leadership, NYU-Stern School of Business, the 2001 winner of the Templeton Prize in Positive Psychology.
- . *The Righteous Mind: Why Good People Are Divided by Politics and Religion*. New York: Vintage, 2012; 460 pp. Haidt is the Thomas Cooley Professor of Ethical Leadership, NYU-Stern School of Business, 2001 won the Templeton Prize in Positive Psychology.
- Haidt, Jonathan. *The Righteous Mind: Why Good People Are Divided by Politics and Religion*. New York: Vintage, 2012; 460 pp.
- Hale, Dale Email response from ACCA Membership Chair Dale Hale, 5-22-21.
- Hall, Mark David. *Did America Have a Christian Founding?: Separating Modern Myth from Historical Truth*. Nashville: Thomas Nelson, 2019; 240 pp. Hall is a Fellow in the William Penn Honors Program at George Fox University and associated with the Center for the Study of Law and Religion at Emory University.
- Hallett, Michael, Joshua Hays, Bryon Johnson, Sung Joon Jang, and Grant Duwe, *The Angola Prison Seminary: Effects of Faith-Based Ministry on Identity Transformation, Desistance, and Rehabilitation*. New York: Routledge, 2017; 248 pp. The million-dollar study, with the following. See [www.BaylorISR.org](http://www.BaylorISR.org). Texas companion piece: Sung Joon Jang, Byron R. Johnson, Joshua Hays, Michael Hallett, and Grant Duwe. “Prisoners Helping Prisoners Change: A Study of Inmate Field Ministers Within Texas Prisons.” *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* 64, No. 5 (April 2020; online Sept. 2019): 470–497, see [www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf](http://www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf). See chapters 24 & 25 for our critique of these.
- , Bryon R. Johnson, Joshua Hays, Sung Joon Jang, and Grant Duwe. “U.S. Prison Seminaries: Structural Charity, Religious Establishment, and Neoliberal Corrections.” *The Prison Journal* 99, No. 2 (February 2019): 150–171, [www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/US-Prison-Seminaries.pdf](http://www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/US-Prison-Seminaries.pdf). Hallett is a professor at the University of North Florida, Jacksonville; Johnson, Hays, Jang professors at Baylor University’s ISR; and Duwe is the research director for the Minnesota Department of Corrections.
- , Joshua Hays, Bryon Johnson, Sung Joon Jang, and Grant Duwe., “‘First Stop Dying’: Angola’s Christian Seminary as Positive Criminology.” *International Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* (July 2015; 20 pp.). Hallett is a professor at the Florida State University, Duwe with the Minnesota DOC; Johnson, Hays, and Jang are with the Baylor Institute for Studies of Religion headed by Johnson.



- , Joshua Hays, Byron R. Johnson, Sung Joon Jang, and Grant Duwe. *The Angola Prison Seminary: Effects of Faith-Based Ministry on Identity Transformation, Desistance, and Rehabilitation*. New York: Routledge Innovations in Corrections, 2016; 248 pp.
- Hallow, Ralph Z. “The Prison that Dared to Pray: Angola Used Faith, Family to Stem Violence.” *Washington Times* (July 15, 2014), [www.WashingtonTimes.com/news/2014/jul/15/the-prison-that-dared-to-pray-angola-used-faith-fa/](http://www.WashingtonTimes.com/news/2014/jul/15/the-prison-that-dared-to-pray-angola-used-faith-fa/). In the second, they reference Shadd Maruna, foreword by Hans Toch, *Making Good: How Ex-Convicts Reform and Rebuild Their Lives* (Washington, D.C.: American Psychological Association Books, 2001; 211 pp.).
- Hamilton, Clive, and Mareike Ohlberg. *Hidden Hand: Exposing How the Chinese Communist Party Is Reshaping the World*. London: Oneworld Publication, 2020; 432 pp. It won an anti-endorsement from London-based 48 Group Club, a non-profit promoting positive Chinese relations. Hamilton is a professor at Charles Sturt University in Canberra, Australia, and for fourteen years has been director of the Australian Institute that he founded; his previous best-seller *Silent Invasion* exposed the Chinese influence pervading Australia. Ohlberg is a senior fellow in the Asia Program of the German Marshall Fund, and she previously worked at the Mercator Institute for China Studies.
- Hamburger, Philip. *Separation of Church and State*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2002: 528 pp. He is the Maurice and Hilda Friedman Professor of Law at the Columbia Law School.
- Hampton, Jean Elizabeth (1954–1996). “The Moral Education Theory of Punishment.” Chapter 4, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 13 (1984): 208–238. Hampton was Harvard Knox Fellow at Cambridge University, Pew Evangelical Scholar, a distinguished visiting lecturer at several universities, and lastly was Professor of Philosophy at the University of Arizona.
- Haney, Craig. *Reforming Punishment: Psychological Limits to the Pains of Imprisonment*. Washington, D.C.: American Psychological Association, 2006; 386 pp.
- Hankins, James. *Virtue Politics: Soulcraft and Statecraft in Renaissance Italy*. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press, an imprint of Harvard University, 2019; 768 pp. Hankins is university professor of history at Harvard University, the founder and general editor of the I Tatti Renaissance Library.
- . *Renaissance Civic Humanism*. Cambridge University Press; 2004; 332 pp.
- . *The Cambridge Companion to Renaissance Philosophy*. Cambridge University Press, 2007; 450 pp.
- . “Pietas,” *First Things* (November 2020): 41–46.
- Hanley, Ryan P. “Adam Smith’s Other Masterwork.” *National Review* (Dec. 17, 2020): 107–108. Hanley is a professor of political science at Boston College.
- Hannah, John, *Arthur Carl Piepkorn [1907–1973]: Chaplain to the Greatest Generation*. American Lutheran Publicity Bureau, 2020; 88 pp. Best known for his magnum opus, *Profiles in Belief: Religious Bodies of the United States and Canada* 4 Vols. (New York: Harper & Row, 1977–1979), v. 1. Roman Catholic, Old Catholic, Eastern Orthodox; v. 2. Protestant denominations; v. 3. Holiness and Pentecostal; v. 4. Evangelical, Fundamentalist, and other Christian bodies. Piepkorn earned his PhD in Assyriology from the University of Chicago and spent 31 years as Army chaplain. He mentored Richard John Neuhaus, founder of *First Things*. After Pearl Harbor, he was called back, when to Army Chaplain School, graduated first in his class, then assigned as a Chaplain



- School instructor. He assisted XXIII Corps in Texas who helped liberate Paris after Germany's surrender. In 1945 he served under Patton, where he was challenged to write WWII history of Army Chaplaincy in the European theater, of which he and three staff chaplains and ten enlisted clerks interviewed 1,750 individuals. After WWII, he returned to U.S. in 1948 at Lt. Col., became commandant of the Chaplain School. He joined Concordia Seminary in 1951 but continued in reserve. His famous essay "What Chance Has Chaplaincy?" became a classic in the literature. Compare "Arthur Carl Piepkorn, Confessor," *Lutheran Forum* 38 No. 3 (Una Sancta/Fall 2004): 28–36.
- Hannity, Sean. *Live Free or Die: America (and the World) on the Brink*. New York: Threshold, an imprint of Simon & Schuster, 2020; 342 pp.
- Hardy, Steve. "No Charges buy Eye-Opening Findings from State Police Probe into Angola Payroll Fraud." *Advocate* (April 11, 2016), [www.TheAdvocate.com/baton\\_rouge/news/article\\_87392451-5bc7-5baf-b7d3-76a734a6e712.html](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/baton_rouge/news/article_87392451-5bc7-5baf-b7d3-76a734a6e712.html).
- Hare, John E. *The Moral Gap: Kantian Ethics, Human Limits, and God's Assistance*. Oxford: Clarendon, 1996; 304 pp. Hare was the professor of philosophy at Lehigh University from 1975–1989, professor of philosophy at Calvin College 1989–2003, then Noah Porter Professor of Philosophical Theology at Yale Divinity School, 2003 to present.
- Hare, Robert D. *Without Conscience: The Disturbing World of the Psychopaths Among Us*. New York: Pocket Books, 1993; Guilford Press, 1999; 248 pp. Hare is professor emeritus on psychology at the University of British Columbia, developer of one of the world's most widely used assessments for psychopathy, 100-plus articles, and the Society for the Scientific Study of Psychology named their lifetime achievement award him, with him the first recipient in 2005 of the R. D. Hare Lifetime Achievement Award.
- . *Psychotherapy: Theory and Research*. New York: Wiley, 1970; 489 pp.
- . "Forty Years Aren't Enough: Recollections, Prognostications, and Random Musings." Introduction to book of 20 articles, in Hugues Hervé and John C. Yuille, eds., *The Psychopath: Theory, Research, and Practice* (Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum, 2007; 598 pp.).
- . "Psychopathy: A Clinical Construct Whose Time Has Come," *Criminal Justice and Behavior* 13 (1996): 29-40.
- , K. Stracham, and A. Forth. "Psychopathy and Crime: A Review." In *Clinical Approaches to Mentally Disordered Offenders*, edited by Kevin Howells and Clive R. Hollin. New York: Wiley, 1993; 274 pp.
- Harp, Gillis J. *Protestants and American Conservatism: A Short History*. Oxford, 2020; 336 pp. Harp is professor of history at Grove City College, Pennsylvania, a private Christian school routinely ranked as one of the country's top colleges by *U.S. News and World Report*.
- Harper, William T. *Eleven Days in Hell: The 1974 Carrasco Prison Siege at Huntsville, Texas*. North Texas Crime and Criminal Justice Series, Vol. 3 of 12. Denton: University of North Texas Press, 2009; 360 pp. Harper spent 14 years with the *Philadelphia Inquirer* as reporter and wrote many articles for *American Heritage* and *Focus* and utilized eighty-eight real-time audio tapes of negotiations and interviewed many of the surviving participants.
- Harris, Julie. Personal email from her for the SBTC on 12-9-19 responding to the question of donations to the HOTF, to which she replied, "I can tell you that back in 2011-2012, SBTC did give SWBTS grants totaling \$116,200 for the purpose of funding a SWBTS

- campus (Darrington) in the Texas prison system.” She signed herself as “Staff Accountant | Operational & Financial Services” for the Southern Baptists of Texas Convention, Grapevine, TX 76099. This was added to page 5 late in the final publication so it did not make it into the book’s bibliography or her name into the index.
- Harris, Roger W. Louisiana Legislative Auditor, “Investigative Audit,” State Penitentiary at Angola (1-17-2017), [http://app.lla.state.la.us/PublicReports.nsf/0/55DE748EC2743692862580AD0075AD64/\\$FILE/000122DF.pdf](http://app.lla.state.la.us/PublicReports.nsf/0/55DE748EC2743692862580AD0075AD64/$FILE/000122DF.pdf).
- Harris, R. L. *Inspiration and Canonicity of the Bible*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1957; 348 pp.
- Harris, Sam. *The End of Faith: Religion, Terror, and the Future of Reason*. New York: W. W. Norton, 2005; 348 pp.
- . *The Moral Landscape: How Science Can Determine Human Values*. New York: Free Press, imprint of Simon & Schuster, 2011; 320 pp.
- . *Waking Up: A Guide to Spirituality Without Religion*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 2015; 252 pp. This was a *New York Times* best-seller. See [www.SamHarris.org](http://www.SamHarris.org), cofounder and CEO of Project Reason.
- Hart, H. L. A. (1907–1992). “Prolegomenon to the Principles of Punishment,” chapter 1, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally his presidential address to the society in *Proceedings of the Aristotelian Society* 60 (1959–60): 1–26. Hart was professor of jurisprudence at Oxford University, principal of Brasenose College, and his most famous work was *The Concept of Law* (1961), about which Cornell University’s Jacob Gould Schurman Professor of Philosophy and Law Andrei Marmor said was “rightly considered the founding text of analytical legal philosophy.” University of Michigan Law School’s Charles F. and Edith J. Clyne Professor of Law A. W. Brian Simpson (1931–2011) said it was “one of the most influential works of philosophy of the 20th century, redefining the field of legal philosophy and introducing generations of students to philosophical reflection on the nature of law.” *Encyclopedia Britannica* article said Hart was “the foremost legal philosopher and one of the leading political philosophers of the 20th century.” See 16 articles honoring him by P. M. S. Hacker and Joseph Raz, eds., *Law, Morality, and Society: Essays in Honour of H. L. A. Hart* (Oxford, UK: Clarendon Press, 1977; 312 pp.).
- . *The Concept of Law*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1961, 271 pp.; 3rd Ed. with intro by Leslie Green, 2012, 380 pp.
- . “Prolegomenon to the Principles of Punishment,” *Proceedings of the Aristotelian Society* 60 (1959–60): 1–26.
- Hart, S., and Robert D. Hare. “Psychopathy: Assessment and Association with Criminal Conduct.” In *Handbook of Antisocial Behavior*, edited by David M. Stoff, James Breiling, and Jack D. Maser. New York: Wiley, 1997; 624 pp.
- Hartz, Louis (1919–1986). *The Liberal Tradition*. New York: Harcourt, Brace, and World, 1955; 348 pp.
- Harvey, Larry, and Hilary Field. *From Menace to Miracle: The True Story of How a Prisoner Became a Prison Chaplain*. Independently pub., 2018; 154 pp.
- Hasenclever, Andreas, and Volker Rittberger. “Does Religion Make a Difference? Theoretical Approaches to the Impact of Faith on Political Conflict.” *Millennium: Journal of International Studies* 29, No. 3 (2000): 641–674.
- Hasker, William. *God, Time, and Knowledge*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1989; 244

- pp.
- Hassine, Victor (1955–2008). Edited by Robert Johnson and Sonia Tabriz. *Life Without Parole: Living and Dying in Prison Today*, 5th Ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 2010, 1st 1996; 196 pp. Hassine was an author who was convicted of murder, sentenced to life, and committed suicide in prison, though he had been devoted to bettering prison conditions, serving in Pennsylvania’s Graterford prison, and his lawsuits won \$125 million in improvements in prisoner health and safety. Johnson is a professor of justice, law, and society at American University, editor of BleakHouse Publishing, and Tabriz is a J.D. candidate and merit scholar at The George Washington University Law School and managing editor of BleakHouse Publishing.
- Hattem, Michael D. *Past and Prologue: Politics and Memory in the American Revolution*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 2020; 320 pp. Hattem is the associate dir. of the Yale-New Haven Teachers Institute.
- Hawk, Ryan. *The Pursuit of Excellence: The Uncommon Behaviors of the World’s Most Productive Achievers* (New York: McGraw Hill, 2022; 240 pp.).
- Hawkins, O. S. *In the Name of God: The Colliding Lives, Legends, and Legacies of J. Frank Norris and George W. Truett*. Nashville: B&H Academic, an imprint of LifeWay, 2021; 208 pp. Hawkins is the CEO of GuideStone Financial Resources, the retirement arm of the SBC that serves more than 250,000, the largest Christian-based mutual fund in the nation with assets of over \$15 billion. Prior to the GuideStone in 1997, Hawkins was pastor of FBC Dallas (1993–1997), FBC Fort Lauderdale, FL (1978–1993), and the author of 40 books.
- Hawkins, Yisrayl. *Devil Worship—The Shocking Facts!* (H.O.Y. & Sons, 1992; 609 pp. Hawkins was nuts and saw sex and the devil under every bush.
- Hayes, Liz. “Dark Shadows: For More than 40 Years, Aggressive Networks of Christian Nationalists Have Worked to Topple the Church-State Wall. Are They About to Succeed?” *Church & State* 75, No. 10 (11-2022): 6–8. See [www.AU.org/the-latest/church-and-state/articles/dark-shadows-for-more-than-40-years-christian-nationalist-groups-have-worked-to-topple-the-church-state-wall-are-they-about-to-succeed/](http://www.AU.org/the-latest/church-and-state/articles/dark-shadows-for-more-than-40-years-christian-nationalist-groups-have-worked-to-topple-the-church-state-wall-are-they-about-to-succeed/). Hayes is associate VP of Communications at AU.
- Haynes, Fred E. *Criminology*. New York: McGraw-Hill, 1930; 426 pp.
- Haynes, Warden Gideon (1815–1892). *Pictures from Prison Life: An Historical Sketch of the Massachusetts State Prison. With Narratives and Incidents, and Suggestions on Discipline*. Boston: Lee, Shepard, and Dillingham, 1871; reprint of original in the University of California Libraries by HP; 334 pp.
- Hays, William W. (1927-2010). *Dear Chaplain: 30 Years of Prison and Jail Ministry*. Unknown, 1988; 144 pp.
- Hazlewood, C. F., TDCJ application here: [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Hazlewood.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Hazlewood.pdf).
- Hearn, Lydia, Renee Campbell-Pope, Joanne House, and Donna Cross. *Pastoral Care in Education*. Western Australia: Edith Cowan University, 2006; 92 pp.
- Hebert, Kyle M. Prisoner Minister speech on 2017 NOBTS Seminary Promo, Part 3, <https://vimeo.com/217575497>, accessed 3-14-21.
- . “The End . . . and the Beginning,” *The Angolite* 35, No. 3 (May/June 2010): 20–27, on the sixth graduation of the NOBTS program of 44 prisoners who earned associate degrees and 46 bachelor degrees in Christian ministry. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
-

- . “Legacies to Lives Well Lived,” *The Angolite* 36, No. 2 (March/April 2011): 8–11, renaming NOBTS/Angola ext. center to Joan Horner Center and library the Dr. John MacArthur Pastor’s Library after philanthropist the late Joan Horner, founder of Premier Jewelers in Dallas, and Pastor MacArthur of Grace Community Church and president of Master’s College and Seminary in Sun Valley, CA. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Hefferman, Esther. *Making It in Prison: The Square, The Cool, and The Life*. New York: Wiley, 1972; 231 pp.
- Helen Hardacre, Everett Mendelsohn, and Majid Tehranian, eds., *Fundamentalisms and Society: Reclaiming the Sciences, the Family, and Education*, Vol. 3. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1997; 602 pp.
- Hemmer, Nicole *Messengers of the Right: Conservative Media and the Transformation of American Politics*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 2016; 336 pp. Hemmer political historian and founding director of the Carolyn T. and Robert M. Rogers Center for the Study of the Presidency at Vanderbilt University and cofounder of Made by History analysis section of the *Washington Post*.
- . *Partisans: The Conservative Revolutionaries Who Remade American Politics in the 1990s*. New York: Basic Books, 2022; 368 pp.
- Hemphill, James F., Robert D. Hare, and Stephen C. P. Wong. “Psychopathy and Recidivism: A Review.” *Legal and Criminological Psychology* 3, no. 1 (June 2011).
- Hendricks, Obery M., Jr. *Christians Against Christianity: How Right-Wing Evangelicals Are Destroying Our Nation and Our Faith*. Boston: Beacon, 2021; 231 pp. He is a professor at Drew University, visiting professor at Princeton Theological Seminary, and past president of Payne Theological Seminary, the oldest African-American theological institution, and he is an ordained elder in the African Methodist Episcopal Church, and the author of several books.
- . *The Universe Bends Toward Justice: Radical Reflections on the Bible, the Church and the Body Politic*. Maryknoll, NY: Orbis, 2011; 256 pp.
- Hennessy-Fiske, Molly. “Seeking God, and Redemption, in a Texas Prison Seminary,” *Los Angeles Times* (May 6, 2016, 3:11 PM), [www.LATimes.com/nation/la-na-texas-prison-seminary-20160506-snap-story.html](http://www.LATimes.com/nation/la-na-texas-prison-seminary-20160506-snap-story.html). She was on a team that won an Emmy in 2021 for stories living on the U.S.-Mexico border; 2018 APME International Perspective Award; 2015 Overseas Press Club award; 2014 Dart award and was a finalist for Livingston and Casey Awards. Raised in Upstate New York, she graduated from Harvard College.
- Henry, Carl F. H. (1913–2003). *The Uneasy Conscience of Modern Fundamentalism*. Foreword by Richard J. Mouw. Grand Rapids, MI: William B. Eerdmans, 1947; 111 pp. Henry was the founding editor of *Christianity Today* and involved in the founding of National Association of Evangelicals, Fuller Theological Seminary, Evangelical Theological Society, and the Institute for Advanced Christian Studies. Both the Carl F. H. Henry Institute for Evangelical Engagement at Southern Baptist Theological Seminary and the Carl F. H. Henry Center for Theological Understanding at Trinity International University carry on his legacy, see <https://HenryCenter.tiu.edu/about/carl-f-h-henry/>.
- . *God, Revelation, and Authority*, 6 Vols. (Wheaton, IL: Crossway, 1976–1983; 3,300 pp.). His magnum opus. On the book, Kenneth Briggs of the *New York Times* said, “The most important work of Evangelical theology in modern times”; of *Time Magazine*, Richard Ostling said it “establishes Henry as the leading theologian of the nation’s Evangelical flank”; Billy Graham said, “A must for every Christian leader”; Southern



- Baptist Theological Seminary President R. Albert Mohler said, “This ... work confronts the confusion of our age with a clear affirmation and brilliant defense of the Christian faith”; and Reformed theologian R. C. Sproul of Ligonier Ministries said, “Henry’s keen insights as expressed in *God, Revelation and Authority* are sorely needed.”
- , ed. *Revelation and the Bible: Contemporary Evangelical Thought*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1958; 413 pp.
- Hensley, Christopher, ed. *Prison Sex: Practice and Policy*. Boulder: Lynne Rienner, 2002; 187 pp. Hensley is professor of sociology and director of the Institute for Correctional Research and Training at Morehead State University at the time of publication and is now professor of criminal justice at the University of Tennessee, Tewksbury was professor in the department of justice at the Ohio State University and the first recipient of the Richard Tewksbury Award from the Western Society of Criminology for scholarship in crime and sexuality (2012–13), and Wright had a master’s in sociology from Morehead University.
- . Richard Tewksbury, and Jeremy Wright “Exploring the Dynamics of Masturbation and Consensual Same-Sex Sexual Activity within a Male Maximum Security Prison,” *Journal of Men’s Studies* 10, No. 1 (Oct. 2001): 59–71. Hensley is professor of criminal justice at the University of Tennessee, Tewksbury professor of justice at the Ohio State University and the first recipient of the Richard Tewksbury Award from the Western Society of Criminology for contributions to scholarship in crime and sexuality (2012–13), and Wright had a master’s in sociology from Morehead University. They surveyed 142 and found that “Race and religion had significant effects on same-sex activities within male prisons. White inmates were more likely to engage in consensual homosexual behavior than non-whites. In addition, non-Protestants were more likely than Protestants to engage in same-sex sexual activities while incarcerated.”
- Hercik, Jeanette, Richard Lewis, Bradley Myles, Caterina Gouvis, Janine Zweig, Alyssa Whitby, Gabriella Rico, and Elizabeth McBride. *Development of a Guide to Resources on Faith-Based Organizations in Criminal Justice*. U.S. Department of Justice: April 2005; 182 pp., [www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/209350.pdf](http://www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/209350.pdf), where Caliber Associates and The Urban Institute were awarded a contract from the National Institute of Justice (NIJ).
- Hervé, Hugues, and John C. Yuille, eds. *The Psychopath: Theory, Research, and Practice*. Introduction by Robert D. Hare. Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 2007; 598 pp. Hervé earned his PhD at the University of British Columbia, majoring in clinical and forensic psychology and works at the Forensic Psychiatric Hospital in Port Coquitlam, B.C., and his private practice focuses on personality disorders including psychopathy; Yuille is professor of psychology at the University of British Columbia in forensic psychology and is a consultant to police, prosecutors, and defense attorneys, having assessed allegations in more than 1,000 criminal and civil cases.
- Heshel, Susannah. *The Aryan Jesus: Christian Theologians and the Bible in Nazi Germany*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2008; 339 pp.
- Hickey, Eric W., Bethany K. Walters, Laura E. Drislane, Isabella M. Palumbo, and Christopher J. Patrick. “Deviance at Its Darkest: Serial Murder and Psychopathy.” In *Handbook of Psychopathy*, 2nd. Ed., edited by Christopher J. Patrick (2018; 848 pp.), 570–584.
- Hiltner, Seward (1909–1984). *Pastoral Counseling*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1949; 219 pp. One of the best defining statements that helped shape the very meaning of pastoral care. He was professor of pastoral care at Princeton University.
- . *Religion and Health*. New York: Macmillan, 1943; 306 pp. He was a professor of
-



- pastoral care at Princeton University.
- Hindus, Michael S. *Prison and Plantation: Crime, Justice, and Authority in Massachusetts and South Carolina, 1767–1878*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1980; 313 pp.
- Hinshaw, Stephen. *Another Kind of Madness: A Journey through the Stigma and Hope of Mental Illness*. St. Martin's Press, 2017; 288 pp. This was selected as Best Book (2018) in the category of autobiography/memoir from the American BookFest. Hinshaw is professor of psychology at the University of California, Berkeley, where he was department chair from 2004-2011, and is professor of psychiatry and behavioral sciences and vice-chair for child and adolescent psychology at the University of California, San Francisco. Hinshaw has authored over 360 articles and chapters and 12 books. He has received \$20 million in NIH funding and an equal amount in foundation funding for research. From 2009-2014 he was editor of *Psychological Bulletin*, the most cited journal in general psychology, and is a fellow of the Association for Psychological Science, the American Psychological Association, and the American Association for the Advancement of Science (AAAS). See [www.StephenHinshawAuthor.com](http://www.StephenHinshawAuthor.com).
- . *The Mark of Shame: Stigma of Mental Illness and an Agenda for Change*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2007; 331 pp., which is to be first U.S. book on mental illness stigma.
- . *The Triple Bind: Saving our Teenage Girls from Today's Pressures*. New York: Random House, 2009; 256 pp.
- Hirsch, Adam J. *The Rise of the Penitentiary: Prisons and Punishment in Early America*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1992; 243 pp. Hirsch was the William & Catherine VanDercreek Professor of Law at Florida State University before becoming a professor of law at the University of San Diego.
- Hirschfeld, Magnus (1868–1935). World League of Sexual Reform in Austria 1930, first organized by in 1921 and first congress in Copenhagen in 1928, second in London 1929, and fourth in Brno 1932, with fifth cancelled cause of the rise of Hitler. By 1930, it was reputed to have 182 members with 190k members in affiliate organizations like the German National League for Birth Control and Sexual Hygiene, Scientific-Humanitarian Committee, British Society for the Study of Sex Psychology, and the League for the Protection of Motherhood and Sex Reform. Hirschfeld opened the first Institute for Sexual Science in the world in Berlin in 1919, some consider the first homosexual organization ([www.Magnus-Hirschfeld.de/ausstellungen/institute/](http://www.Magnus-Hirschfeld.de/ausstellungen/institute/)).
- Hirschi, Travis. *Causes of Delinquency* (Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1969; 344 pp.
- , and Michael Gottfredson. "Age and the Explanation of Crime," *American Journal of Sociology* 89, No. 3 (Nov. 1983): 552–584.
- Hitchens, Christopher. *God Is Not Great: How Religion Poisons Everything*. New York: Twelve, Hachette imprint, 2009; 336 pp.
- Hite, Shere. *Hite Report: Nationwide Study on Female Sexuality*. New York: Macmillan, 1976; 438 pp.; Penguin, 2003; 512 pp. Sold over 44m worldwide.
- Hochschild, Joshua P. "A Treatise on Two Cities," *First Things* (May 2021; 55–57): 57. He is professor of philosophy at Mount St. Mary's University, reviewing David Novak's *Athens and Jerusalem: God, Humans, and Nature* (University of Toronto Press, 2019; 392 pp.).
- Hoekstra, Chaplain Ray, and Walter Wagner. *God's Prison Gang*. Grand Rapids, MI: Fleming

- H. Revell, 1977; 159 pp. Known only as “Chaplain Ray,” he founded International Prison Ministry in 1972, [www.ChaplainRay.com](http://www.ChaplainRay.com), and he passed at 84 in 1997.
- Hoffman, Martin L. *Empathy and Moral Development: Implications for Caring and Justice*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2000; 342 pp. Hoffman is professor emeritus of clinical and developmental psychology at New York University.
- Hofstadter, Richard (1916–1970). *Anti-Intellectualism in American Life*. New York: Vintage, 1962; 432 pp. This won the 1964 Pulitzer Prize in Non-Fiction, the Ralph Waldo Emerson Award of Phi Beta Kappa, and the Sidney Hillman Prize. And he won the 1956 Pulitzer Prize for *The Age of Reform*; he was a radical liberal with a very biting wit and talent for condescending attacks, and he even levelled attacks at fellow liberals. Hofstadter was DeWitt Clinton Professor of American History at Columbia University.
- Holifield, E. Brooks. *A History of Pastoral Care in America: From Salvation to Self-Realization*. Nashville, TN: Parthenon, 1983; 416 pp. Holifield is the C. H. Candler Professor of American Church History at Emory University.
- Homant, Robert J. “Ten Years After: A Follow-up of Therapy Effectiveness.” *Journal of Offender Counseling, Services and Rehabilitation* 10 (Spring 1986): 51–57.
- Homer, Jim. “Total Institutions and the Self-Mortifying Process.” *Canadian Journal of Criminology* 23, No. 3 (July 1981): 331–342.
- Honeywell, Roy J. *Chaplains of the United States*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1958; 376 pp.
- Hoogstra, Shirley. TV interview for Inner Compass “Bringing Hope to Prison” from Calvin College, Jan. 2010. See [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=zyTfNN8d27k](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=zyTfNN8d27k). Though the note on YouTube says it was uploaded on 8-7-2012, upon contacting Calvin College in March of 2021, Leslie Miller confirmed that the interview took place in “January 2010.”
- Hooks, Christopher. “Who Killed Criminal Justice Reform?” *Texas Monthly* (10-23-21): 49–54. Hooks joined *Texas Monthly* in 2020, was raised in Austin, and has been writing about Texas since 2013 for publications including the *Atlantic*, *Gawker*, *GQ*, *Rolling Stone*, the *Los Angeles Times*, the *New York Times*, the *Texas Observer*, and the *Washington Post*.
- Hopper, Columbus B. (1931–2015). *Sex in Prison: The Mississippi Experiment with Conjugal Visiting*. Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University Press, 1969; 160 pp. He was a professor emeritus of sociology at the University of Mississippi, a member of First Baptist Church, Oxford, a member of the American Sociological Association, the Southern Sociological Association, and the Alabama-Mississippi Sociological Association where he served as president.
- Horowitz, David. *Dark Agenda: The War to Destroy Christian America*. West Palm Beach, FL: Humanix Books, a subsidiary of Newsmax, 2019; 224 pp.
- Horton, David M., and George R. Nielsen. *Walking George: The Life of George John Beto and the Rise of the Modern Texas Prison System*. North Texas Crime and Criminal Justice Series, Vol. 5 of 12. Denton: University of North Texas Press, 2005; 288 pp. Horton is professor and director of the Criminal Justice Program at St. Edward’s University, Austin, who earned his PhD at the Institute of Contemporary Corrections and Behavioral Sciences which is now the George J. Beto Center for Criminal Justice at Sam Houston State University in Huntsville, where he studied under Dr. Beto. Nielsen spent his entire career teaching in Lutheran schools, first in Houston and then, from 1959 to 1997, at Concordia University in River Forest, Illinois, and in 1995 named Distinguished Professor of History at Concordia, now retired in the Black Hills of South Dakota.
- Hosmer, James Kendall, ed. *Winthrop’s Journal “History of New England” 1630–1649*. (New

- York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1908: 346 pp.
- HOTF Annual Banquet, Nov. 21, 2017, <https://vimeo.com/192507928>, accessed 9-28-20. See Appendix 1 for clipped transcripts linked to full transcripts of all, including Warden Burl Cain.
- House, H. Wayne, and Thomas D. Ice. *Dominion Theology: Blessing or Curse?* Portland, OR: Multnomah Press, 1988; 460 pp. House was formerly professor of constitutional law at Trinity Law School and is now distinguished professor of theology, law, and culture at International University and Seminary in Tacoma.
- . *The Evangelical Dictionary of World Religions*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Books, 2018; 624 pp. House is distinguished professor of theology, law, and culture at Faith International University and Seminary in Tacoma, Washington.
- Houser, Tammy. Chart 29 on the Darrington stats for only seven years. From Open Records response from Tammy Houser, TDCJ Executive Services (3-23-21) on the number of violent incidences reported to the Emergency Action Center from Darrington Prison where the seminary is run, and they destroy the records after seven years
- Howard, Roberta L., Patricia L. Millard, Becki K. Rotter, Diana N. Trivisono and Anne M. Burgess, eds. *Stress Management for Correctional Officers and Their Families*. College Park, MD: American Correctional Association, 1984; 106 pp. An important work on correctional stress by the international correctional association for accrediting modern correctional facilities.
- Howells, Kevin, and Clive R. Hollin, eds. *Clinical Approaches to Mentally Disordered Offenders*, edited by. New York: Wiley, 1993; 274 pp. Howells is professor of forensic/clinical psychology in the Institute of Mental Health at Nottingham University, a Fellow of the British Psychological Society, and Academic Chair in the Peaks Unit at Rampton Hospital, and Hollin is professor emeritus of psychology and criminology at the University of Leicester
- Hudson, Barbara S., Albert Dzur, and Ian Loader, eds. *Democratic Theory and Mass Incarceration*. Cambridge: Oxford University Press, 2016; 360 pp.
- Hughes, Richard. *Christian America and the Kingdom of God*. University of Illinois Press, 2011; 211 pp. Hughes is director of the Sider Institute for Anabaptist, Pietist, and Wesleyan Studies and distinguished professor of religion at Messiah College, scholar in residence at Lipscomb University, and the author of 17 books.
- , with Leonard Allen. *Illusions of Innocence: Protestant Primitivism in America*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1988; 296 pp.
- . *The Vocation of a Christian Scholar: How Christian Faith can Sustain the Life of the Mind*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 2005; 181 pp.
- Human Rights Watch. *No Escape: Male Rape in U.S Prison Report*. (2001), [www.HRW.org/reports/2001/prison/report.html](http://www.HRW.org/reports/2001/prison/report.html),
- Humphreys, Fishers. *The Way We Were—How Southern Baptist Theology Has Changed and What It Means to Us All*. Macon, GA: Smyth & Helwys, 2002; 145 pp.
- Hunsinger, Deborah van Deusen. *Theology and Pastoral Counseling: A New Interdisciplinary Approach*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1995; 256 pp. She is the Charlotte W. Newcombe Professor of Pastoral Theology at Princeton Theological Seminary and a fellow in the American Association of Pastoral Counselors. See also her “An Interdisciplinary Map for Christian Counselor,” in *Care for the Soul: Exploring the Intersection of Psychology Theology*, edited by Mark R. McMinn and Timothy R. Phillips (2001; 364 pp.), 218–240.

- Hunt, Dave (1926–2013). *Whatever Happened to Heaven?* Eugene, OR: Harvest House, 1988; 327 pp. On Christian Reconstruction of heaven on earth in Postmillennialism. Hunt wrote 50 books, was on 400 radio stations, and hailed as an expert on the cults.
- , and Thomas A. McMahon. *Psychology and the Church: Critical Questions, Crucial Answers*. Bend, OR: The Berean Call, 2007; 256 pp.
- Hunt, Gaillard, ed. *Writings of James Madison*, 9 Vols. (New York: G.P. Putnam’s Sons, 1900).
- Hunt, Lynn. *Inventing Human Rights: A History*. New York: Norton, 2007; 272 pp. She is distinguished research professor at UCLA and former president of the American Historical Association.
- Hunter, Rodney J., ed. *Dictionary of Pastoral Care and Counseling*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1990; 1,346 pp. Hunter is professor of pastoral theology at Candler School of Theology, Emory University.
- Hustler Magazine, Inc. v. Falwell*, 485 U.S. 46 (1988).
- Hutchens, S. M. “Mortal Remains: Expository Preaching.” *Touchstone: A Journal of Mere Christianity* 34, No. 2 (March/April 2021): 56–57.
- Hutson, James H. “Thomas Jefferson’s Letter to the Danbury Baptists: A Controversy Rejoined.” *William & Mary Quarterly* 56, No. 4 (10-1999): 775–790.
- Hutton, Ronal. *The Witch: A History of Fear, from Ancient Times to the Present*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 2017; 360 pp.
- ICEL. *Pastoral Care of the Sick Catholic*. Catholic Book Publishing, 1983; 384 pp. By International Commission on English in the Liturgy, [www.ICElweb.org](http://www.ICElweb.org).
- I.**
- Immer, Albert. *Hermeneutics of the New Testament*. Trans. by Albert H. Newman. Andover: Warren G. Draper, c. 1913, 1st 1877; 395 pp. Newman was the first professor of church history at SWBTS when it was chartered in Fort Worth.
- Inc.* staff. “Portrait of the American Entrepreneur by the Numbers,” *Inc.* (Sept. 2022): 53–65, see [www.Inc.com/inc5000/2022](http://www.Inc.com/inc5000/2022).
- Ingersoll, Julie J. *Building God’s Kingdom: Inside the World of Christian Reconstruction*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2015; 212 pp. She is a professor of religious studies at University of North Florida.
- . *Evangelical Christian Women: War Stories in the Gender Battles*. New York: NYU Press, 2003; 181 pp. Two years of nationwide ethnographic work shed a new light on the gender conflict faced by women in Evangelical Christianity.
- Ingram, Robert G. “Fake News,” a review of Victor Stater’s *Hoax: The Popish Plot that Never Was* (2022). *National Review* (Oct. 27, 2022): 41–42. Ingram is a professor of history at Ohio University and the director of its Menard Family George Washington Forum.
- Inspectors. *Annual Report of Inspections of the Eastern State Penitentiary of Pennsylvania*. Philadelphia: State Printer, 1913.
- Interviews. Four interviews on Polunsky Fiasco, three from previous staff chaplains on the lying policy-violating Chaplain David Collier who was protected by wardens until Maness blew the whistle, and then wrote *Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History: Case of the Enchanting Chaplain*. Self-published, 2013; 700 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf). Rick Anderson (left 2009), 08-08-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3); Chaplain Loren Edwards (left 2010), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap\\_Loren\\_Edwards\\_2010.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap_Loren_Edwards_2010.MP3); Chaplain Mary Berry (left 2012), 06-14-2013,



- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap\\_Mary\\_Barry\\_2012.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap_Mary_Barry_2012.MP3). And do not forget TDCJ's computer expert Shawn Wallace who supervised four weeks *cleaning* the contraband, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3), and his critical revelation that TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell conspired with Marvin Dunbar and Michael Upshaw to clean the Polunsky, and then they cleared and promoted the violators; not long after Mr. Wallace was promoted too.
- Irwin, John (1929–2010). *Lifers: Seeking Redemption in Prison*. Criminology and Justice Studies. New York: Routledge, 2009; 152 pp. After five years in prison, Irwin earned a PhD and became a professor and chaired the Meagan Coveney sociology department at San Francisco State University, teaching for 27 years. He was also a member of the Working Party for the American Friends Service Committee that wrote the influential report, *The Struggle for Justice*, and worked with the California legislature on the Uniform Sentencing Act passed in 1976. He gives the results of his interviews with 17 San Quentin lifers and to penetrate and persuade *against* the use of life in prison and the myth of many not deserving parole or commutation.
- Irwin, John. *The Felon*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1970, 1990; 224 pp. After five years as a prisoner, Irwin became a sociology professor at San Francisco and followed several prisoners and detailed their lives.
- Isbouts, Jean-Pierre. *Jesus and the Origins of Christianity*. New York: National Geographic, 2016; 113 pp. Republished each year since during Christmas (this with a “display until 3/5/21” notice. Isbouts is a professor in the Social Sciences at the Fielding Graduate University in Santa Barbara, CA, and has authored several books and made several films; see [www.JPIsbouts.org](http://www.JPIsbouts.org).
- Isik, Harum. “What Is the Role of Chaplaincy in the Delivery of Restorative Justice in Prisons in England and Wales: A Case-Study of HMP Birmingham” Thesis MPhil in Theology. Birmingham, UK: University of Birmingham, Dec. 2008; 76 pp.
- ISR Johnson. [www.BaylorISR.org/programs-research/program-on-prosocial-behavior/assessing-the-long-term-effectiveness-of-seminaries-in-maximum-security-prisons/](http://www.BaylorISR.org/programs-research/program-on-prosocial-behavior/assessing-the-long-term-effectiveness-of-seminaries-in-maximum-security-prisons/), accessed 3-3-21, list of several reports. The funding was also mentioned on the back page of *The Angola Prison Seminary* noting Premier FOTO to Baylor's ISR.
- ISR Johnson: Hallett, Michael, Joshua Hays, Bryon Johnson, Sung Joon Jang, and Grant Duwe. *The Angola Prison Seminary: Effects of Faith-Based Ministry on ... Rehabilitation*. NY: Routledge, 2017; 248 pp. Michael Hallett, Joshua Hays, Bryon Johnson, Sung Joon Jang, and Grant Duwe, *The Angola Prison Seminary: Effects of Faith-Based Ministry on Identity Transformation, Desistance, and Rehabilitation*. New York: Routledge, 2017; 248 pp. The million-dollar study, with the following.
- Ivy, Allen E., and Jerry Authier. *Microcounseling*. Microtraining Assoc., 1994; 285 pp.
- J.**
- Jacobs, James B. (1947–2020). *The Eternal Criminal Record*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2000; 395 pp.
- . “Prison Reform Amid the Ruins of Prisoners' Rights.” Chapter 15, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in Michael Tonry, ed., *The Future of Imprisonment* (New York: Oxford University Press, 2004: 276 pp.), chapter 8, 179–196. Jacobs was the Warren E. Burger Professor of Constitutional Law and the Courts at New York University School of Law and author of many books.
- Jacobson, Michael. *Downsizing Prisons: How to Reduce Crime and End Mass Incarceration*.
-



- New York: NYU Press, 2006; 292 pp.
- . “The Ethical Dilemmas of Corrections Managers: Confronting Practical and Political Complexity.” Chapter 25, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in John Kleinig and Margaret Leland Smith, eds, *Discretion, Community and Correctional Ethics* (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2001; 272 pp.). Jacobson was chairman of the New York City Criminal Justice Agency, was founder and director of the Institute for State and Local Governance at the City University of New York, former commissioner of the New York City Departments of Correction and Probation.
- Jacoby, Susan. *Freethinkers: A History of American Secularism*. New York: Holt, 2005; 448 pp.
- . *The Age of American Unreason in a Culture of Lies*. New York: Vantage, 2018; 400 pp. She is the author of 12 books and frequently appears in *New York Times* and on forums, including *The American Prospect, Dissent*.
- Jakes, T. D. “God Knows When!” The Potter’s House Church (Dallas, 1-10-21), [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=gPqx452QM6I](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=gPqx452QM6I).
- . “Knowing In The Noise,” The Potter’s Church, Dallas (3-28-21), on Luke 19:37–44, [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=om0I0cp-T2Y](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=om0I0cp-T2Y).
- James, J. T. L. *A Living Tradition: Penitentiary Chaplain*. Ottawa: Chaplaincy Division, Correctional Service of Canada, 1990; 220 pp.
- James, Rob, and Gary Leazer *The Fundamentalist Takeover of the Southern Baptist Convention—A Brief History*. Impact Media, 1999; 152 pp.
- James, William. *The Varieties of Religious Experience*. New York: Longmans, Green, 1902; 576 pp.
- Jang, Sung Joon, Byron R. Johnson, Joshua Hays, Michael Hallett, and Grant Duwe. “Prisoners Helping Prisoners Change: A Study of Inmate Field Ministers Within Texas Prisons.” *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* 64, No. 5 (April 2020; online Sept. 2019): 470–497, see [www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf](http://www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf). See also Michael Hallett, Joshua Hays, Bryon Johnson, Sung Joon Jang, and Grant Duwe. *The Angola Prison Seminary: Effects of Faith-Based Ministry on ... Rehabilitation*. NY: Routledge, 2017; 248 pp. The million-dollar study.
- Janus, Samuel S., and Cynthia L. Janus. *The Janus Report on Sexual Behavior*. Malden, MA: Wiley, 1994; 430 pp.
- Jarvis, Lisa. “The U.S. Needs Five Times as Many Child Psychiatrists,” *Bloomberg* (11-23-33), online, and made many national papers like the *Washington Post* and the *Beaumont Enterprise* (11-23-22): E3. Compare U.S. Preventive Services Task Force, “Depression and Suicide Risk in Children and Adolescents: Screening,” (10-11-22), [www.USPreventiveServicesTaskForce.org/uspstf/recommendation/screening-depression-suicide-risk-children-adolescents](http://www.USPreventiveServicesTaskForce.org/uspstf/recommendation/screening-depression-suicide-risk-children-adolescents), where among other observations, “The USPSTF recommends screening for MDD in all adolescents but notes that several risk factors might help identify patients at higher risk.”
- Jeffress, Robert. *Twilight’s Last Gleaming: How America’s Last Days Can be Your Best Days*. Nashville: Worthy Books, an imprint of Hachette Book Group, 2012; 256 pp.
- Jennings, Wesley G. *The Encyclopedia of Crime and Punishment*, 3 Vols. Malden, MA: Wiley-Blackwell, 2016; 1,448 pp.
- Jensen, Gary F. “Religious Cosmologies and Homicide Rates among Nations.” *Journal of*

- Religion & Society* 8 (2006; 14 pp.). Jensen is professor emeritus of sociology and of religious studies at Vanderbilt, led the department of sociology for 14 years, for one year chaired of both sociology and political science, and published almost 70 articles and many books.
- Jensen, Gary F. *The Path of the Devil*. Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2006; 240 pp. This integrates the sociologies of collective behavior, contentious conflict, and deviance with cross-disciplinary theory and research, the last chapter examining the Salem witch trials as “a perfect storm,” that illustrate the patterns in early modern witch hunts that exhibit similarities found to be more than metaphorical.
- Jewell, Donald P. “Mexico’s Tres Marias Penal Colony.” *Journal of Criminal Law, Criminology and Police Science* 48 (1957): 410–413.
- Jewkes, Yvonne, ed. *Handbook on Prisons*. Portland, OR: Willan Publishing, 2007; 778 pp.
- Johann, Robert O. *The Meaning of Love—an Essay Towards a Metaphysics of Intersubjectivity*. Westminster, MD: Newman Press, 1955; 133 pp.
- John H. Garvey, Timur Kuran, and David C. Rapoport, eds., *Fundamentalisms and the State: Remaking Politics, Economies, and Militance*, Vol. 4. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1996; 676 pp.
- John P. Pittman, John P. “The Case for Abolition and the Reality of Race.” In *Discretion, Community, and Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig, Margaret Leland Smith, and Heather Barr (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2001; 275 pp.), 69–78. Pittman is professor of philosophy at the John Jay College of Criminal Justice.
- Johnson, Byron R. *More God, Less Crime: Why Faith Matters and How It Could Matter More*. West Conshohocken, PA: Templeton Press, 2011; 312 pp. See [www.BaylorSR.org/about-baylorisr/distinguished-professors/byron-r-johnson](http://www.BaylorSR.org/about-baylorisr/distinguished-professors/byron-r-johnson): “He is a Faculty Scholar in the Center for Spirituality, Theology, and Health at Duke University, Senior Fellow with the Witherspoon Institute (Princeton), Senior Fellow at the Sagamore Institute (Indianapolis), and is a Senior Advisor at the Religious Freedom Institute (Washington, DC). Before joining the faculty at Baylor University, Johnson directed research centers at Vanderbilt University and the University of Pennsylvania. Professor Johnson is a former member of the Coordinating Council for Juvenile Justice and Delinquency Prevention (Presidential Appointment). He has been the principal investigator on grants from private foundations as well as the Department of Justice, Department of Labor, Department of Defense, National Institutes of Health, and the United States Institute for Peace. He is the author of more than 200 journal articles, monographs, or books. He is recognized as a leading authority on the scientific study of religion, the efficacy of faith-based organizations, and criminal justice.”
- , and D. B. Larson. *The InnerChange Freedom Initiative: A Preliminary Evaluation of a Faith-Based Prison Programme*. University of Pennsylvania: Center for Research on Religious and Urban Civil Society, 2003; 59 pp. See [www.Manhattan-Institute.org/pdf/crrucs\\_innerchange.pdf](http://www.Manhattan-Institute.org/pdf/crrucs_innerchange.pdf).
- . “The Faith-Based Prison.” In chapter 3 of Cullen, Johnson, and Stohr’s *The American Prison: Imagining a Different Future* (Los Angeles: SAGE, 2014; 285 pp.).
- , R. B. Tompkins, and D. Webb. *Objective Hope: Assessing the Effectiveness of Faith-Based Organizations: A Review of the Literature*. University of Pennsylvania: Center for Research on Religion and Urban Civil Society, 2002; 76 pp., [www.Baylor.edu/content/services/document.php/24809.pdf](http://www.Baylor.edu/content/services/document.php/24809.pdf).
- . “Religiosity and Institutional Deviance: The Impact of Religious Variables upon Inmate

- Adjustment.” *Criminal Justice Review* 12 (1987): 21–30.
- . “Religious Commitment Within the Corrections Environment: An Empirical Assessment.” In James M. Day and William S. Laufer, *Crime, Values, and Religion* (Norwood, NJ: Ablex, 1987; 280 pp.), 193–210.
- . “Religious Programs and Recidivism Among Former Inmates in Prison Fellowship Programs: A Long-Term Follow-up Study.” *Justice Quarterly* 21 (2004): 329–354.
- . Johnson Radio interview by Neil Stavem on 8-29-16, <https://myfaithradio.com/2016/impact-inmate-led-prison-ministry>, accessed 3-3-21. Johnson is the founding director of Baylor University’s Institute for Studies of Religion, [www.BaylorISR.org](http://www.BaylorISR.org).
- Johnson, Dannie K. Prisoner Minister speech on 2017 NOBTS Seminary Promo, Part 2, <https://vimeo.com/217575725>, accessed 3-14-21.
- Johnson, J. L. “Degraded Free Exercise? The Rise of Judicial Secularism & the Loss of Religious Freedom.” *Touchstone* 34, No. 2 (March/April, 2021): 39–45.
- Johnson, Lyndon B. *Public Papers of the Presidents of the United States: Lyndon B. Johnson, 1965*, Book II. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1966; [www.GovInfo.gov/app/details/PPP-1965-book2](http://www.GovInfo.gov/app/details/PPP-1965-book2).
- Johnson, Norman, Leonard Savitz, and Marvin E. Wolfgang, eds. *The Sociology of Punishment and Correction*. New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1962; 860 pp.
- Johnson, Paul. *Psychology of Pastoral Care*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1953; 362 pp.
- Johnson, Robert. *Culture and Crisis in Confinement*. Lexington, MA: Lexington Books, 1976; 179 pp.
- . *Hard Time: Understanding and Re-Forming the Prison*. Monterey, CA: Brooks/Cole, 1987; 3rd Ed., Wadsworth Publishing, 2001; 362 pp.
- Johnson, Spencer. *Who Moved My Cheese?* New York: Putnam, 1998; 94 pp. Two mice named Sniff and Scurry and two little people named Hem and Haw, and they live in a maze and look for *cheese*, or happiness and success, as the allegory moves on in a creative and silly way. Very apropos at the time, for most of us saw a deeper point—a subconscious one—in the poor man leading who had never really cared about education most of life or the deeper things troubling the prisoners in our charge.
- Jones, E. H. (1883–1942). *The Road to En-Dor, Being an Account of How Two Prisoners of War at Yozgad in Turkey Won Their Way to Freedom*. New: John Lane, 1920; 351 pp. The true story of how Lt. Jones and Cedric Hill used an Ouija board and a “spook” to gain the confidence of their Turkish captors and warden in 1918 and escape, researched from Jones’ and other memoirs. In the preface, Jones gives this jewel: “If this book saves one widow from lightly trusting the exponents of a creed that is crass and vulgar and in truth nothing better than a confused materialism, or one bereaved mother from preferring the unwholesome excitement of a séance and the trivial babble of a hired trickster to the healing power of moral and religious reflexion on the truths that give human life its stability and worth—then the miseries and sufferings through which we passed in our struggle for freedom will indeed have had a most ample reward” (ix). See [www.Google.com/books/edition/The\\_Road\\_to\\_En\\_dor/GagwAQAAMAAJ?hl](http://www.Google.com/books/edition/The_Road_to_En_dor/GagwAQAAMAAJ?hl). Compare Margalit Fox, *The Confidence Men* above.
- Jones, Ian F. *The Counsel of Heaven on Earth: Foundations for Biblical Christian Counseling*. Nashville: B&H Academic, 2017; 256 pp.), [www.BHAcademic.com/products/the-counsel-of-heaven-on-earth-2/](http://www.BHAcademic.com/products/the-counsel-of-heaven-on-earth-2/), accessed 6-9-21, “Ian F. Jones, Ph.D., was born in Sydney, Australia. With degrees in sociology, Christian ethics, psychology and

- counseling, and religion, he now chairs the Department of Psychology and Counseling at Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary in Fort Worth, Texas.” Also listed as such on Amazon. The book includes research from his counseling at Wedgewood Baptist Church in Fort Worth, Texas, after a gunman killed seven people and wounded many others in September 1999.
- Jones, Robert P. *The End of White Christian America*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 2016; 336 pp. This won the 2019 Grawemeyer Award in Religion. Jones is the CEO and founder of the Public Religion Research Institute and has appeared on CNN, MSNBC, NPR, and his articles have appeared in *The New York Times*, *The Washington Post*, and others. He holds a PhD in religion from Emory University and a MDiv from Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary.
- . *White Too Long: The Legacy of White Supremacy in American Christianity*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 2020; 320 pp.
- . “A Troubling Legacy: Revealing the White Supremacist Roots of White Evangelicals’ Claims about Attack on Religion Freedom.” *Church and State* 74, No. 4 (April 2021): 13–14.
- Jones, Timothy. [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Timothy-Jones-TDCJ-App-7-2018.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Timothy-Jones-TDCJ-App-7-2018.pdf), Timothy Jones’ application, to date the lowest qualified deputy director of chaplains and religious services in TDCJ history.
- Jonescu, Daren. “Dewey: Stalin’s Propagandist, the World’s Teacher.” *American Thinker* (May 22, 2013). Jonescu is a visiting professor of English literature at Changwon National University in South Korea with a PhD from McMaster University.
- Joslyn, Heather, and Peter Olsen-Phillips. “Philanthropy 400 Special Report: Top Charities Appeal to Impatient, Policy-Minded Donors.” *Chronicle of Philanthropy* (11-1-17), [www.Philanthropy.com/article/philanthropy-400-special-report-top-charities-appeal-to-impatient-policy-minded-donors/](http://www.Philanthropy.com/article/philanthropy-400-special-report-top-charities-appeal-to-impatient-policy-minded-donors/).
- Jourard, Sidney. *The Transparent Self*. Princeton, NJ: Van Nostrand, 1964, revised 1971; 250 pp.
- Juergensmeyer, Mark, and Margo Kitts. *Princeton Readings in Religion and Violence*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2011; 256 pp. Juergensmeyer is professor of sociology and global studies at the University of California, and Kitts is professor of humanities at Hawai’i Pacific University.
- Julia Sudbury, “A World Without Prisons? Resisting Militarism, Globalized Punishment and Empire,” *Social Justice* 31 (2004): 9–30.
- K.**
- Kaba, Mariame. *We Do This ‘Til We Free Us: Abolitionist Organizing and Transforming Justice*. Edited by Tamara K. Nopper. Foreword by Naomi Murakawa. Chicago: Haymarket, 2021; 206 pp. Kaba is the founder and director of Project NIA, a grassroots org seeking to end youth incarceration, and she is a researcher at Interrupting Criminalization: Research in Action at the Barnard Center for Research on Women, a project she co-founded with Andrea Ritchie in 2018; and she co-founded multiple other organizations and projects over the years including We Charge Genocide, the Chicago Freedom School, the Chicago Taskforce on Violence against Girls and Young Women, Love & Protect, the Just Practice Collaborative and Survived & Punished. Kaba serves on the advisory boards of the Chicago Torture Justice Memorials, Critical Resistance and the Chicago Community Bond Fund.
- Kahneman, Daniel. *Thinking, Fast and Slow*. New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2011; 499 pp.), 98. Israeli Psychologist Kahneman won the Nobel Prize in Economics in 2002 for



- his work in decision-making with Amos Tversky.
- KALB, “Former Avoyelles Correctional Center Warden Cain, Wife Indicted on Federal Fraud Charges” (8-11-17), [www.KALB.com/content/news/Former-Avoyelles-warden-Cain-wife-indicted-on-federal-fraud-charges-439959973.html](http://www.KALB.com/content/news/Former-Avoyelles-warden-Cain-wife-indicted-on-federal-fraud-charges-439959973.html).
- Kamali, Sara. *Homegrown Hate: Why White Nationalists and Militant Islamists Are Waging War against the United States*. Oakland: University of California Press, 2021; 440 pp. She is a Senior Fellow at the Centre for Analysis of the Radical Right in the UK and an expert with the Canadian Network for Research on Terrorism, Security and Society.
- Kamen, Al. “Flynt Arrested After Cursing Supreme Court.” *Washington Post* (11-9-1983).
- Kandle, George C., and Henry H. Cassler. *Ministering to Prisoners and Their Families*. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, 1968; 136 pp.
- Kant, Immanuel (1724–1804). *Metaphysical Elements of Justice* (1797), republished by Hackett with trans. by John Ladd. Hackett, 1999; 256 pp.
- Kaplan, Esther. “Follow the Money: The Christian Right’s Comeback Has Been Fueled by Bush Administration Grants,” *The Nation* (Nov. 1, 2004), [www.TheNation.com/article/archive/follow-money/](http://www.TheNation.com/article/archive/follow-money/).
- Kaplan, Esther. *With God on Their Side: How Christian Fundamentalists Trampled Science, Policy, and Democracy in George W. Bush’s White House*. New York: The New Press; First 2004; 322 pp. She was the senior editor at *The Nation* and features editor at *POZ*.
- Karp, Matthew. “History as End: 1619, 1776, and the Politics of the Past.” *Harpers* (July 2021; 23–30), [www.Harpers.org/archive/2021/07/history-as-end-politics-of-the-past-matthew-karp/](http://www.Harpers.org/archive/2021/07/history-as-end-politics-of-the-past-matthew-karp/). Karp is a professor of history at Princeton University and the author of *This Vast Southern Empire: Slaveholders at the Helm of American Foreign Policy* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2016; 368 pp.).
- Katz, Robert L. *Empathy: Its Nature and Uses*. Free Press of Clencoe, 1963; 210 pp.
- Kaylor, Brian. *Sacramental Politics: Religious Worship as Political Action*. Peter Lang, 2014; 260 pp. Kaylor is president of Word&Way, the Communications and Engagement Leader for Church.net, contributing editor for *Ethics Daily*, former professor of political communication at James Madison University.
- Keener, Craig S. *Acts: An Exegetical Commentary*, 4 Vols. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic, 2012-2015; 4,559 pp.
- Kegley, Charles W., and Robert W. Bretall, eds. *Reinhold Niebuhr: His Religious, Social, and Political Thought*. New York: Macmillan, 1956; 500 pp. This volume has a complete bibliography of Niebuhr’s work to 1956, a real jewel for his fans.
- Kelly, Erin, ed. See *Justice as Fairness: A Restatement*. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press, imprint of Harvard University Press, 2001; 232 pp.
- Kelly, Kevin. *What Technology Wants*. New York: Viking, 2010; 416 pp.
- Kelly, Robert J., and Donald E. J. MacNamara, eds. *Perspectives on Deviance: Dominance, Degradation and Denigration*. Cincinnati: Anderson Publishing, 1991; 174 pp.
- Kemeny, P. C. *Church, State and Public Justice: Five Views*. Spectrum Multiview Book Series. Downers Grove, IL: IVP Academic, 2007; 254 pp. Derek H. Davis on the Classical Separation Perspective, Ronald J. Sider on the Anabaptist Perspective, Corwin F. Smidt on the Principled Pluralist Perspective, and J. Philip Wogaman on the Social Justice Perspective. Kemeny has a PhD from Princeton Theological and is a professor of religion and humanities at Grove City College in Grove City, Pennsylvania.
- Kendall, R. T. *Total Forgiveness*, Rev. Lake Mary, FL: Charisma House, 2007, 1st 2002; 198 pp.



- Filled with stories of forgiveness, sometimes almost as though justice was unimportant.
- Kennedy, Michael. "Inmate Writer: Free Mind Trapped in Convict Body," *Los Angeles Times* (1-4-1989), <https://www.latimes.com/archives/la-xpm-1989-01-04-mn-127-story.html>.
- KENS5 News. "Staley Gets 60-year Sentence in 2003 Murder," (10-27-09, [www.KENS5.com/article/news/local/staley-gets-60-year-sentence-in-2003-murder/273-353283543](http://www.KENS5.com/article/news/local/staley-gets-60-year-sentence-in-2003-murder/273-353283543)), accessed 4-7-19 and 7-8-21.
- Kerber, Linda K. *Women of the Republic—Intellect and Ideology in Revolutionary America*. Chapel Hill: Univ. of North Carolina Press, 1980; 318 pp.
- Kerley, Kent R., ed. *Religion and Crime: Theory, Research, and Practice*. Basel: MDPI, 2018; 274 pp. Free here, [www.MDPI.com/books/pdfdownload/book/856](http://www.MDPI.com/books/pdfdownload/book/856). Kerley is professor and chair in the Department of Criminology and Criminal Justice at the University of Texas at Arlington.
- , ed. *Finding Freedom in Confinement: The Role of Religion in Prison Life*. Santa Barbara, CA: Praeger, an imprint of ABC-CLIO; 2018; 422 pp. Kerley is professor and chair in the Department of Criminology and Criminal Justice at the University of Texas at Arlington.
- . *The Encyclopedia of Corrections*, 2 Vols. Wiley Series of Encyclopedias in Criminology & Criminal Justice. Malden, MA: Wiley-Blackwell, 2017; 1,184 pp.
- . *Religious Faith in Correctional Contexts*. Boulder, CO: FirstForumPress, 2014; 188 pp. Kerley lists many of Johnson's works, as anyone should, but Johnson did not mention Kerley, as anyone should.
- , Todd L. Matthews and Jessica Shoemaker. "A Simple Plan, a Simple Faith: Chaplains and Lay Ministers in Mississippi Prisons." *Review of Religious Research* 51, No. 1 (Sep., 2009): 87–103.
- Kersten, Katherine. "Adversary Culture in 2020." *First Things* 320 (Feb. 2021): 41–46, [www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/adversary-culture-in-2020](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/adversary-culture-in-2020). She is a senior fellow at the Center of the American Experiment in Minneapolis, and her marvelous review interpreted the adversary literature vis-à-vis the May 2020 riots in her hometown of Minneapolis.
- Kersten, Katherine. "The New York Times '1619 Project' revisited: The newspaper's slavery-at-the-fore reframing of American history distorts this country's progress and the exceptional ideals that drive it." *Star Tribune* (Dec. 8, 2019), [www.StarTribune.com/the-new-york-times-1619-project-revisited/565907662/](http://www.StarTribune.com/the-new-york-times-1619-project-revisited/565907662/). Was permeated with quotes, like this: "When President Bill Clinton apologized for slavery during a visit to Africa, Uganda's president replied, 'African chiefs were the ones waging war on each other and capturing their own people and selling them. If anyone should apologize, it should be the African chiefs.'"
- Kesler, Charles R. *Crisis of the Two Constitutions: The Rise, Decline, and Recovery of American Greatness*. New York: Encounter, 2021; 488 pp. Kesler is the editor of the Claremont Review of Books and a senior fellow at the Claremont Institute and is the Dengler-Dykema Distinguished Professor of Government at Claremont McKenna College.
- Key, Ellen Karolina Sofia., *Love and Ethics*. New York: B. W. Huebsch, 1911; 73 pp.
- Khan, Ayesha N., Legal Director, Richard B. Katskee, Assistant Legal Director, "Report of Americans United for Separation of Church and State on Religious Coercion and Endorsement of Religion at the United States Air Force Academy," Americans United for Separation of Church and State, (letter, 5-28-05): 14p. On "Heathen Flight," pg. 2. The old site for this has changed, but this articles seems to sum most:

<https://cas.umw.edu/dean/files/2011/10/Casey.MetamorphosisSubmission2.pdf>.

- Khoo, Henry. *Shoes Too Big: Continuing a Legacy of Hope and Transformation*. Singapore: Armour, 2007; 121 pp.
- Kidd, Thomas S. *Who Is an Evangelical? The History of a Movement in Crisis*. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2019; 200 pp. Kidd is James Vardamann Endowed Professor of History at Baylor University.
- Kiehl, Kent A. *The Psychopath Whisperer: the Science of Those Without Conscience*. New York: Broadway, an imprint of Penguin Random House, 2014; 304 pp. Kiehl is professor of psychology, neuroscience, and law at the University of New Mexico, the executive science officer of the nonprofit Mind Research Network, and has led several NIH-funded projects in psychopathy.
- . “A Cognitive Neuroscience Perspective on Psychopathy: Evidence of Paralimbic System dysfunction.” *Psychiatry Research* 142 (2006): 107–128, his seminal article based upon his dissertation.
- Kierkegaard, Søren (1813–1855). *The Concept of Dread*. Trans. by Walter Lowrie. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1973, 1st 1944; from 1844 Dutch; 154 pp.
- . *Works of Love*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1946, 1st 1847; 317 pp.
- Kimball, Dan. *How (Not) to Read the Bible: Making Sense of the Anti-women, Anti-science, Pro-violence, Pro-slavery and Other Crazy-Sounding Parts of Scripture*. Foreword by Sean McDowell. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2020; 309 pp. He is the author of several books and is on staff at Vintage Faith Church in Santa Cruz, on faculty with Western Seminary, and leads the ReGeneration Project which is encouraging theology and mission to be part of younger generations lives and churches. McDowell leads the Bible department at Capistrano Valley Christian Schools in California, is an awarded teacher, and popular national youth speaker and son of Josh McDowell.
- Kincade, Cory (penname for Jolene Babyak). *Alcatraz Most Wanted: Profiles of the Most Famous Prisoners on the Rock*. Oakland, CA: Ariel Vamp Press, 2008; 69 pp.
- King, Michael. “The Last Puritan: Meet Marvin Olasky, Governor Bush’s Compassionate Conservative Guru.” *The Last Observer* (May 14, 1995), [www.TexasObserver.org/1079-the-last-puritan/](http://www.TexasObserver.org/1079-the-last-puritan/).
- King, Roy D. “Prisons.” In *The Handbook of Crime and Punishment*, edited by Michael Tonry (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1998; 803 pp.), 677.
- Kingma, Daphne Rose. *A Garland of Love—Daily Reflections on the Magic and Meaning of Love*. Newburyport: Conari Press, 1992; 384 pp.
- . *The Future of Love: the Power of the Soul in Intimate Relationships*. Foreword by Marianne Williamson. New York: Doubleday, 1998; 240 pp.
- Kinsey, Alfred Charles (1894–1956), Wardell B. Pomeroy, and Clyde E. Martin. *Sexual Behavior in the Human Male*. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1948; 824 pp. Kinsey founded the Institute for Sex Research at Indiana University.
- , Wardell B. Pomeroy, and Clyde E. Martin. *Sexual Behavior in the Human Female*. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1953; 896 pp.).
- Kipling, Rudyard (1865–1936) “IF” in *Rewards and Fairies*. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1916, 1st 1910; 356 pp.
- . *Kim*. London & NY: Macmillan, 1901; 318 pp.
- . *Rewards and Fairies*. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1916, 1st 1910; 356 pp.
- Kipnis, Kenneth. “Health Care in the Corrections Setting: An Ethical Analysis.” Chapter 22,

- Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in John Kleinig and Margaret Leland Smith, eds, *Discretion, Community and Correctional Ethics* (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2001; 272 pp.), 113–124. Kipnis is professor emeritus (1979–2016) at the Department of Philosophy at University of Hawai'i at Mānoa.
- Kirk, Russell (1918–1994), *The Conservative Mind: From Burke to Eliot*, 7th ed. Washington, D.C.: Regnery Publishing, 1986; 566 pp. This was a revision of the 1953 *From Burke to Santayana*. In 1953, he was the only American to be awarded the degree of Doctor of Letters from the University of St Andrews in Scotland. He contributed often to the *Conservative National Review* and became the founding editor of *Modern Age* (1957–59) and became a distinguished fellow of the Heritage Foundation. His home in Mecosta, MI, became known as “Piety Hill” and later became the site for the Russell Kirk Center for Cultural Renewal, [www.KirkCenter.org](http://www.KirkCenter.org).
- . *Roots of American Order*. Foreword by Distinguished Professor Forrest McDonald (1927–2016), 4th ed. Wilmington, DE: ISI Books, Intercollegiate Studies Institute, 2003; 1st, LaSalle, IL: Open Court, 1974; 3rd, with epilogue by Frank Shakespeare, Washington, DC: Regnery Gateway, 1991; 556 pp.
- . *Sword of Imagination: Memoirs Half Century Literary Conflict*. Grand Rapids: Wm. B. Eerdmans, 1995, 2002; 509 pp.
- Kitfield, James. *Prodigal Soldier: How the Generation of Officers Born of Vietnam Revolutionized the American Style of War*. Washington, D.C.: Brassey's, 1995; 478 pp. He was an award-winning defense and foreign affairs correspondent for *National Journal* embedded with HQ V Corps during the Iraq War.
- Kleinig, John, ed. *Correctional Ethics*. The International Library of Essays in Public and Professional Ethics. Burlington, VT: Ashgate, a Routledge imprint under Informa's Taylor & Francis, 2006; 618 pp. Kleinig is professor emeritus of philosophy in the Department of Criminal Justice, John Jay College of Criminal Justice, and research professor at Charles Sturt University, Australia; From 1987-2011 he was director of the Institute for Criminal Justice Ethics, City University of New York, and editor of *Criminal Justice Ethics*.
- , and Margaret Leland Smith, eds, *Discretion, Community and Correctional Ethics* (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2001; 272 pp.).
- . “Brokering Correctional Health Care.” Chapter 23, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.), Originally in John Kleinig and Margaret Leland Smith, eds., *Discretion, Community and Correctional Ethics* (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2001; 272 pp.), 141–148. Kleinig is professor emeritus of philosophy in the Department of Criminal Justice, John Jay College of Criminal Justice, and adjunct research professor at Charles Sturt University, Australia; From 1987-2011 he was the director of the Institute for Criminal Justice Ethics, CUNY, and editor of *Criminal Justice Ethics*.
- . “The Hardness of Hard Treatment.” Chapter 17, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in Andrew Ashworth and Martin Wasik, eds., *Fundamentals of Sentencing Theory: Essays in Honour of Andrew von Hirsch*, Oxford Monograph on Criminal Law and Justice (Oxford: Clarendon, 1998; 310 pp.), 273–298. Kleinig is professor emeritus of philosophy in the Department of Criminal Justice, John Jay College of Criminal Justice, and research professor at Charles Sturt University, Australia; From 1987-2011 he was the director of the Institute for

- Criminal Justice Ethics, City University of New York, and editor of *Criminal Justice Ethics*.
- KLTV Houston Digital Media Staff. “Texas Ends Clergy, Spiritual Advisers Ban in Death Chamber,” (4-23-21), [www.KTRE.com/2021/04/23/texas-ends-clergy-spiritual-advisers-ban-death-chamber/](http://www.KTRE.com/2021/04/23/texas-ends-clergy-spiritual-advisers-ban-death-chamber/).
- Koenig, H. G., M. E. McCullough, and D. B. Larson. *Handbook of Religion and Health*. Oxford: University Press, 2001; 728 pp.
- Koffler, Rebekah . *Putin’s Playbook: Russia’s Secret Plan to Defeat America*. Washington, D.C.: Regnery Gateway 2021; 432 pp. She is a Russian-born U.S. intelligence expert who served as a Russian Doctrine & Strategy specialist in the Defense Intelligence Agency. Working with the DIA and the CIA’s National Clandestine Service, she has led “red” teams during war-games and advised senior Pentagon officials. She has delivered classified briefings to top U.S. military commanders, NATO ministers, the directors of the CIA and DIA, the White House National Security Council, and senior congressional staff. In her post-public service career, Rebekah is a writer and national security commentator whose work has been published on the Fox News website, the *Wall Street Journal*, *Newsweek*, *The Hill*, the *New York Post*, *Real Clear Politics*, *Real Clear Defense*, the *Daily Caller*, and the *Washington Times*. She has appeared on Fox News, Fox Business, Fox Nation, and the Sean Hannity nationally syndicated radio show.
- Kohlberg, Lawrence (1927–1987). *The Psychology of Moral Development: The Nature and Validity of Moral Stages*. New York: Harper & Row, 1984; 729 pp.
- . *Child Psychology and Childhood Education: A Cognitive-Developmental View*. New York: Addison-Wesley Longman, 1987; 452 pp.
- . *Essays in Moral Development*, Vol. 1, *Moral Stages and the Idea of Justice* (441 pp.), Vol. 2., *Moral Stages and the Life Cycle* (729 pp.), and Vol. 3, *Moral Stages and Practice* (New York: Harper & Row, 1981). He was a professor psychology at the University of Chicago and at the Graduate School of Education at Harvard University.
- . “The Development of Children’s Orientations Toward a Moral Order: Sequence in the Development of Moral Thought,” *Vita Humana* 6 (1963), 11–33.
- . “The Development of Children’s Orientations Toward a Moral Order: Sequence in the Development of Moral Thought.” *Vita Humana* 6 (1963), 11–33.
- Kornfeld, Margaret. *Cultivating Wholeness: A Guide to Care and Counseling in Faith Communities*. Bloomsbury Academic, 2000; 400 pp.
- Kors, Alan Charles. *The Oxford Encyclopedia of the Enlightenment*, 4 Vols. New York: Oxford University Press, 2002; 1,920 pp.
- , and Harvey A. Silvergate. *The Shadow University: The Betrayal of Liberty on America’s Campuses*. (New York: Free Press, 1998; 432 pp. Kors is professor of history at the University of Pennsylvania and editor in chief of *The Oxford Encyclopedia of the Enlightenment*, and Silvergate is a criminal defense attorney and civil liberties litigator who writes regular columns law journals and taught at Harvard Law School.
- Kosof, Anna. *Prison Life in America*. New York: Watts Press, 1984; 104 pp.
- Kouzes, James M., and Barry Z. Posner. *The Leadership Challenge: How to Get Extraordinary Things Done in Organizations*. San Francisco: Jossey-Bass, 1987; 432 pp.
- , and Barry Z. Posner. *Credibility—How Leaders Gain and Lose It, Why People Demand It*. San Francisco: Jossey-Bass, 1993. They pulled from 15,000 surveys, builds on the 1987 *Challenge*, ground-breaking.

- Kraft, Charles H. *Christianity in Culture: A Study in Dynamic Biblical Theorizing in Cross-Cultural Perspective*. Foreword by Bernard Ramm. New York: Orbis Books, 1994; 376 pp.
- Kramnick, Isaac (1938–2019), and R. Laurence Moore. *The Godless Constitution: The Case Against Religious Correctness*. New York: Norton, 1996; 192 pp. Kramnick is the Richard J. Schwartz Professor of Government Emeritus at Cornell University, and Moore is H. A. Newman Professor of American Studies at Cornell University.
- Kruesi, Kimberlee. “Slavery Is on the Ballot for Voters in 5 US States.” *Associated Press* (Oct 21, 2022), [www.RichmondRegister.com/ap/state/slavery-is-on-the-ballot-for-voters-in-5-us-states/article\\_75baab6e-883e-5a7d-8d77-e419339b2201.html](http://www.RichmondRegister.com/ap/state/slavery-is-on-the-ballot-for-voters-in-5-us-states/article_75baab6e-883e-5a7d-8d77-e419339b2201.html). Kubler-Ross, Elisabeth. *On Death and Dying*. New York: Macmillan, 1969; 304 pp. The classic study on death and bereavement and her now famous five stages of grief.
- Kruger, Michael J. *Bully Pulpit: Confronting the Problem of Spiritual Abuse in the Church*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 192 pp. Kruger is president and the Samuel C. Patterson Professor of New Testament at Reformed Theological Seminary, Charlotte, NC, a leading scholar in the study of the origins of the New Testament, and the author of several books, including *The Gospel of the Savior* (Brill, 2005), *The Heresy of Orthodoxy* (Crossway, 2010, with Andreas Köstenberger), and *The Question of Canon* (IVP, 2013). A good go-to book for addressing the problem of authoritarian pastors.
- Kubler-Ross, Elisabeth. *On Death and Dying*. New York: Macmillan, 1969; 304 pp. The classic study on death and bereavement and her now famous five stages of grief.
- Kunzel, Regina. *Criminal Intimacy: Prison and the Uneven History of Modern American Sexuality*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2008; 371 pp. Kunzel is Doris Stevens Chair and Professor of History and Gender and Sexuality Studies at Princeton University and was recently named Larned Professor of History and of Women’s, Gender, and Sexuality Studies at Yale University. Her *Criminal Intimacy* won the American Historical Association’s John Boswell Prize, the Modern Language Association’s Alan Bray Memorial Book Award, the Lambda Literary Award, and the Foundation for the Scientific Study of Sexuality Bonnie and Vern L. Bullough Award, and it was a finalist for the American Studies Association’s John Hope Franklin Prize.
- Kuo, David. *Tempting Faith: An Inside Story of Political Seduction*. New York: Free Press, a Simon and Schuster imprint, 2006; 320 pp. Kuo was special assistant to President Bush (2001–2003) and also worked for John Ashcroft, William Bennett, Jack Kemp, Bob Dole, and Ralph Reed.
- Kurst-Swanger, Karel. *Worship and Sin: An Exploration of Religion-Related Crime*. New York: Peter Lang, 2008; 276 pp. She is professor of public policy and administration at Walden University and professor emeritus of public justice at State University of New York at Oswego.
- L.**
- Lambert, Frank. *Religion in American Politics: A Short History*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2010; 256 pp.
- . “Peddler in Divinity”: *George Whitefield and the Transatlantic Revivals, 1737–1770*. Princeton University Press, 2002; 256 pp. Lambert professor of history at Purdue University.
- . *The Barbary Wars: American Independence in the Atlantic World*. New York: Hill and Wang, an imprint of Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2005; 240 pp.
- . *The Founding Fathers and the Place of Religion in America*. Princeton University Press,



- 2006; 342 pp.
- Lamb's Chapel v. Center Moriches Union Free School District*, 508 U.S. 384 (1993).
- Lane, Rose Wilder (1886–1968). *The Discovery of Freedom: Man's Struggle Against Authority*. New York: The John Day Company, 1943; 262 pp. One of the “three furies of modern libertarianism” by Conservative firebrand William F. Buckley, the other two being Isabel Paterson (1886–1961) and Ayn Rand (1905–1982). Timothy Sandefur's *Freedom's Furies* (2022; 512 pp.).
- Langberg, Diane. *Redeeming Power: Understanding Authority and Abuse in the Church*. Grand Rapids, MI: Brazos Press, an imprint of Baker, 2020; 224 pp.. She is an internationally recognized psychologist with 47 years of experience on abuse and trauma. She has a private practice in Jenkintown, PA, cofounded the Global Trauma Recovery Institute at Biblical Theological Seminary, is on the board of GRACE (Godly Response to Abuse in a Christian Environment) led by Boz Tchividjian, and cochairs the American Bible Society's Trauma Advisory Council.
- Larson, David B., Byron R. Johnson, introduction by John J. Dilulio Jr. “Religion: The Forgotten Factor in Cutting Youth Crime and Saving At-Risk Youth” (New York: Manhattan Institute of Policy Research, 1998), wherein they isolated “402 articles that quantitatively studied an aspect of delinquency and were published between January, 1980 and December 1997,” [www.Manhattan-Institute.org/html/religion-forgotten-factor-cutting-youth-crime-and-saving-risk-urban-youth-5880.html](http://www.Manhattan-Institute.org/html/religion-forgotten-factor-cutting-youth-crime-and-saving-risk-urban-youth-5880.html). At the time in 1998, Larson, M.D., M.S.P.H., was president of the National Institute for Healthcare Research and a professor at Duke University Medical Center; Johnson, PhD, was director of the Center for Crime and Justice Policy and a senior fellow at the Vanderbilt Institute for Public Policy Studies, Vanderbilt University; and Dilulio was a senior fellow at the Manhattan Institute and director of the The Jeremiah Project.
- Latourette, Kenneth Scott. *A History of Christianity* (New York: Harper & Brothers, 1953; 1,516 pp. Latourette was sterling professor of missions and oriental history and fellow of Berkeley College in Yale University.
- Lattimore, Pamela, Beth Heubner, and Faye Taxman, eds. *Moving Sentencing and Corrections Forward: 20 Year Anniversary Collection of the Corrections and Sentencing Division of the American Society of Criminology* (New York: Routledge, 2020; 426 pp. Lattimore is senior director for research development for RTI's Division for Applied Justice Research with responsibility for leading multidisciplinary research focused on improving understanding of crime and the criminal justice system and past chair of the American Society of Criminology Division on Corrections and Sentencing, a fellow of the Academy of Experimental Criminology, a recipient of the American Correctional Association Peter P. Lejins Researcher Award, the American Society of Criminology Division on Corrections and Sentencing Distinguished Scholar Award, and the Academy of Experimental Criminology Joan McCord Award for distinguished experimental contributions to criminology and criminal justice; Heubner is professor in the Department of Criminology and Criminal Justice at the University of Missouri-St. Louis; and Taxman is university professor at George Mason University with over 200 articles, co-editor of *Health & Justice*, fellow of the American Society of Criminology, and in 2019 received the Lifetime Achievement award from the American Society of Criminology's Division of Sentencing and Corrections, which has recognized her as Distinguished Scholar twice as well as conferred on her the Rita Warren and Ted Palmer Differential Intervention Treatment Award.

- Lau, Maya, and Gordon Russell “Angola Warden Burl Cain to Resign Amid Twin Probes into His Side Business Dealings” *The Advocate* (12-15-15).
- , and Gordon Russell. “‘Controversial’ but ‘Effective’: Colleagues, Critics Mixed on Warden Burl Cain’s Resignation from Angola: Cain’s Reign Dogged by Controversy,” (12-30-15). See [www.TheAdvocate.com/news/14241675-48/angola-warden-stepping-down](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/news/14241675-48/angola-warden-stepping-down).
- , Steve Hardy, and Gordon Russell. “Investigative Report: Burl Cain’s Business Dealings Possibly Violate Rule Barring Contact with Inmates’ Relatives: Angola Warden Had Dealings with Stepfather, Friend of Inmates,” *The Advocate* (11-29-15, updated 11-21-19), [www.TheAdvocate.com/news/neworleans/13887865-148/investigative-report-burl-cains-business](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/news/neworleans/13887865-148/investigative-report-burl-cains-business).
- . “Burl Cain Claims Angola Transformation, but Prison’s Violent Era Preceded Him by Decades: Cain Bolsters Celebrity Status with Tale of Transformation, but Some Claims Murky.” *The Times-Picayune* and *New Orleans Advocate* (1-3-16), [www.NOLA.com/article\\_6946aad-cb7a2-5b37-ae08-252b071024e3.html](http://www.NOLA.com/article_6946aad-cb7a2-5b37-ae08-252b071024e3.html), accessed 10-19-20.
- Laub, John H., Daniel S. Nagin, and Robert J. Sampson. “Trajectories of Change in Criminal Offending: Good Marriages and the Desistance Process.” *American Sociological Review* 63, No. 2 (April 1998): 225–238.
- Lauter, David. “We the people: The American Constitution After 200 Years, Celebrating the Nation’s Charter as Problem and Solution,” *Los Angeles Times* (September 13, 1987), [www.LATimes.com/archives/la-xpm-1987-09-13-ss-7796-story.html](http://www.LATimes.com/archives/la-xpm-1987-09-13-ss-7796-story.html). Nelson W. Polsby (1934–2007) was Heller Professor of Political Science at Berkeley, managing editor of *American Political Science Review*, and held two Guggenheim Fellowships, fellowships from the Center for Advanced Study in the Behavioral Sciences and from the Brookings Institution.
- LaVey, Anton Szandor (1930–1997). *The Satanic Bible*. Intro Burton H. Wolfe; NY: Avon Books, 1969; 272p.
- Lawes, Warden Lewis E. (1883–1947). *Twenty Thousand Years in Sing Sing*. NY: New Home Library, 1932; 412 pp. Lawes’ other books made into movies include, *Over the Wall* (1938) on one of his inmates, *Invisible Stripes* (1939) starring George Raft, and *You Can’t Get Away with Murder* (1939) starring Humphrey Bogart. Compare John Luckey, *Life in Sing Sing State Prison as Seen in a Twelve Years’ Chaplaincy* (NY: N. Tibbals, 1860; 376 pp.).
- Lawes, Warden Lewis E. “Sing Sing’s Rose Man,” *American Rose Journal* (1931).
- Lear, John, and E. W. Stagg. “America’s Worst Prison.” *Colliers* (11-22-52): 13–16.
- Lee, Trymaine. “Wilbert Rideau, Former Angola Prisoner, Receives Polk Award,” (4-18-11), <https://swilliamsjd.wordpress.com/tag/the-sexual-jungle/>.
- Lehmiller, Justin J., and Christopher R. Agnew. “May-December Paradoxes: An Exploration of Age-gap Relationships in Western Society.” In William R. Cupach, Brian H. Spitzberg, eds., *The Dark Side of Close Relationships II* (New York: Routledge/Taylor & Francis Group, 2010; 472 pp.), 39–61. Published as titled in the *Department of Psychological Sciences Faculty Publications*, Paper 27 (2011). Lehmiller is a professor of psychology at Colorado State University, has since been awarded three times the Certificate of Teaching Excellence from Harvard University, and is now a psychologist and Research Fellow at The Kinsey Institute at Indiana University whose textbooks and publications have made him an international expert on sexuality. Agnew is a professor of

psychological sciences at Purdue University with widely published articles, received funding from federal agencies like the National Institutes of Health, private foundations like the Robert Wood Johnson Foundation, and corporations like Facebook, and he has served on the editorial boards for the *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, *Personality and Social Psychology Bulletin*, and *Personal Relationships*, and was the general editor for the Cambridge University series *Advances in Personal Relationships* which includes 21 books so far from 2002 to present, each volume dealing with a research topic and composed of articles by psychologists and sociologists in that field. See his articles here.

- Leland, John, with Miss L. F. Greene. *The Writings of the Late Elder John Leland, Including Some Events in His Life*. New York: G. W. Wood, 1845; 769 pp.
- Lemmert, Chaplain Ronald D. *Refuge in Hell: Finding God in Sing Sing*. Maryknoll, NY: Orbis Books, 2018; 208 pp. He was a full-time Catholic chaplain at Sing Sing in Ossining, NY, 1995–2011.
- Lemon v. Kurtzman*, 403 U.S. 602 (1971).
- Leo Hebraeus (d. 1535). *The Philosophy of Love; Dialoghi D'amore*. London: Soncino Press (Jewish press), 1937; 468 pp.
- Leva, Richard A. *Psychotherapy: The Listening Voice: Rogers and Erickson. Accelerated Development*, 1987; 295 pp.
- Levering, Matthew. *The Abuse of Conscience: A Century of Catholic Moral Theology*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 2021; 368 pp. He is the James N. and Mary D. Perry Jr. Chair of Theology at Mundelein Seminary and is a longtime participant in Evangelicals and Catholics.
- Levin, Mark R. *American Marxism*. New York: Threshold, a Simon & Schuster imprint, 2021; 320 pp. Levin is popular talk radio host, Fox News, host of show Life, Liberty, & Levin. Several of his books have been *New York Times* best-sellers, including
- . *Ameritopia: The Unmaking of America*. New York: Threshold, 2012; 288 pp.
- . *Liberty and Tyranny: A Conservative Manifesto*. New York: Threshold, a Simon & Schuster imprint, 2010; 245 pp.
- Levinson, David, and Melvin Ember, eds. *Encyclopedia of Cultural Anthropology*, 4 Vols. New York: Holt, 1996; 1,486 pp.
- Levy, Leonard W. (1923–2006). *Original Intent and the Framers' Constitution*. New York: Macmillan, 1988, 2000; 525p. Levy was the Andrew W. Mellon All-Claremont Professor of Humanities and Chairman of the Graduate Faculty of History at Claremont Graduate School, California, and is regarded as one of the best.
- . *The Establishment Clause: Religion and the First Amendment*. NY: Macmillan; 1986; 236 pp.; rev. 2nd Ed., Chapel Hill, NC: Univ. North Carolina Press, 1994; 273 pp.
- . *Origins of the Fifth Amendment: The Right Against Self-Incrimination*. Chicago: Ivan R. Dee, 1999; 576 pp. He won the Pulitzer for this book. Levy was the Earl Warren Professor of Constitutional History at Brandeis University and Andrew W. Mellon All-Claremont Professor of Humanities and History at the Claremont Graduate School.
- Lewis, Burdette. *The Offender and His Relations to Law and Society*. New York: Harper, 1921; 410 pp.
- Lewis, C. S. (1898–1963). *The Four Loves*. London: G. Bles, 1960; 141 pp.
- . *The Pilgrim's Regress: An Allegorical Apology for Christianity, Reason and Romanticism*. Illustrated by Michael Hague. Grand Rapids: Wm. B. Eerdmans, 1992; 209
-

- pp.; 1st 1933; 255 pp. Lewis was a fellow of Magdalen College of Oxford University, writing several perennially published classics *Mere Christianity*, *The Problem of Pain*, and *The Screwtape Letters*, *Chronicles of Narnia* which began with *The Lion, the Witch and the Wardrobe*. He was friends with J. R. R. Tolkien and C. S. Williams.
- Lewis, James F., and William G. Travis. *Religious Traditions of the World*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1991; 422 pp.
- Lewis vs. Cain*, 2015.
- Libolt, Adria L. *A Deputy Warden's Reflections on Prison Work*. Foreword by former Dir. of the Michigan DOC Robert Brown Jr. Eugene, OR: Resource Publications, 2012; 174 pp.), and she spent over 20 years in corrections, and now works with ex-offenders and writes, and takes people off guard as a small unprepossessing woman, not the normal image of a prison warden.
- Liebling, Alison, with Helen Arnold., *Prisons and Their Moral Performance: A Study of Values, Quality, and Prison Life*. Clarendon Studies in Criminology. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2004; 592 pp. Liebling is professor of criminology and criminal justice at the University of Cambridge and the director of the Institute of Criminology's Prisons Research Centre and a fellow of Trinity Hall, Cambridge. Helen Arnold is at the Cambridge University Institute of Criminology.
- . *Suicides in Prison*. Abingdon, UK: Routledge, 1992; 288 pp.
- , and H. Krarup. *Suicide Attempts and Self-injury in Male Prisons: A Report Commissioned by the Home Office Research and Planning Unit for the Prison Service*. London: Great Britain Home Office, 1993; 337 pp.
- , with Shadd Maruna. *The Effects of Imprisonment*, Cambridge Criminal Justice Series. Abingdon, UK: Routledge, 2005; 512 pp.
- , David Price, and Charles Elliott. "Appreciative Inquiry and Relationships in Prison." Chapter 21, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *Punishment and Society* 1, No. 1 (July 1999): 71–98. Liebling is professor of criminology and criminal justice, director of the Prisons Research Centre, and director of the Ph.D. Programme at the University of Cambridge; she has written many books and articles.
- . "Prison Suicide and Prisoner Coping." In *Prisons, Crime and Justice: A Review of Research*, Vol. 26, edited by Michael Tonry and Joan Petersilia (Chicago: Chicago University Press, 1999; 552 pp.; 283–359), 295. She referenced Liebling and T. Ward, "Prison Doctors and Prison Suicide Research," in *The Health of Prisoners: Historical Essays*, Clio Medica: Studies in the History of Medicine and Health, Vol. 34 of 102, edited by Richard Creese, W. F. Bynm, and J. Bearn (Amsterdam: Rodopi, an imprint of Brill, 1995; 180 pp.). Liebling is world-renowned criminologist and professor of criminology and criminal justice at the University of Cambridge and the director of the Institute of Criminology's Prisons Research Centre and a fellow of Trinity Hall, Cambridge. Helen Arnold is at the Cambridge University Institute of Criminology.
- . "The Meaning of Ending Life in Prison." *Journal of Correctional Health Care* 23, No. 1 (January 2017): 20–31.
- Lienesch, Michael. *Redeeming America: Piety and Politics in the New Christian Right*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1993; 344 pp. Lienesch is a professor of political science at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill.
- Lilienfeld, Scott D., Ashley L. Watts, Sarah Francis Smith, and Robert D. Latzman, "Boldness: Conceptual and Methodological Issues." In *Handbook of Psychopathy*, 2nd. Ed., edited

- by Christopher J. Patrick (New York: Guilford Press, 2018; 848 pp.), 165–186, who introduce the article with a history of Michael Harari (1924–2014) known as the Zionist James Bond and hailed by Benjamin Netanyahu as “one of the greatest warriors for Israel’s security,” founder of Kidon, “Spear,” a group of Israeli assassins. Lilienfeld is a professor of psychology at Emory University, Watts a teacher of psychology at Emory University, Smith a professor of psychology at Emory University, and Litzman a professor of psychology at Georgia State University.
- Lin, Ann Chih. *Reform in the Making: Implementation of Social Policy in Prisons*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2000; 232 pp.
- Lincoln, Abraham (1809–1865). First inaugural address on Monday, March 4, 1861, [www.GilderLehrman.org/sites/default/files/inline-pdfs/01264\\_0.pdf](http://www.GilderLehrman.org/sites/default/files/inline-pdfs/01264_0.pdf), for a photocopy of the original congressional record as printed, with caps, italics his.
- Lindsay, Michael D. *Faith in the Halls of Power: How Evangelicals Joined the American Elite*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2007; 354 pp. Lindsay is the president of Gordon College.
- Lindsay, Ronald A., Andrea Szalanski, Julia Lavarney, and Tom Flynn, eds. *The Harm Done By Religion: The Best of Free Inquiry*, Vol. 3 Amherst, NY: Inquiry Press, 2015; 174 pp. Has articles by Katha Christopher Hitchens, Wendy Kaminer, Richard Dawkins, Mark Crispin Miller. See [www.CenterForInquiry.org](http://www.CenterForInquiry.org).
- Lindsey, Hal. *The Road to Holocaust*. New York: Bantam Books, 1989; 295 pp.
- Lippke, Richard L. *Rethinking Imprisonment*. Oxford Monographs on Criminal Law and Justice. Oxford University Press, 2007; 304 pp.
- . *The Ethics of Plea Bargaining*. Oxford Monographs on Criminal Law and Justice. Oxford University Press, 2011; 300 pp.
- . “Retribution and Incarceration.” Chapter 8, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). First in *Public Affairs Quarterly* 41, No. 1 (Jan. 2003): 29–48. Lippke is professor of criminal justice at Indiana University.
- Lipset, Seymour Martin (1922–2006), and Earl Raab. *The Politics of Unreason; Right Wing Extremism in America, 1790-1970*. New York: Harper & Row, 1970; Chicago University Press, 1978; 581 pp. For this they won the Gunnar Myrdal Prize. Lipset was the Caroline S. G. Munro Professor of Political Science and Sociology at Stanford University and a senior fellow at the Hoover Institution and then the George D. Markham Professor of Government and Sociology at Harvard University. He is the only one to have been President of both the American Political Science Association (1979–1980) and the American Sociological Association (1992–1993), and he also served as President of the International Society of Political Psychology, the Sociological Research Association, the World Association for Public Opinion Research, the Society for Comparative Research, and the Paul F. Lazarsfeld Society in Vienna. Raab founded the Jewish Public Affairs Committee of California, and the Earl Raab Award is given annually to those who exemplify themselves in service to communal activism and advocacy for residents of California; he served for thirty-five years as executive director of the San Francisco Jewish Community Relations Council and is currently Director of the Nathan Perlmutter Institute for Jewish Advocacy at Brandeis University.
- Lipsey, Mark W. “The Efficacy of Intervention for Juvenile Delinquency: Results from 400 Studies,” Paper at the 41st annual meeting of the American Society of Criminology, Reno, Nevada (1989).
- . “What Do We Learn from 400 Research Studies on the Effectiveness of Treatment with



- Juvenile Delinquents.” In *What Works: Reducing Reoffending* (63–79), edited by James McGuire (New York: Wiley, 1995; 260 pp.), 77, bold mine. Furthermore, “Sponsors who make good selections of treatment and deliver it well in reasonable amounts can attain results that are four and five (or more) times better than less appropriate selections would yield.” For the best results, the program should focus upon three elements: 1. Training or skills appropriate to the clientele using concrete, structured approaches; 2. Monitor, supervise and implement treatment well; and 3. Provide a sufficient amount of service, preferably 100 or more total contact hours, with two or more contacts per week over a period of 26 weeks or more. 77–78.; “Sponsors who make good selections of treatment and deliver it well in reasonable amounts can attain results that are four and five (or more) times better than less appropriate selections would yield.” For the best results, the program should focus upon three elements: 1. Training or skills appropriate to the clientele using concrete, structured approaches; 2. Monitor, supervise and implement treatment well; and 3. Provide a sufficient amount of service, preferably 100 or more total contact hours, with two or more contacts per week over a period of 26 weeks or more (77–78). Lipsey is Director of the Peabody Research Institute at the Peabody College of Education and Human Development at Vanderbilt University in Nashville.
- Lipton, Douglas S., Robert Martinson, and Judith Wilks. *The Effectiveness of Correctional Treatment: A Survey of Correctional Treatment Studies*. New York: Praeger, 1975; 735 pp. This compilation of English-language research was conducted between 1945 and 1967 to evaluate treatment. Each of 231 studies were annotated and classified into eleven treatment methods (independent variables) and seven desired areas of change (dependent variables). Compare Robert Martinson, “What Works? Questions and Answers about Prison Reform,” *Public Interest* 10 (Spring 1974; see [www.gwern.net/docs/sociology/1974-martinson.pdf](http://www.gwern.net/docs/sociology/1974-martinson.pdf), accessed 11-11-20): 22–54, and Robert J. Homant, “Ten Years After: A Follow-up of Therapy Effectiveness.” *Journal of Offender Counseling, Services and Rehabilitation* 10 (Spring 1986): 51–57. And Mark W. Lipsey, “The Efficacy of Intervention for Juvenile Delinquency: Results from 400 Studies,” Paper at the 41st annual meeting of the American Society of Criminology, Reno, Nevada (1989).
- Lisee, Chris. “Debate Reignites over Religion at Air Force Academy.” *Washington Post* (7-16-12).
- Lloyd, Edward Scott. *The Undergraduate*. Np: Liberty Island, 2018; 383 pp. Cover is a plot line attempting to attract the reader with more salacious tastes: “The rule for students at Montpelier is simple: party hard; nurse your hangover, and graduate into your place in America’s best and brightest,” which I am guessing means something to some of those kinds of readers.
- Lockwood, Daniel. *Prison Sexual Violence*. Foreword by Hans Toch. New York: Elsevier, 1980; 167 pp. Lockwood was a professor of criminal justice at Temple University.
- Lombardo, Lucien X. *Guards Imprisoned: Correctional Officers at Work*. Cincinnati, OH: Anderson, 1989, 1981; Routledge, 2016; 266 pp.
- Lora, Ronald, and William Henry Longton. *The Conservative Press in Twentieth-Century America: Historical Guides to the World’s Periodicals and Newspapers*. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1999; 744 pp. Lora is a professor of history and Longton is chair and professor of history at The University of Toledo.
- Lora, Ronald, and William Henry Longton. *The Conservative Press in Twentieth-Century America: Historical Guides to the World’s Periodicals and Newspapers*. Westport, CT:

- Greenwood Press, 1999; 744 pp.
- Lozano, Juan A. “Texas to Execute Man for Killing Ex-girlfriend, Boy.” *Beaumont Enterprise* (11-17-22): A5, first published by the Associated Press. See also Lozano, “Texas Executes Man for Killing Ex-Girlfriend and Her Son, 7,” *U.S. News & World Report* (7-16-22), [www.USNews.com/news/us/articles/2022-11-16/texas-to-execute-man-for-killing-ex-girlfriend-and-her-son](http://www.USNews.com/news/us/articles/2022-11-16/texas-to-execute-man-for-killing-ex-girlfriend-and-her-son). U.S. District Judge Kenneth Hoyt in Houston issued two injunctions to stay the execution of Stephen Barbee for murdering his pregnant ex-girlfriend and her 7-year-old son because TDCJ had not yet published a clear polity, both of which overturned by the 5th U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals.
- Lu, Rachel. “Confessions of a ‘Christian Nationalist,’” *National Review* (10-21-22): 17–19, a quasi-review of Whitehead and Perry’s *Taking America Back*, in which she actually says, “It is a simple fact that the United States is and has always been a ‘a Christian nation’” (18) quoting the usual fair of how a so many Christians were involved along the way without dealing with the facts of no “God” in the constitution and how our founders knew what *establishment* meant and chose otherwise. Lu is an associate editor of *Law & Liberty* and a contributor to *America* magazine.
- Lucado, Max. *A Love Worth Giving: Living in the Overflow of God’s Love*. Nashville: W, an imprint of Thomas Nelson, 2002; 216 pp. Lucado’s 42 books have sold more than 120 million in 54 languages. He pastored the Oak Hills Church of Christ in San Antonio for 20 years, stepping down in 2007 from heart problems. In 1990, because of the success of his books, he stopped taking a salary from his church. Lucad’s Upwords ministry is based in San Antonio, TX, [www.MaxLucado.com](http://www.MaxLucado.com).
- Lucas, John Randolph. *Responsibility*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1993; 298 pp.)
- Luckey, Chaplain John. *Life in Sing Sing State Prison as Seen in a Twelve Years’ Chaplaincy*. New York: N. Tibbals, 1860; 376 pp.
- Luckey, John. *Life in Sing Sing State Prison as Seen in a Twelve Years’ Chaplaincy*. New York: N. Tibbals, 1860; 376 pp.
- Lukianoff, Greg, and Jonathan Haidt., *The Coddling of the American Mind: How Good Intentions and Bad Ideas Are Setting Up a Generation for Failure*. New York: Penguin Books, 2019; 352 pp. Lukianoff is the CEO of the Foundation for Individual Rights in Education (FIRE), a graduate of American University and Stanford Law School, specializing in free speech and First Amendment issues in higher education.
- . *Freedom From Speech*. New York: Encounter, 2014; 48 pp.
- . *Unlearning Liberty: Campus Censorship and the End of American Debate*. New York: Encounter, 2014; 304 pp.
- Lykken, David T. (1928–2006). *The Antisocial Personalities*. Hillsdale, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum, 1995; 259 pp. Lykken was a behavioral geneticist and professor emeritus of psychology and psychiatry at the University of Minnesota. Fowles is professor emeritus of psychological and brain sciences at the University of Iowa. Gray was a professor of experimental psychology at Oxford.
- . “A Study of Anxiety in the Sociopathic Personality.” *Journal of Abnormal and Clinical Psychology* 55 (1957): 6–10.
- . “A Study of Anxiety in the Sociopath Personality.” *Journal of Abnormal and Clinical Psychology* 55 (1957): 6–10.
- Lyons, Michelle. *Death Row, Texas: Inside the Execution Chamber: Witnessing the Final Moments of the Condemned*. Berkeley, CA: Ulysses Press, 2018; 312 pp.). She was the public information officer for years with TDCJ and shared an affinity with Larry

Fitzgerald, seen in BBC documentary, *The Man Who Witnessed 219 Executions*, and she said they together “witnessed almost 500 executions, many of them together.”

**M.**

MacArthur, John. *The Pillars of Christian Character: the Basic Essentials of a Living Faith*. Wheaton: Crossway Books, 1998; 208p.

MacAskill, Will. *What We Owe the Future* (New York: Basic Books, 2022; 352. He is the co-founder of the Center for Effective Altruism, [www.CentreForEffectiveAltruism.org](http://www.CentreForEffectiveAltruism.org), professor of philosophy and research Fellow at the Global Priorities Institute, University of Oxford, and director of the Forethought Foundation for Global Priorities Research.

Machen, J. Gresham (1881–1937). *Christianity and Liberalism*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1923; 176 pp.; new ed. Foreword by Carl Trueman, 2009. Machen was professor of New Testament at Princeton Seminary 1906–1929, led a conservative revolt against modernist theology at Princeton and formed Westminster Theological Seminary.

Machiavelli, Niccolò (1469–1527). *The Prince*. 1513.

Mackay, Charles (1814–1889.). *Memoirs Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds* (London: Robson, Levey, and Franklin, 1841; 318 pp.).

Mackay, Charles. *Memoirs Extraordinary Popular Delusions and the Madness of Crowds*. London: Robson, Levey, and Franklin, 1841; 318 pp. Bernstein is a neurologist, historian, and financial theorist who has written widely and won the 2017 James R. Vertin Award from CFA Institute.

Maconochie, Captain Alexander, “Father of Parole” (1787–1860). *Crime and Punishment: The Mark System, Framed to Mix Persuasion with Punishment, and Make Their Effect Improving, Yet Their Operation Severe*. London: J. Hatchard and Son, 1846; 82 p. See [www.Google.com/books/edition/Crime\\_and\\_Punishment/ON8qAAAAMAAJ](http://www.Google.com/books/edition/Crime_and_Punishment/ON8qAAAAMAAJ), in which, after noting the enormous cost, he said, “Science, then, in this department is not merely defective, but erroneous. It has not even the negative merit of doing no harm. It not merely fails in protecting—it directly injures. Yet how should this be? In other fields we are daily making progress. We now familiarly overcome other difficulties, which but to think of a few years ago would have arrested all speculation;—here almost alone, on the contrary, our outworks seem to recede.” (1–2).

Maghan, Jess. “Cell Out: Renting Out the Responsibility of the Criminally Confided” Chapter 16, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in Jack Kamerman, ed., with foreword by Gilbert Geis, *Negotiating Responsibility in the Criminal Justice System* (Oxford: Clarendon, 1998; 216 pp.).

Maghan, Jess. “Privatization of Corrections: Anticipating the Unanticipated.” In Robert J. Kelly and Donald E. J. MacNamara, eds., *Perspectives on Deviance: Dominance, Degradation and Denigration* (Cincinnati: Anderson Publishing, 1991; 174 pp.). Maghan is director of the Forum for Comparative Corrections and was professor of criminal justice, University of Illinois at Chicago (1992-2001).

Magnet, Myron. *The Dream & the Nightmare: The Sixties Legacy to the Underclass*. New York: Encounter Books, 1993; rpt. 2000; 238 pp.

Malisow, Craig. “Michelle Lyons: TDCJ Flack Says Agency Retaliated After She Questioned Policies.” *Houston Press* (5-14-12), [www.HoustonPress.com/news/michelle-lyons-tdcj-flack-says-agency-retaliated-after-she-questioned-policies-6742274](http://www.HoustonPress.com/news/michelle-lyons-tdcj-flack-says-agency-retaliated-after-she-questioned-policies-6742274).

Malone, Kobutsu. *Prison Chaplaincy Guidelines for Zen Buddhism: A Sourcebook for Prison Chaplains, Administrators, and Security Personnel*. Sedgwick, ME: Engaged Zen Foundation, 2006; 88 pp. Malone has been an American Rinzai Zen Buddhist Priest for

- over forty years, established the Dharma Song Zendo in Sing Sing Prison in New York State in 1992, and is co-founder of The Engaged Zen Foundation, [www.Engaged-Zen.org](http://www.Engaged-Zen.org).
- Manchak, Sarah M., and Robert D. Morgan. “Offenders with Mental Illness in Prison.” In *Oxford Handbook on Prisons and Imprisonment*, edited by John Wooldredge and Paula Smith (New York: Oxford University Press, 2018; 776 pp.; 579–599) Manchak is the John G. Skelton, Jr. Regents Endowed Professor in Psychology and director of the Institute of Forensic Science, Texas Tech University, and in independent practice specializing in criminal forensic psychology in Lubbock, Texas.
- Mandela, Nelson. *Long Walk to Freedom: The Autobiography of Nelson Mandela*. Little Brown & Co, 1994; 656 pp.
- Maness, Michael G. *Faith-Based Housing Letter*. Self-published, 2011, 50 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf). A heart-felt letter to Brad Livingston asking him to meet with Americans United Barry Lynn on the *orders* to start faith-based housing and the Seminary Scam, and the beginning of persecution of me for whistleblowing.
- . *Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History: Case of the Enchanting Chaplain*. Self-published, 2013; 700 pp. Gave a history of persecution, including how TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell weaponized OIG, lying wardens, and documented how prisoners violated serious security policies for years with the wardens’ knowledge. [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf), each of the three Polunsky staff chaplains testifying to the lying of Chaplain David Collier and the policy violations: Rick Anderson (left 2009), 08-08-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3); Chaplain Loren Edwards (left 2010), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap\\_Loren\\_Edwards\\_2010.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap_Loren_Edwards_2010.MP3); Chaplain Mary Berry (left 2012), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap\\_Mary\\_Barry\\_2012.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap_Mary_Barry_2012.MP3). And do not forget TDCJ’s computer expert Shawn Wallace who supervised four weeks *cleaning* the contraband, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3), and his critical revelation that TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell conspired with Marvin Dunbar and Michael Upshaw to clean the Polunsky, and then they cleared and promoted the violators; not long after Mr. Wallace was promoted too.
- . *TDCJ Book of Secrets Part 2, Goodman Unit Hiring Scam*. Self-publish, 2017; 180 pp., volume 3 in the Defense Series. An overweight white warden hired a white career laundry man over a black U.S. Army combat veteran career chaplain. First full audit of a hiring package in TDCJ history without a single response or disciplinary for those involved: And the warden was promoted shortly after. Also, see the 2019 *TDCJ D*.
- . *TDCJ Deep State Report*. 2019; 177 pp. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-OIG-2019.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-OIG-2019.pdf). Lampooned especially the hiring of high school graduate Timothy Jones over all religious affairs and more, including racists hires and more. After this was sent to 50 leaders, he was moved to be a deputy under Lisa Langley, and at four pay groups above her, his supervisor.
- . *Chaplain Professional Equity Proposal* (2001; 100 pp.), [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain\\_Pt\\_1\\_Proposal\\_2000.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain_Pt_1_Proposal_2000.pdf), Vol. 1 of the Defense Against Killing Professional Chaplaincy Series, and the first Market Study in TDCJ history given to 2001 legislature, with a Chaplaincy Division proposal, and it won for our first pay group pay raise in 40-plus years.

- . *Heart of the Living God*. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 2005; 706p.
- . “An Empathic Helping Skills Program at the Gib Lewis State Prison, Woodville, TX.” DMin Diss. New Orleans: NOBTS, 1997; 355 pp. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/empathy](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/empathy), for parts, or whole [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maness-1997.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maness-1997.pdf).
- . “Chaplains banned from Death Chamber—for ‘Christ’s’ sake, NO!” *Tyler County Booster*, 4-11-19, 4A, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Death-Chamber-Chaplains-2019.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Death-Chamber-Chaplains-2019.pdf).
- . “David Rust Awarded by Governor Perry for Distinguished Volunteerism.” *Tyler County Booster* (1-8-15), 1A and 5A, [www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2014-Rust.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2014-Rust.pdf). I have written about 50 article-biographies for persons in Tyler County, [www.PreciousHeart.net/message](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message).
- . “Federal Death Penalty Justified.” *Tyler County Booster* (7-25-20; A5) and *Beaumont Enterprise* (7-23-20, 4A), [www.PreciousHeart.net/message/Death-Penalty.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message/Death-Penalty.pdf).
- . “Lt. Col. Paul Miller, Gooney Bird Pilot,” *Tyler County Booster* (9-15-11), pt 1. 4A, and (9-15-11), pt. 2, & 22, 4B, [www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2011-Miller.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2011-Miller.pdf).
- . “Maness, “An Empathic Helping Skills Program at the Gib Lewis State Prison, Woodville, TX.” DMin Diss. New Orleans: NOBTS, 1997; 355 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/empathy](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/empathy), for parts, or for the whole [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maness-1997.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maness-1997.pdf).
- . *Chaplain Professional Equity Proposal* (2001 100 pp.), [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain\\_Pt\\_1\\_Proposal\\_2000.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain_Pt_1_Proposal_2000.pdf), first Market Study in TDCJ history given to 2001 legislature, and it won for our first pay group pay raise in 40-plus years. Compare other five volumes in the Defense Series.
- . *Character Counts: Freemasonry Is a National Treasure and a Source of Our Founders’ Constitutional Original Intent*. Forewords by M. Douglas Adkins, Of Counsel Attorney with Gardere Wynne Sewell LLP, D and Nelson King, founder of Masonic Relief for Cuba and editor 1992-2009 *The Philalethes Society Journal of Masonic Research*, [www.PreciousHeart.net/fm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm). Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 2010: 448pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/). For that, I assembled a list of 31 lists of character traits/virtues from 31 leaders or orgs, [www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Character.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Character.pdf). Leading the way today is the Josephson Institute, [www.JosephsonInstitute.org](http://www.JosephsonInstitute.org) and its [www.CharacterCounts.org](http://www.CharacterCounts.org).
- . First Chaplaincy Audit in TDCJ history completed by Maness, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved/Appendix-10-First-Chaplaincy-Audit.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved/Appendix-10-First-Chaplaincy-Audit.pdf).
- . *Heart of the Living God: Love, Free Will, Foreknowledge, and Heaven / A Theology on the Treasure of Love*. Bloomington,: AuthorHouse, 2004; 728 pp.
- . *Heaven—Treasures of Our Everlasting Rest*. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 2004; 136 pp.
- . Hezekiah Letter, [www.PreciousHeart.net/foreknowledge/Nicole.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/foreknowledge/Nicole.htm), to Roger R. Nicole (1915–2010), who professor emeritus of theology at Reformed Theological Seminary in Orlando, and a founding member of both the International Council on Biblical Inerrancy and the Evangelical Theological Society.
- . *How We Saved Texas Prison Chaplaincy 2011: Immeasurable Value of Religion, Volunteers and Their Chaplains*. Forewords by Jerry A. Madden, former chair of the Texas House Committee on Corrections 2011; Carol S. Vance, former chair of TBCJ and Harris County District Attorney 1966–79; Frank Graham, chairman of Chapels of Hope; Keith Bellamy, pastor of Woodville Church of Christ, and two others. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 2015; 440 pp. Packed with chaplaincy statistics, none of which TDCJ has published in 25 years, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved).



- . *Ocean Devotions—From the Hold of Charles S. Spurgeon, Master of Mariner Metaphors*. Bloomington, IN: AuthorHouse, 2008; 443 pp. Culled from the first 30 volumes of Spurgeon’s sermons 366 unique ocean/sailing metaphors on the Christian life.
- . *Precious Heart-Broken Heart—Love and the Search for Finality in Divorce*. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 2003; 192 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/divorce](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/divorce).
- . *Queen of Prison Ministry—The Story of Gertha Rogers, First Woman to Minister on Texas’ Death Row*. Foreword by Ex. TDCJ Executive Director Wayne Scott. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 2008; 200 pp. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/joy](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/joy).
- . *Religious Volunteers: A Few Helpful Hints* (Woodville, TX: Gib Lewis Chaplaincy, 1994; 21 pp.), [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Volunteer\\_Handbook-1994.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Volunteer_Handbook-1994.pdf), first volunteer handbook in TDCJ.
- . Review of 12 years of stats, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf), and do notice that a few programs have proven useless.
- . Statistics on chaplaincy department statistics exceed five-fold those of the prison’s Windham ISD though the school’s budget is almost 8x greater, see [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TDCJ-Staff-Chaplain-2013-2014-2015-2016.xlsx](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TDCJ-Staff-Chaplain-2013-2014-2015-2016.xlsx).
- . *Would You Lie To Save a Life? A Theology on the Ethics of Love*. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 1990; rev. 2007; 432 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/love/](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/love/). My magnum opus.
- , and Kevaughn Mattis, eds. and contributors. *Practicality of Grace in Protestant Theology*. Foreword by Peter A. Lillback. Eugene, OR: Wipf & Stock, 2021; 324 pp. My article is chapter 7, “Pastoral Care Treasures in Prison and the Golden Hour,” [www.PreciousHeart.net/ti/2011/Maness\\_Pastoral\\_Care\\_in\\_Prison.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/ti/2011/Maness_Pastoral_Care_in_Prison.pdf), outlines the treasure of quality pastoral care in prison and the “Golden Hours” of crisis intervention. Lillback is the president of Westminster Theological Seminary and the author many books.
- Mantooth, Chaplain Michael. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Desert\\_Storm\\_Chaplaincy.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Desert_Storm_Chaplaincy.htm), where he earned a 220-hour Bachelor of Science, a 90-hour Master of Divinity from TCU, 2,000 hours of clinical pastoral education, 18 years as a Army Chaplain, 5 years in TDCJ.
- Margulies, Alfred. *The Empathic Imagination*. W. W. Norton, 1989; 172 pp.
- Marsden, George M. *Fundamentalism and American Culture—The Shaping of Twentieth-Century Evangelicalism*, 2nd Ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 2006, 1st 1980; 351 pp.
- Marshall, Christopher. *Beyond Retribution: A New Testament Vision of Justice, Crime and Punishment*. Grand Rapids, MI: William B. Eerdmans, 2001; 342 pp.
- Marshall, William L., B. A. Turner, and Howard E. Barbaree. “An Evaluation of Life Skills Training for Penitentiary Inmates.” *Journal of Offender Counseling, Services, & Rehabilitation* 14 (1989): 41–59.
- Martin, Waldo E. *The Mind of Frederick Douglass*. Chapel Hill, University of North Carolina Press, 1984; 346 pp. Martin was professor of history at the University of Virginia and is now the Alexander F. & May T. Morrison Professor of American History & Citizenship at Berkley and expert on African American history.
- Martin, William C. *With God on Our Side: The Rise of the Religious Right in America*. Broadway Books, 2005; 464 pp. He is the Harry and Hazel Chavanne Professor Emeritus of Religion and Public Policy in the Rice University sociology department, and is a

- Chavanne Senior Fellow for Religion and Public Policy at the James A. Baker III Institute for Public Policy at Rice directing the Religion and Public Policy program and the Drug Policy program.
- Martinson, Robert. "What Works? Questions and Answers about Prison Reform." *Public Interest* 10 (Spring 1974; see [www.gwern.net/docs/sociology/1974-martinson.pdf](http://www.gwern.net/docs/sociology/1974-martinson.pdf), accessed 11-11-20): 22–54, see p. 49, "This is not to say that we found no instances of success ... it is only to say that these instances have been isolated, producing no clear pattern to indicate the efficacy of any particular method of treatment. And neither is this to say that factors *outside* the realm of rehabilitation may not be working to reduce recidivism." Compare Douglas S. Lipton, Robert Martinson, and Judith Wilks, *The Effectiveness of Correctional Treatment: A Survey of Correctional Treatment Studies*. New York: Praeger, 1975; 735 pp.
- Marty, Martin E., and R. Scott Appleby, eds. *The Fundamentalism Project*, 5 vols., which including these: Almond, *Strong Religion*, Vol. 1 (2003; 296 pp.); Ammerman, *Accounting for Fundamentalisms: The Dynamic Character of Movements*, Vol. 2 (2004; 862 pp.); Hardacre, *Fundamentalisms and Society*, Vol. 3 (1997; 602 pp.); Garvey, *Fundamentalisms and the State*, Vol. 4 (1996; 676 pp.); Marty, *Fundamentalisms Comprehended* (2004; 528 pp.); Marty, *Fundamentalisms Observed*, Vol. 5 (1994; 888 pp.). Marty is co-director of the *Fundamentalism Project* and the Fairfax M. Cone Distinguished Service Professor Emeritus of the History of modern Christianity at the University of Chicago. He is the senior editor of *Christian Century*, and author of many books including the multivolume *Modern American Religion*, Vol. 1 *Irony of It All, 1893–1919* (University of Chicago Press, 1986; 393 pp.), Vol. 2, *Noise of Conflict, 1919–1941* (1991; 478 pp.), and Vol. 3, *Under God, Indivisible, 1941–1960* (1996; 555 pp.). Appleby is professor of history and Regan Director, Kroc Institute for International Peace Studies at the University of Notre Dame and the author of *Church and the Age Unite!: The Modernist Impulses in American Catholicism* (Notre Dame: University of Notre Dame Press, 1992; 304 pp.).
- , and R. Scott Appleby, eds. *Fundamentalisms Comprehended*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2004; 528 pp.
- , and R. Scott Appleby, eds. *Fundamentalisms Observed*, Vol. 5. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1994; 888 pp.
- Maruna, Shadd. *Making Good: How Ex-convicts Reform and Rebuild Their Lives*. Foreword by Hans Toch. Washington, DC: American Psychological Association, 2001; 211 pp. Maruna is a professor of social sciences at Queen's University, Belfast.
- Mason, Tommy. "Religion in Prison: The Carlin Revival," *The Angolite* 10, No. 2 (March/April 1985): 61–67, on Dr. Paul Carlin three-day prison revival. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . "Religion in Prison: A Full Gospel Affair," *The Angolite* 10, No. 2 (March/April 1985): 68–71, on Full Gospel Businessmen Fellowship in prison and their 4th Annual Banquet, speaker Michael O'Neal. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Massey, Dennis. *Doing Time in American Prisons: A Study of Modern Novels*. New York: Greenwood Press, 1989; 245 pp. Massey is president of Pitt Community College and was director of project talents for Wilmington College at Lebanon Correctional Institution in Ohio.
- Master, Michael Charles. *Rules for Conservatives: A Response to Rules for Radicals by Saul*
-

- Alinsky*. Nashville, TN” Dunham Books, 2012; 280 pp. Master was a former executive with IBM, then owner of a high-tech firm for 14 years, and he claims not to be writer or a politician, just a concerned American entrepreneur.
- Masters, William H., Virginia E Johnson, and Robert Kolodny. *Masters and Johnson on Sex and Human Loving*. New York: Little, Brown, 1966; 366 pp.; rev. 1988; 621 pp.
- Mathiesen, Thomas. *Prison on Trial*, 3rd Ed. Waterside Press Criminal Policy. London: Sage, 2000; 192 pp. McMahon is professor of sociology of law at the University of Oslo and one of the founders of the Norwegian Association for Penal Reform. His widely acclaimed works include *The Defences of the Weak* (1995), *Across the Boundaries of Organizations* (1971), *The Politics of Abolition* (1974), *Law, Society and Political Action* (1980), *Silently Silenced: Essays on the Creation of Acquiescence in Modern Society* (First English Edition, 2004), and *Towards a Surveillant Society: The Rise of Surveillance Systems in Europe* (2013).
- . *Silently Silenced: Essays on the Creation of Acquiescence in Modern Society*. UK: Waterside Press, 2004; 120 pp.
- . *The Politics of Abolition*. London: Martin Robertson for the Scandinavian Research Council for Criminology, 1974.
- Mattera, Philip, Mafruz Khan, and Stephen Nathan. “Corrections Corporation of America: A Critical Look at Its First Twenty Years.” Joint project for Grassroots Leadership, the Corporate Research Project of Good Jobs First, and the Prison Privatization Report International (May 2003; 56 pp.), [www.PrisonPolicy.org/scans/grassrootsleadership/cca.pdf](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/scans/grassrootsleadership/cca.pdf), and [www.GrassRootsLeadership.org](http://www.GrassRootsLeadership.org). Mattera is Research Director of Good Jobs First and head of GJF’s Corporate Research Project, Mafruz Khan is field director for Council on Foundations, and Nathan is a professor at Eastern Connecticut State University.
- Matthews, Roger, and Peter Francis, eds. *Prisons 2000: An International Perspective on the Current State and Future of Imprisonment*. New York: St. Martin’s Press; London: Palgrave Macmillan, 1996; 281 pp.
- , and Jonathan Hunter. *Damaged: Childhood Trauma, Adult Illness, and the Need for a Health Care Revolution*. Toronto: Aevo UTP, 2021; 232 pp. Both are MDs, and Mafruz Khan is a professor in the Department of Psychiatry at the University of Toronto and holds the Chair in Health and Behaviour at Sinai Health; Hunter is a professor in the Department of Psychiatry at the University of Toronto and holds the Pencer Family Chair in Applied General Psychiatry at Sinai Health.
- May, Rollo (1909–1994). *Love and Will*. New York: W. W. Norton, 1969; reprint by Delta, 1989; 352 pp. He became a great existential psychologist and wrote 15 books after earning his PhD from Columbia in clinical psychology; then he served as counselor/faculty member at the William Alanson White Institute in New York City, then started his practice in 1946. From 1955–1975, May taught at the private university New School for Social Research in New York (founded in 1919), and he taught at Harvard, Princeton, and Yale, and was Regents’ Professor at the University of California.
- . *The Courage to Create*. W. W. Norton 1994; 144 pp.
- . *The Meaning of Anxiety*. New York: W. W. Norton, 1950, revised 1977, reissued 2015; 432 pp.
- . *Man’s Search for Himself*. New York: W. W. Norton, 1953; 224 pp.
- May, Todd. *A Decent Life: Morality for the Rest of Us*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press; 2019; 232 pp.

- . *Significant Life: Human Meaning in a Silent Universe*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2016; 240 pp. May is the Class of 1941 Memorial Professor of the Humanities at Clemson University.
- McCord, William (1930–1992). *The Psychopath and Milieu Therapy: A Longitudinal Study*. New York: Academic Press, 1982; 300 pp. McCord was professor emeritus of sociology at the City College of New York.
- McCraw, Amy B. “Local Man Inspired by Family Tragedy to Write Novel,” *BlueRidgeNow* (Sep 12, 2009), [www.BlueRidgeNow.com/article/NC/20090912/News/606047951/HT](http://www.BlueRidgeNow.com/article/NC/20090912/News/606047951/HT).
- McCullar, Emily. “Going to Bat,” *Texas Monthly* (11-2022); 101–106. Hook was, “The state prison in Huntsville wants to tear down an old warehouse where 750,000 Mexican free-tail bats spend half the year. Locals are demanding that a new home be found for them first.” See [www.TexasMonthly.com/travel/mexican-free-tailed-bats-huntsville-texas/](http://www.TexasMonthly.com/travel/mexican-free-tailed-bats-huntsville-texas/).
- McCullough, Jolie, and Elizabeth Byrne. “Texas Bans Chaplains from its Execution Chamber.” *Texas Tribune* (April 3, 2019), [www.TexasTribune.org/2019/04/03/texas-ban-chaplains-execution-chamber-death-row/](http://www.TexasTribune.org/2019/04/03/texas-ban-chaplains-execution-chamber-death-row/).
- . “Texas Prisons Reverse Course, Will Allow Religious Advisers in Execution Chamber.” *The Texas Tribune* (4-22-21), [www.KXXV.com/hometown/texas/texas-prisons-reverse-course-will-allow-religious-advisers-in-execution-chamber](http://www.KXXV.com/hometown/texas/texas-prisons-reverse-course-will-allow-religious-advisers-in-execution-chamber).
- McCullough, Michael E. *Beyond Revenge: The Evolution of the Forgiveness Instinct*. San Francisco: Jossey-Bass, 2008; 320 pp. He is professor of psychology at the University of Miami in Coral Gables, FL, where he directs the Laboratory for Social and Clinical Psychology.
- , Kenneth I. Pargament, and Carl E. Thoresen, eds. *Forgiveness: Theory, Research, and Practice*. New York: The Guilford Press, 2001; 352 pp. McCullough was then director of research at the National Institute for Healthcare Research in Rockville, Maryland; Pargament is professor of psychology and director of clinical training at Bowling Green State University, and Thoresen is professor of education, psychology, and behavioral sciences at Stanford University.
- , ed. *Race and Covenant: Recovering the Religious Roots for American Reconciliation*. Grand Rapids, MI: Acton Institute for the Study of Religion and Liberty, 2020; 318 pp. McDermott is retired Anglican Chair of Divinity from Beeson Divinity School, and former Jordan-Trexler Professor of Religion at Roanoke College. Book features articles by McDermott, W. B. Allen, Joshua Berman, Timothy George, Derryck Green, Alveda C. King, Glenn C. Loury, McDermott, Joshua Mitchell, Evan Musgraves, Osvaldo Padilla, James M. Patterson, Jacqueline C. Rivers, R. Mitchell Rocklin, Robert Smith, Jr., Carol M. Swain, Mark Tooley, and Robert L. Woodson. McDermott is retired Anglican Chair of Divinity from Beeson Divinity School, former Jordan-Trexler Professor of Religion at Roanoke College and has written or edited over 13 books and a host of articles.
- , ed. *The Oxford Handbook of Evangelical Theology*. Oxford and New York: Oxford University Press, 2013; 544 pp. McDermott is Jordan-Trexler Professor of Religion at Roanoke College and has written or edited over 13 books and a host of articles. The 32 articles are written by distinguished, emeritus professors, endowed chairs of distinction. Noll is research professor of history at Regent College after having retired as Francis A. McAnaney Professor of History at the University of Notre Dame and having served as professor of history and theological Studies at Wheaton College; he is the author of several books and many articles.



- . *American Evangelical Christianity*. Hoboken, NJ: Wiley-Blackwell, 2000; 332 pp.
- McDonald, Forrest (1927–2016). *E Pluribus Unum: The Foundation of the American Republic, 1776–1790*. Boston, MA: Houghton Mifflin, 1969; 386 pp. McDonald was distinguished research professor of history at the University of Alabama until his retirement in 2002 and a renown conservative, chosen in 1987 by the National Endowment for the Humanities to give the Jefferson Lectures celebrating the 200th anniversary of the Constitution, the highest honor given by the U.S. government in the humanities. In 1987, the 200th anniversary of the Constitution, the National Endowment for the Humanities (NEH) selected McDonald for the Jefferson Lecture, the federal government's highest honor for achievement in the humanities and was awarded the Ingersoll Prize in 1990.
- . *Novus Ordo Seclorum: The Intellectual Origins of the Constitution*. Lawrence: KS: University Press of Kansas, 1985; 373 pp.
- . *Alexander Hamilton: A Biography*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1982; 464 pp.
- McDonald, William. *Doing Time with Jesus*. Riverside, CA: Emmaus Bible College, 1985; 85 pp.
- McDowell, Josh. *Evidence that Demands a Verdict*. England: Gardners Books; 2nd Revised edition, 2004; 816 pp. See [www.Josh.org/evidence](http://www.Josh.org/evidence), which has turned into a small industry in itself. Billy Graham has been said to have spoken to more people than any other person in history, so it has been said that McDowell has spoken to more college students than any other. This book is presented in four parts: Evidence for the Bible, Evidence for Jesus, Evidence for the Old Testament, and Evidence for Truth.
- McGuire, James, ed. *What Works: Reducing Reoffending*. New York: Wiley, 1995; 260 pp. This book was inspired on a series of conferences in 1991, 1992, 1994 in Manchester on “What Works.” He is the professor emeritus of forensic clinical psychology at the University of Liverpool, did psycho-legal assessments for courts, mental health tribunals, and criminal cases, is the author of 15 books, and has been invited to speak in 21 countries.
- Mchangama, Jacob. *Free Speech: A History from Socrates to Social Media*. New York: Basic, 2022; 528 pp. It was released in February 2022, just time for the revised edition, and the pre-publication reviews were galactic, P. J. O’Rourke saying, “The best history of free speech ever written and the best defense of free speech ever made”! Johns Hopkins University Professor Yascha Mounk, said, “A lot of people now claim that free speech is a danger to democracy or social inclusion. In this vital book, which is as entertaining as it is erudite, Jacob Mchangama shows why that is dead wrong. Drawing on both historical analysis and normative argument, he makes a compelling case for why anyone who cares about liberty or justice must defend free speech.” Mchangama is the founder and executive director of the Danish think tank Justitia and the host of the podcast *Clear and Present Danger: A History of Free Speech*. His writing on free speech has appeared in the *Economist*, the *Washington Post*, *Foreign Policy*, and other outlets, and he lives in Copenhagen, Denmark. This should complement the best textbook on the market, Thomas L. Tedford and Dale A. Herbeck, 8th ed., *Freedom of Speech in the United States* (1st Random House, 1985; 8th State College, PA: Strata Publishing, 2017; 486 pp.). *Free Speech* came out as my book was in the last phases of publication, so it did not make the book’s bibliography or index.
- McHugh, Gerald Austin. *Christian Faith and Criminal Justice*. New York: Paulist, 1978; 234 pp. One of the first modern works to theorize on the topic of Criminal Justice Ministry.
- McKnight, Scot, with Cody Matchett. *Revelation for the Rest of Us: How the Bible’s Last Book*



- Subverts Christian Nationalism, Violence, Slavery, Doomsday Prophets, and More.* Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2023; 288 pp. Scot is a professor of New Testament at Northern Seminary in Lisle, Illinois, and the author of over 80 books, including the award-winning *The Jesus Creed: Loving God, Loving Others*, 15th Anniversary Ed. (Paraclete Press, 2019; 296 pp.), and *The King Jesus Gospel*, with foreword by N.T. Wright and Dallas Willard (Zondervan, 2016; 208 pp.), and *A Fellowship of Differents: Showing the World God's Design for Life Together* (Zondervan, 2016; 272 pp.). See Scot's blog at [www.ChristianityToday.com/scot-mcknight](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/scot-mcknight). Matchett is a pastor and teacher from Calgary Alberta Canada.
- McLaughlin, Eugene, Ross Fergusson, Gordon Hughes, and Louise Westmarland, eds. *Restorative Justice: Critical Issues*. London: Sage, 2003; 238 pp.
- McLaughlin, Alberta. *The Glory Is In The Story: Memoirs of a Chaplain: From Prison to Promotion*. Nashville, TN: SMACK Publishing, 2020; 160 pp. She was a chaplain at the Vidant Medical Hospital and the Wake Med Hospital in Raleigh, NC, and a clinical chaplain for male and female prisons.
- McLaughlin, Michael. *Screw: The Truth about Walpole State Prison*. Far Hills, NJ: New Horizon Press, 1989; 200 pp. McLaughlin was president of the guards' union in the late 1970s.
- McMinn, Mark R. and Timothy R. Phillips, eds. *Care for the Soul: Exploring the Intersection of Psychology Theology*. Wheaton Theology Conference Series (Downers Grove: IVP Academic, 2001; 364 pp. McMinn is professor of psychology at George Fox University, director of faith integration in the Graduate Department of Clinical Psychology, and the author of many books on psychology, is a ABPP licensed clinical psychologist, a fellow of the American Psychological Association (APA) and a past president of the APA's Psychology of Religion division. Much of his work focused on clergy health and finding effective ways for mental health professionals and clergy to work together well. Phillips was an associate professor of historical and systematic theology at Wheaton until his death in 2000. The book includes a host of psychologists and theologians: Jeffrey H. Boyd, Ellen T. Charry, Deborah van Deusen Hunsinger, L. Gregory Jones, Stanton L. Jones, Cynthia Neal Kimball, Bryan N. Maier, Michael Mangis, Philip G. Monroe, Stephen K. Moroney, Dennis L. Okholm, Robert C. Roberts, Richard L. Schultz, Myrta Seibold, Brett Webb-Mitchell, and David Alan Williams.
- McVicar, Michael J. *Christian Reconstruction: R. J. Rushdoony and American Religious Conservatism*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 2015; 326 pp. Based upon his 2010 PhD diss., Ohio State University, "Reconstructing America: Religion, American Conservatism, and Political Theology of Rousas John Rushdoony," [https://etd.ohiolink.edu/!etd.send\\_file?accession=osu1284987530](https://etd.ohiolink.edu/!etd.send_file?accession=osu1284987530). McVicar is a professor of religion at Florida State University. Perhaps the best work on Rushdoony.
- McWhorter, John. "The Dehumanizing Condescension of White Fragility: The Popular Books Aims to Combat Racism but Talks Down to Black People." *The Atlantic* (July 15, 2020), [www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2020/07/dehumanizing-condescension-white-fragility/614146/](http://www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2020/07/dehumanizing-condescension-white-fragility/614146/).
- Mead, Margaret (1901–1978). *Sex and Temperament in Three Primitive Societies*. New York: W. Morrow, 1935; 335 pp. Derek Freeman published debunking her, and Alice Dreger then debunked Freeman.
- Melville, Herman (1819–1891). *Moby Dick, or the Whale*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons,

- 1902; 492 pp.; 1st 1851.
- Mencimerapril, Stephanie. “How a Feud Between Two Tea Party Leaders Helped Lay the Groundwork for the Capitol Insurrection: The Road to Sedition.” *Mother Jones* (April 19, 2021), [www.MotherJones.com/politics/2021/04/how-a-feud-between-2-tea-party-leaders-helped-lay-the-groundwork-for-the-capitol-insurrection/](http://www.MotherJones.com/politics/2021/04/how-a-feud-between-2-tea-party-leaders-helped-lay-the-groundwork-for-the-capitol-insurrection/).
- Menninger, Karl (1893–1990). *The Crime of Punishment*. New York: Viking Press, 1968; 404 pp. He was part of a family of psychiatrists that founded the Menninger Foundation in 1941 and Menninger Clinic in Topeka, KS, and he founded the Winter Veterans Administration Hospital in Topeka which became the largest psychiatric training hospital in the country. In 1985, the school he started was renamed in his honor the Karl Menninger School of Psychiatry and Mental Health Science. He wrote over a dozen books on psychiatry.
- Messinger, Sheldon L. *The Society of Captives: A Study of a Maximum Security Prison*. Princeton Classic Edition. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1958; 200 pp.; reprint 2007 with intro by Bruce Western and new epilogue by Sykes).
- Metzger, Bruce M. *The Text of the New Testament—Its Transmission, Corruption, and Restoration*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1969; 366 pp.
- Mezey, Gillian C., and Michael B. King, eds. *Male Victims of Sexual Assault*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1992, 149 pp.; 2nd 2000, 176 pp.
- Michaels, J. Ramsey. *The Gospel of John*, New International Commentary of the New Testament. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 2010; 1,121 pp. Michaels is professor emeritus of religious studies at Missouri State University.
- Mickelsen, A. Berkeley *Interpreting the Bible*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1963; 440 pp.
- Mikhail, Alan. *God’s Shadow: Sultan Selim, His Ottoman Empire and the Making of the Modern Word*. Liveright, 2021; 496 pp. Mikhail is a chair and professor of history at Yale University and many of his books on the Middle East have won awards.
- Miles, Larry, TBCJ Member, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/TDCJ\\_chaplains.html](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/TDCJ_chaplains.html). his letter on TDCJ chaplaincy. From an open records request, this was posted on July 7, 2017. Links included in the article were: for chaplaincy, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/chaplaincy.html](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/chaplaincy.html); for RPD, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/); for seminary program, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/MayJune2015/Images/MayJun2015\\_agency\\_darrington.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/MayJune2015/Images/MayJun2015_agency_darrington.pdf). See chapter 18, “Compromised TBCJ Board Member—Pastor Larry Miles.”
- Miles, Lucas. *The Christian Left: How Liberal Thought Has Hijacked the Church*. Savage, MN: Broadstreet, 2021; 192 pp. Miles is the popular speaker and president of Nfluence Network and pastor of Nfluence Church in Granger, IN, and his book has gained rave reviews from many, including Gov. Mike Huckabee and Actor Kevin Sorbo. Over a hundred books in the last 20 years alone address progressive Christianity.
- Milgram, Stanley (1933–1984). *Obedience to Authority: An Experimental View*. Foreword by Philip Zimbardo, director of the Stanford Prison Experiment. New York: Harper & Row, 1974; Harper Perennial Modern Thought, 2009; 249 pp. After earning a Harvard PhD, he taught at Harvard and Yale then spent the rest of time as professor of sociology at the City University of New York Graduate Center. He is also known for his research on connectedness and developing his “six degrees of separation” concept that he took up from MIT mathematician Michael Gurevich and furthered in Milgram, “The Small World Problem,” *Psychology Today* 2 (1967): 60–67.
- Miller, Alice (1923–2010). *Banished Knowledge: Facing Childhood Injuries*. New York:

- Doubleday, 1990; 212 pp. She was a psychoanalyst who radically departed from the Freudian model and whose Jewish and Polish background.
- . *The Drama of the Gifted Child*. New York: Basic, 1981; 136 pp. This became a best-seller translated into several languages, “gifted” meant those who survived childhood abuse. She earned her doctorate in philosophy and psychology in Zurich, then studied and practiced psychoanalysis for 20 years before becoming a staunch critic of Freud and Jung and devoting her life to exploring childhood trauma and aiding the healing from childhood denial of trauma.
- Miller, Col. Paul: [www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2011-Miller.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2011-Miller.pdf), biography I wrote on him for the *Tyler County Booster* years ago under my byline. “Lt. Col. Paul Miller, Gooney Bird Pilot,” *Tyler County Booster* (9-15-11), pt 1. 4A, and (9-15-11), pt. 2, & 22, 4B.
- Miller, Kristi B., and Vance L. Drum. “Inmate Peer Ministry: The Chaplain’s Role,” *Corrections Today* (March/April 2019): 10–13, in which the reference both the [www.GlobalPrisonSeminaries.org](http://www.GlobalPrisonSeminaries.org) and ISR Johnson, *The Angola Prison Seminary: Effects of Faith-Based Ministry on Identity Transformation, Desistance, and Rehabilitation* (New York: Routledge Innovations in Corrections, 2016; 248 pp.), 205, not quoting the book, just saying “Reintegration into society is facilitated and recidivism rates are reduced, as Johnson et. al have headlined in their research.” See [www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayMiller-DrumCCPMarchApril2019.pdf](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayMiller-DrumCCPMarchApril2019.pdf).
- Miller, Mark Crispin. *Cruel and Unusual: Bush/Cheney’s New World Order*. New York: W.W. Norton & Company, 2004; 368 pp.
- Miller, Reuben Jonathan. *Halfway Home: Race, Punishment, and the Afterlife of Mass Incarceration*. New York: Little, Brown and Company, 2021; 352 pp. Miller is a professor of sociology and criminology at the University of Chicago and has been a member at the Institute for Advanced Study in Princeton New Jersey, a fellow at the New America Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation, and a visiting scholar at the University of Texas at Austin and Dartmouth College.
- . “The Call that I Always Have to Answer.” *Time* (3-18-21): 20–21.
- Ministry List in TDCJ Chaplaincy, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison\\_Ministries.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison_Ministries.htm), for a very old list that Chaplaincy HQ used to maintain for the chaplains, perhaps circa 1995. Nothing has been done since to even attempt to network.
- Minton, James. “Cain Asked for Book Cut, Lawsuit Says,” *Scribd* (5-30-21), [www.Scribd.com/doc/292976744/Cain-asked-for-book-cut-lawsuit-says](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292976744/Cain-asked-for-book-cut-lawsuit-says).
- . “State Did Business with Man Indicted,” *Scribd* (11-14-10), [www.Scribd.com/doc/292976995/State-did-business-with-man-indicted](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292976995/State-did-business-with-man-indicted).
- Missika, Jean-Louis, and Dominique Wolton, eds. *Choosing God—Chosen by God: Conversations with Cardinal Jean-Marie Lustiger*. San Francisco: Ignatius Press, 1991; 423 pp.
- Mitchell vs. Helms*, 530 U.S. 793 (2002).
- Moffatt, James (1870–1944), *Love in the New Testament*. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1929; 333p. From 1927–1939, he was Washburn Professor of Church History at the Union Theological Seminary.
- Molotsky, Irvin. “One Man’s Constitution: It Isn’t Broke, Don’t ...” *New York Times* (5-11-87), A-12, [www.NYTimes.com/1987/05/11/us/one-man-s-constitution-if-it-isn-t-broke-don-t.html](http://www.NYTimes.com/1987/05/11/us/one-man-s-constitution-if-it-isn-t-broke-don-t.html), accessed 4-22-21.

- Monsma, Stephen V. *When Sacred and Secular Mix: Religious Nonprofit Organizations and Public Money*. Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 1996; 249 pp. Monsma was a senior research fellow at the Henry Institute, Calvin College, and is professor emeritus of political science and former chair at Pepperdine University.
- . *Positive Neutrality: Let Freedom Ring*. New York: Praeger, 1992; 304 pp.
- . *Pursuing Justice in a Sinful World*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 1984; 100 pp.
- , J. Christopher Soper, and Kevin R. den Dulk. *The Challenge of Pluralism: Church and State in Six Democracies*, 3rd Ed. Rowman & Littlefield, 2017; 284 pp.
- Montagu, Ashley. *The Meaning of Love*. New York: Julian Press, 1953; 248 pp.
- Montell, Amanda. *Cultish: The Language of Fanaticism*. New York: Harper Wave, 2021; 320 pp. Linguist Montell has written for the *New York Times*, *The Atlantic*, *Time*, *Harper's Bazaar*, *Kirkus Reviews*, and *Publisher's Weekly*, *Marie Claire*, *Glamour*, *Cosmopolitan*, and was an editor for *Features & Beauty*.
- Moody, Stan. "Chaplains Window Dressing in American Prisons." Personal letter (Manchester, ME: March 26, 2011; 2 pps; phone, 207-626-0594), documenting harassment of chaplains who stand up for civil rights, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2011-Stan-Moody-Maine-Chaplains-Window-Dressing.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2011-Stan-Moody-Maine-Chaplains-Window-Dressing.pdf).
- Moore, Peter. *Endeavour: The Ship and Attitude That Changed the World*. New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2018; 432 pp. A top-ten *New York Times* best sellers. I had included an extended metaphor in the early drafts related to this magnificent book, the term *endeavor*, and the great journey to the South Pacific to watch the transit of Venus.
- . *The Weather Experiment: The Pioneers Who Sought to See the Future*. Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2016; 416 pp.
- Moore, R. Laurence. *Selling God: American Religion in the Marketplace of Culture*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1994; 336 pp.
- More, Sir Thomas (1478–1535). *A Dialogue of Comfort against Tribulation*. New York: Sheed and Ward, 1951. Written while imprisoned in the Tower of London in 1534 for refusing to give an oath to the Act of Succession that all subjects recognize Anne Boleyn as King Henry VIII's lawful wife and their children legitimate heirs to the throne.
- . *Utopia*. 1516.
- Morgan, David. *The New Crusades, the New Holy Land—Conflict in the Southern Baptist Convention, 1969-1991*. Tuscaloosa, AL: University of Alabama Press, 1996; 264 pp.
- Morgan, Robin. *Going Too Far: The Personal Chronicle of a Feminist*. New York: Random House, 1978. Forwarded *any* sexual advance that the woman did not initiate as rape.
- Morris, A. "What's New in the Work of the Church and the Chaplain in Correctional Institutions?" *Correctional Research Bulletin*, No. 11. Boston: United prison Association of Massachusetts, 1961.
- Morris, Benjamin Franklin (1810–1867). *Christian Life and Character of the Civil Institutions of the United States, Developed in the Official and Historical Annals of the Republic*. Philadelphia: George W. Childes; Cincinnati: Rickey & Carroll, 1864; 831 pp.
- Morris, Henry M. *Scientific Creationism: Study Real Evidence of Origins, Discover Scientific Flaws in Evolution*. Green Forest, AR: Master Books, 1974; 284 pp. See [www.ICR.org](http://www.ICR.org). *Acts and Fact* is a free great periodical from ICR. The Father of scientific creationism.
- Morris, Herbert, ed. *Freedom and Responsibility: Readings in Philosophy and Law*. Palo Alto, CA: Stanford University Press, 1961; 547 pp.
- , ed. *On Guilt and Innocence: Essays in Legal Philosophy and Moral Psychology*.
-



- Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1976; 161 pp.
- , ed. *On Guilt and Shame*. Basic Problems in Philosophy Series. Belmont, CA: Wadsworth, 1971; 208 pp.
- . “Persons and Punishment.” In chapter 2, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *The Monist* 52, No.4 (October 1968): 475–501, [www.JSTOR.org/stable/27902099](http://www.JSTOR.org/stable/27902099). Morris is professor of philosophy and professor emeritus of aw at the University of California at Los Angeles.
- . *Disclosures: Essays on Art, Literature, and Philosophy*. CreateSpace, 2017; 354 pp.
- Morris, James M. *The Rose Man of Sing Sing: A True Tale of Life, Murder, and Redemption in the Age of Yellow Journalism*, Communications and Media Studies. New York; Fordham University Press, 2005; 470 pp., with massive bibliography on media history.
- Morris, Norval, and David J. Rothman, eds. *The Oxford History of Prison: The Practice of Punishment in Western Society*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995; 425 pp.
- Mouw, Richard J. “A Real Theocrat: A Review of *Christian Reconstructionism* by Michael J. McVicar,” *First Things* (April 2015), [www.FirstThings.com/article/2015/04/a-real-theocrat](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2015/04/a-real-theocrat). Mouw is president emeritus of Fuller Theological Seminary.
- Mullins, Edgar Young (1860-1928). *Christian Religion in Its Doctrinal Expression*. Philadelphia: Roger Williams Press, 1917; 514p. He with several others helped define fundamentalism as opposed to evolutionary critics and Liberal higher criticisms that undermined the Bible and other orthodox Christian doctrines.
- . *Freedom and Authority in Religion* (Philadelphia: Griffith & Rowland Press, 1913; 410p.). He is the former president of the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary.
- . *The Axioms of Religion: a New Interpretation of the Baptist Faith*. Macon, GA: American Baptist Pub. Soc., 1908; 316p.
- Murawski, John. “‘Anti-Racist’ Teaching Sweeping Schools, Targeting Whiteness.” *Newsmax* (May 2021): 20–21.
- Murphy, George L. *The Social Role of the Prison Chaplain*. Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania: University of Pittsburgh, unpublished thesis, 1956.
- Murphy, Jeffrie G. *Punishment and Rehabilitation*. Belmont, CA: Wadsworth Publishing, 1985; 233 pp.; Boston, MA: Cengage Learning, 3rd ed, 1994; 320 pp.
- . “Criminal Punishment and Psychiatric Fallacies.” In Murphy’s *Punishment and Rehabilitation* (Belmont, CA: Wadsworth Publishing, 1985; 233 pp.; Boston, MA: Cengage Learning, 3rd ed, 1994; 320 pp.), first published in *Law & Society Review* 4, No. 1 (August 1969): 111–122.
- . “Marxism and Retribution.” Chapter 3, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 2 (1973): 217–243. Murphy is regents’ professor of law, philosophy, and religious studies at Arizona State University.
- Murphy, Tim. “Better Call Ken.” *Mother Jones* (January–February 2021): 30–37, & 64. Illustrated by Oliver Heiligers. His hook was “The Texas attorney general provided a radical legal pretext to overturn the election. Now he’s using the same tactics to gut *Roe vs. Wade*.” This is a penetrating article exposing several unethical and questionable actions by Texas Attorney General Ken Paxton.
- Myers, Gary E., and Rabbi Stephen Robert, eds. *An Invitation to Chaplaincy Research: Entering the Process* (2004; 203p.). See [www.HealthcareChaplaincy.org/research.html](http://www.HealthcareChaplaincy.org/research.html), produced from a John Templeton Foundation grant, a landmark book that paves the way for research in the profession outlining the scope and obstacles.



## N.

- Najmabadi, Shannon. “\$1.7M for George Strait, Six-Figure Bonuses: Months Later, a Lawsuit Forced Texas to Release Details on Inaugural Spending,” *Texas Tribune* (Dec 17, 2020), [www.TexasTribune.org/2020/12/17/texas-2019-inaugural/](http://www.TexasTribune.org/2020/12/17/texas-2019-inaugural/), accessed 8-4-21.
- , and Jay Root. “The Inauguration of Greg Abbott and Dan Patrick Cost Millions. But Much of It Went to Fundraising and Staff,” *Texas Tribune* (Nov. 18, 2019), [www.TexasTribune.org/2019/11/18/texas-2019-inauguration-greg-abbott-dan-patrick-led-big-staff-pay/](http://www.TexasTribune.org/2019/11/18/texas-2019-inauguration-greg-abbott-dan-patrick-led-big-staff-pay/), accessed 8-4-21, subtitled, “Spending on each of the last two inaugurations eclipsed that of any other in Texas for at least 40 years, even when adjusted for inflation. A spokesman for the governor has said no state dollars were spent on the festivities.”
- Nance, Malcolm. *They Want to Kill Americans: The Militias, Terrorists, and Deranged Ideology of the Trump Insurgency*. New York: St. Martin’s Press, 2022; 320 pp. Nance is a 34-year, Arabic-speaking veteran of the US intelligence community's Combating Terrorism program, called the “Neil DeGrasse Tyson of Counterterrorism” and is considered one of the Great African-Americans in Espionage by the International Spy Museum.”
- National Review*. Special 65th Issue (Dec. 17, 2020): 1–112. Perhaps the most respected and long-lived Conservative magazine.
- National Sheriffs Association. *Chaplains: Reference Guide* (Alexandria, VA: National Sheriffs’ Association, 2006; 71 pp.), see [www.Sheriffs.org](http://www.Sheriffs.org) and [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Sheriff-Chaplain.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Sheriff-Chaplain.pdf).
- Nee, Watchman. *Normal Christian Faith*. Anaheim, CA: Living Stream Ministry (publishes Nee’s books), 1997, 1st 1936 ; 213 pp.
- Nerozzi, Timothy H. J. “Mayorkas Maintains ‘Border Is Secure’ Despite Record Crossings; FBI Sees ‘Significant Criminal Threats,’” Fox News (11-15-22), [www.FoxNews.com/politics/mayorkas-maintains-border-secure-despite-record-crossings-fbi-sees-significant-criminal-threats](http://www.FoxNews.com/politics/mayorkas-maintains-border-secure-despite-record-crossings-fbi-sees-significant-criminal-threats), accessed 12-15-22.
- Nestor, Russell. *Ministry from the Inside: How to Have a Successful, Effective, Ministry While You Are in Prison or Elsewhere, Christian Inmate Manual*. Baton Rouge, LA: Free at Last Ministries, 2013; 245 pp. See [www.FreeAtLastPrisonMinistries.org](http://www.FreeAtLastPrisonMinistries.org), founded by Chaplain John C. Bayer.
- Newfield, Christopher, Anna Alexandrova, and Stephen John, eds. *Limits of the Numerical: The Abuses and Uses of Quantification*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2022; 304 pp. Newfield is director of research at the Independent Social Research Foundation, London. Alexandrova is professor of philosophy of science in the Department of History and Philosophy of Science at the University of Cambridge, where she is also a fellow of King’s College. Stephen John is the Hatton Lecturer in the Philosophy of Public Health in the Department of History and Philosophy of Science at the University of Cambridge, where he is also a fellow of Pembroke College. On the cover, they say: “Numbers are both controlling and fragile. They drive public policy, figuring into everything from college rankings to vaccine efficacy rates. At the same time, they are frequent objects of obfuscation, manipulation, or outright denial. This timely collection by a diverse group of humanists and social scientists challenges undue reverence or skepticism toward quantification and offers new ideas about how to harmonize quantitative with qualitative forms of knowledge.”
- Newkirk, Matthew. “Pimps or Protectors? A Reexamination of the Wife-Sister Deceptions.” *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Association* 64, No. 1 (March 2021): 45–58.
-

- Newkirk is president and professor of Old Testament at Christ Bible Seminary in Nagoya, Japan.
- New York Times Co. v. Sullivan*, 376 U.S. 254 (1964).
- Newport, John P. (1917–2000). *Life's Ultimate Questions: A Contemporary Philosophy of Religion*. Dallas: Word, 1989; 644 pp. He was provost, academic vice president, and distinguished professor of religion at Southwestern Seminary in Fort Worth, [www.NewportFoundation.com](http://www.NewportFoundation.com), perhaps the best work on life's vital issues and one of my favorite professors, who signed my ordination certificate; see also upcoming Karen O'Dell Bullock, *Like a River Glorious: The Biography of John Paul Newport* (Waco: Baylor University Press, 2022; 270 pp.), and she is Distinguished Professor of Christian Heritage and Director of the PhD Program at B. H. Carroll Theological Institute.
- . *The New Age Movement and the Biblical World View: Conflict and Dialogue*. Dallas: Word, 1998; 614 pp. Newport was provost, academic V.P., and distinguished professor emeritus of religious philosophy at Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, [www.NewportFoundation.com](http://www.NewportFoundation.com).
- , and William Cannon. *Why Christians Fight Over the Bible*. Nashville, TN: T. Nelson, 1974; 165pp.
- Ngo, Andy. *Unmasked: Inside Antifa's Radical Plan to Destroy Democracy*. New York: Center Street, a Hachet imprint, 2021; 320 pp.
- Niebuhr, H. Richard. *The Responsible Self*. New York: Harper & Row, 1963; 200 pp.
- Niebuhr, Reinhold (1892–1971). *Moral Man and Immoral Society: A Study in Ethics and Politics*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1932; 320 pp.
- . *Faith and History: A Comparison of Christian and Modern Views of History*. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1949; 268 pp.
- . *The Irony of American History*. Foreword by Andrew Bacevich. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1953; University of Chicago Press, 2008, 198 pp.).
- . *The Nature and Destiny of Man: A Christian Interpretation*, 2 vols. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, vol. 1, 1941, vol. 2, 1943; republished in a single volume in 1949, again by Westminster John Knox Press, 1996; 684 pp. All his books are major contributions.
- Nieto, Marcus, and Kimberly Johnston-Dodds. *Workload and Staffing Survey of Chaplains Employed in California State Government Facilities*. CA: California Research Bureau, 2001. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain\\_California\\_2001.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain_California_2001.pdf).
- Noah, Timothy. "May God Save Us from Economists." *The New Republic* (11-2022): 36–45. He is a staff writer for *The New Republic*.
- Noll, Mark A. *The Scandal of the Evangelical Mind*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 1995; 274 pp. Won the 1995 Book of the Year from *Christianity Today*. Noll is research professor of history at Regent College after retiring as Francis A. McAnaney Professor of History from Notre Dame and having served as professor of history and theological Studies at Wheaton College; he is the author of several books and many articles.
- . *American Evangelical Christianity*. Hoboken, NJ: Wiley-Blackwell, 2000; 332 pp.
- . "What is 'Evangelical'?" In *The Oxford Handbook of Evangelical Theology*, edited by Gerald R. McDermott (Oxford and New York: Oxford University Press, 2013; 544 pp.). McDermott is Jordan-Trexler Professor of Religion at Roanoke College.
- Noor, Poppy. "Why I worry about men who marry women 40 years younger than them." (Oct. 22, 2019), [www.TheGuardian.com/lifeandstyle/2019/oct/22/dennis-quaid-why-i-worry-about-men-who-marry-women-40-years-younger-than-them](http://www.TheGuardian.com/lifeandstyle/2019/oct/22/dennis-quaid-why-i-worry-about-men-who-marry-women-40-years-younger-than-them).

- Norris, Joel. *Serial Killers: The Growing Menace*. New York: Doubleday, 1988; 249 pp.
- North, Gary. *An Introduction to Christian Economics as the triple-foundation of Christian Reconstruction*. Craig, CO: Craig Press, 1976; 413 pp., [www.GaryNorth.com/freebooks/docs/pdf/intro\\_to\\_christian\\_economics.pdf](http://www.GaryNorth.com/freebooks/docs/pdf/intro_to_christian_economics.pdf).
- Norton, Chaplain Herman A. *Struggling for Recognition: The United States Army Chaplaincy 1791–1865*, Vol. 2. Washington, D.C.: Office of the Chief of Chaplains, GPO, 1977; 204 pp.
- Norton, Mary Beth. *Liberty's Daughters—The Revolutionary Experience of American Women, 1750-1800*. Boston: Little, Brown, 1980; 412 pp.
- Norval Morris and David J. Rothman, eds. *The Oxford History of Prison: The Practice of Punishment in Western Society*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995; 425 pp.
- Norwood, Brenna Mae – see Whitley-Norwood, Brenna Mae.
- Norwood, Grove. Speech at Freedom Center Church, Missouri City, Texas, 11-14-2014, 118 views, [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=ECh2jV2S30A](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=ECh2jV2S30A), Norwood begins at 35:30, accessed at 2-13-2021; about halfway, he shows a video from Four Country Reporter that by got 220,289 views, 731 likes, <https://youtu.be/m7Pk2hC3hoM>.
- . Fundraising Email, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-Email-8-20-22.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-Email-8-20-22.pdf), sent to all 6 months after this book was sent to 75 leaders and scholars, and notifying 400-plus others and every Texas legislator, declaring again his use of prisoners for the spread of the gospel—10 years solid—using TDCJ's lie of neutrality to raise money.
- . Fundraising Email, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-Email.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-Email.pdf), 8-1-21, where he threw SWBTS under the bus, raising money for the gospel under the lie of neutrality.
- . Norwood Form 990s 2015–17: [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Form-990-15-17.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Form-990-15-17.pdf), where 2017 Form 990 Schedule J listed breakdown Norwood base of \$75,000, bonus \$100,000, where 2018 no Schedule J. These salaries were from copies of Form 990s from the IRS, while the PDF compilation was from GuideStar.
- Novak, David. *Athens and Jerusalem: God, Humans, and Nature*. University of Toronto Press, 2019; 392 pp. Novak is the J. Richard and Dorothy Shiff Professor of Jewish Studies and Philosophy at the University of Toronto.
- Nussbaum, Martha C. *Liberty of Conscience: In Defense of America's Tradition of Religious Equality*. New York: Basic Books, 2008; 416 pp. Trans. into Spanish, Japanese, and Italian.
- Nussbaum, Martha C. *The New Religious Intolerance: Overcoming the Politics of Fear in an Anxious Age*. Harvard University Press, 2012; 304 pp. This has been trans. into Dutch, Italian, French, German, and Polish. She is the Ernst Freund Distinguished Service Professor of Law and Ethics at the University of Chicago with over 40 honorary degrees and over 40 academic awards, authored dozens of books, 490 articles.
- Nguyen, Jim. "Joining the Education Hierarchy," *The Angolite* 41, No. 3 & 4 (May/June 2016): 10–12, graduation from Baton Rouge Community College of 243 graduates including 68 high school diplomas and 139 vocational in 13 disciplines. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . "Religion in Prison: Testable, Measurable, and Verifiable; Genter Ordained as Baptist Associations of Southeast Louisiana's Newest Pastor." *The Angolite* 46, No. 5 (Sept-Oct, 2021), 50–51, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2021-Angolite-Genter-Ordination.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2021-Angolite-Genter-Ordination.pdf). The article started in all caps: "AN ORDINATION DISCERNMENT OF GRACE BAPTIST CHURCH'S INMATE ASSOCIATE pastor, Theodore Genter, was held at

Angola's New Orleans Baptist Theological Seminary (NOBTS) Joan Horner Extension Center in September. Members of the Baptist Associations of Southeast Louisiana (BASL), including Grace pastor Robert Hyde, NOBTS professors Scott Breeland and Joel Williams ... NOBTS Director Ricky Sharky, attended to analyze Genter for validation." Interestingly, after detailing his life as a Pagan until prison, "His conversion from Mormonism to traditional Christianity took place about a year into his incarceration. A man named Eddie Rose, an ordained minister who had fallen from grace, ministered to him and led him to Christ. Six months later, he received a revelation from God that he would become a pastor. He said that from that point he developed a deeper relationship with God but still deals with human weaknesses." Not in the article is Genter's crime and sentence: he was convicted of murdering Caryn Beth Capps (aka, Lydia Reinstein) and dumped her body in a dumpster; she was 21 and born in Dallas, Texas. She was 5'4" and about 100-110 pounds. His roommate testified that "Genter jumped on Lydia, pinning her hands with his legs and holding the pillow over her face.... Lydia stopped moving after a few minutes.... Genter then bent Lydia's body, placed it in a garbage bag along with the blanket ... tied the bag closed.... Genter left.... returned fifteen minutes later and told him there was a dumpster at a school on Nashville Avenue." Portions of body were recovered from the local landfill. "The court sentenced him to life imprisonment at hard labor without benefits of parole, probation, or suspension of sentence." *State of Louisiana v. Theodore Genter* (No. 2003-KA-1987, decided 4-7-2004), <https://caselaw.findlaw.com/la-court-of-appeal/1001976.html>, wherein the Genter also threatened to kill another woman. Genter's prisoner id # is 00454235.

## O.

- O'Connor, Thomas P., and Nathaniel J. Pallone, eds. *Religion, the Community, and the Rehabilitation of Criminal Offenders*. New York: Haworth Press, 2002; 296 pp. Co-published simultaneously as *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, Nos. 3/4 (2002). O'Connor is professor of criminal justice at Western Oregon University, CEO of Transforming Corrections, [www.TransformingCorrections.com](http://www.TransformingCorrections.com), and he was the administrator of religious services for the Oregon DOC and president of the Center for Social Research in Maryland. Pallone is the university distinguished professor of psychology at the Center of Alcohol Studies at Rutgers University and formerly Rutgers dean and academic V.P. O'Connor's chaplaincy model was the example used in the documentary *Chaplains: On the Front Lines of Faith* (New York: Virgin Films, 2015; 117 mins.).
- , P. Ryan, F. Yang, K. Wright, and C. Parikh. *Religion and Prisons: Do Volunteer Religious Program Reduce Recidivism?* Paper presented at the American Sociological Association Convention, New York.
- , C. Parikh, and P. Ryan. *The South Carolina Initiative Against Crime Report: 1996 Volunteer Survey*. Silver Springs, MD: Center for Social Research, 1997.
- , and Michael Perreyclear, "Prison Religion in Action and Its Influence on Offender Rehabilitation." In *Religion, the Community, and the Rehabilitation of Criminal Offenders*, edited by Thomas P. O'Connor and Nathaniel J. Pallone (New York: Haworth Press, 2002; 296 pp.), also co-published simultaneously as *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, Nos. 3/4 (2002: 11–32), 20.
- O'Hear, Anthony. "Imprisonment." Chapter 7, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in "Philosophy and Practice," in *Philosophy and Literature*, edited by A. Phillips Griffiths (Cambridge: Cambridge



- University Press, 1984), 203–220. O’Hear is professor of philosophy at the University of Buckingham, head of the Department of Education, honorary director of the Royal Institute of Philosophy, editor of *Philosophy*, editor emeritus of *The Fortnightly Review*.
- . *Beyond Evolution: Human Nature and the Limits of Evolutionary Explanation*. Oxford, UK: Clarendon Press, 1997; 232 pp.
- . *The Great Books: A Journey through 2,500 Years of the West’s Classic Literature*. Wilmington, DE: Intercollegiate Studies Institute, 2011; 400 pp.
- Oates, Wayne (1917–1999). *The Christian Pastor*. Philadelphia: Westminster, 1964; revised 1984; 304 pp. Oates has become one of the seminal leaders in defining pastoral care and was professor of psychology of religion and pastoral care of the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary.
- Ockham, William, (1285-1349). *Predestination, God’s Foreknowledge, and Future Contingents*. Appleton, MN: Appleton, 1969; 136p.
- Oden, Thomas C. (1931–2016). *Pastoral Theology: Essential of Ministry*. San Francisco: Harper and Row, 1983; 384 pp. He was the Henry Anson Buttz Professor of Theology at The Theological School of Drew University.
- , ed. *Ancient Christian Commentary*. Downers Grove: IVP, 1998–2001, 29 vols.
- , ed. *Ancient Christian Doctrine Series*. Downers Grove: IVP, 2009, 5 vols.
- Oglesby, William B. (1916–1994). *Biblical Themes for Pastoral Care*. Nashville: Abingdon Press, 1980; 240 pp. A masterful work on the clearly *biblical themes* in the crises of life.
- . *Referral in Pastoral Counseling*. Nashville: Abingdon Press, 1978; 139 pp. Oglesby was professor emeritus of pastoral counseling at Union Theological Seminary.
- . *The New Shape of Pastoral Theology: Essays in Honor of Seward Hiltner*. New York: Abingdon Press, 1969; 383 pp.
- Olasky, Marvin. *The Tragedy of American Compassion*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway, 1992; 299 pp.; reprinted 2008 with new foreword by Amy L. Sherman. Sherman is a senior fellow at the Sagamore Institute for Policy Research where she directs the Center on Faith in Communities, and she was the founder of Charlottesville Abundant Life Ministries.
- . *What It Is, What It Does, and How It Can Transform America*. Foreword by George W. Bush. New York: Free Press, 2000; 240 pp. See <https://georgewbush-whitehouse.archives.gov/news/releases/2002/04/20020430.html>.
- Omdahl, Becky Lynn. *Cognitive Appraisal, Emotion, and Empathy*. Lawrence Erlbaum Assoc., 1995; 284 pp.
- Oppel Jr., Richard A., and Gustav Neibuhr. “The 43rd President: The Churches; Bush Meeting Focuses on Role of Religion.” *New York Times* (Dec. 21, 2000), A37, [www.NYTimes.com/2000/12/21/us/the-43rd-president-the-churches-bush-meeting-focuses-on-role-of-religion.html](http://www.NYTimes.com/2000/12/21/us/the-43rd-president-the-churches-bush-meeting-focuses-on-role-of-religion.html).
- Ott, Dwight. “The Wordman of Angola: Stranded in ‘The Jungle.’” *The Times-Picayune* (10-5-1975).

**P.**

- Pace, Dale K. *A Christian’s Guide to Effective Jail and Prison Ministries*. Old Tappan, NJ: Fleming H. Revel, 1976; 318 pp.
- Padilla, David E., Thomas Noble, and Lisa Beutler. *Chaplain Staffing Study*. CA: Department of Corrections, 1991. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain\\_California\\_1991.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain_California_1991.htm).
- Paget, Naomi K., and Janet R. McCormick. *The Work of the Chaplain*. Valley Forge, PA: Judson



- Press, 2006; 128 pp.
- Paine, Thomas (1737–1809). *Rights of Man: Being an Answer to Mr. Burke's Attack on the French Revolution*. London: J. S. Jordan, 1791; 171 pp.
- Palacios, Piña y. *La Colonia Penaldelas Islas Mariás*. Mexico City: Ediciones Botas, 1970; 238 pp.
- Paley, William (1743–1805). *The Principles of Moral and Political Philosophy* (London: R. Faulder: 1785; 657 p.). This went through 15 editions in his lifetime, [www.Google.com/books/edition/The\\_Principles\\_of\\_Moral\\_and\\_Political\\_Ph/r5wvrEfYxYEC](http://www.Google.com/books/edition/The_Principles_of_Moral_and_Political_Ph/r5wvrEfYxYEC).
- . *A View of the Evidence of Christianity*. Boston: I. Thomas & E. T. Andrews, 1803; 320 pp. This was required reading for entrance to Cambridge until the 20th century, [www.Google.com/books/edition/\\_/NJ4PAAAAIAAJ](http://www.Google.com/books/edition/_/NJ4PAAAAIAAJ).
- Paloutzian, Raymond, and Crystal Park, eds. *Handbook of the Psychology of Religion and Spirituality*, 2nd Ed. New York: Guilford, 2014; 698 pp.
- Paluch, James, edited by Thomas J. Bernard and Robert Johnson. *A Life for a Life: Life Imprisonment: America's Other Death Penalty*. Los Angeles, CA: Roxbury Publishing, 2004; 239 pp. Paluch is serving a life without parole.
- Papachristos, Alexander, ed. *Blind Goddess: A Reader on Race and Justice*. New York: New Press, 2011; 368 pp.
- Pargament, Kenneth I. *Spiritually Integrated Psychotherapy: Understanding and Addressing the Sacred*. New York: Guilford Press, 2007; 384 pp. He is a professor of psychology at Bowling Green State University and 2011-2012 he served as distinguished scholar in residence at the Institute for Spirituality and Health of the Texas Medical Center in Houston.
- Parisi, Nicolette, ed. *Coping with Imprisonment*. Beverly Hills, CA: Sage, 1982; 158 pp.
- Park, James. *Authentic Love: an Existential Vision*. Minneapolis: Existential Books, 1976; 232 pp.
- Park, Robert Ezra (1864–1944). *An Outline of the Principles of Sociology*. New York, Barnes & Noble, 1939; 353 pp.
- , and Ernest W. Burgess. *The City: Suggestions for Investigation of Human Behavior in the Urban Environment*. Intro by Morris Janowitz. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1925, reprint 1984; 250 pp.
- Park, Song-Mi Suzie. *Love in the Hebrew Bible*. Louisville, KY: Westminster John Knox Press, 2023; 126 pp. She is a professor of Old Testament at Austin Presbyterian Theological Seminary and author of several books, including *2 Kings* in the Wisdom Commentary Series (Liturgical Press, 2019; 408 pp.) and coauthor with Carolyn B. Helsel of *The Flawed Family of God: Stories about the Imperfect Families in Genesis* (Westminster John Knox, 2021; 156 pp.).
- Parker, Justice (1810–1860). *Ten Sermons on Religion*. Boston: Crosby, Nichols, 1853; University of Michigan Library, 2005; 367 pp.
- Pascal, Blaise (1623–1662). *Pensées*. Penguin, 1995; 368 pp.
- Paterson, Isabel (1886–1961). *The God of the Machine*. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1943; 292 pp. The first of the “three furies of modern libertarianism” by Conservative firebrand William F. Buckley, the other two being Rose Wilder Lane (1886–1968) and Ayn Rand (1905–1982). See Timothy Sandefur's *Freedom's Furies* (2022; 512 pp.).
- Patrick Henry Murphy v. Bryan Collier*, 587 U.S (3-28-19).
- Patrick, Christopher J., ed. *Handbook of Psychopathy*, 2nd. Ed. New York: Guilford Press, 2018;

- 848 pp. Patrick was the Starke R. Hathaway Distinguished Professor and director of clinical science and psychopathology, director of National Institute of Mental Health Neurobehavioral Training Program, department of psychology for the University of Minnesota.
- . “Getting to the Heart of Psychopathy.” Chapter 8, in Hugues Hervé and John C. Yuille, eds., *The Psychopath: Theory, Research, and Practice* (Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum, 2007; 598 pp.).
- Patrick, Lt. Gov. Dan. Speech at Heart of Texas Foundation Banquet 2016, Nov 18, 2016, [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=FUpmiU33A1s](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=FUpmiU33A1s). See Appendix 1 for the transcript.
- Patrick, Wendy L. JD, PhD. “Why Many Younger Women Prefer Older Men: Digging into the Stereotypes,” (8-14-2019), [www.PsychologyToday.com/us/blog/why-bad-looks-good/201908/why-many-younger-women-prefer-older-men](http://www.PsychologyToday.com/us/blog/why-bad-looks-good/201908/why-many-younger-women-prefer-older-men).
- Patterson, Paige. “Anatomy of a Reformation—the Southern Baptist Convention, 1978-1994.” Paper presented at the 46th National Conference of the Evangelical Theological Society, Lisle, IL, Nov. 17, 1994; Microfiche; Portland, OR: Theological Research Exchange Network, 1998; ETS-4661; 17p.
- Paul, Gregory S. “Cross-National Correlations of Quantifiable Societal Health with Popular Religiosity and Secularism in the Prosperous Democracies.” *Journal of Religion & Society* 7, No. 11 (2005; 17 pp.).
- Paul, Sir George Onesiphorus (1746–1820). “An Address Delivered at a General Meeting of the Nobility, Gentry, Clergy, and Others, Assessed to the County Rate for the County of Gloucester, Convened by the High-Sheriff, For the Purpose of Receiving a Statement of the Proceedings of the Committee Appointed to Carry into Execution the Resolution of the Said County, to Rebuild the Gaol [Jail] and Bridewells therof.” Gloucester, England: March 28, 1792; 72 pp.
- Penal Policy and social Justice*. London: Macmillan, 1993; 222 pp. Sparks is professor of criminology at the University of Edinburgh.
- Pepper, George W. *Under Three Flags; or, The Story of My Life as Preacher, Captain in the Army, Chaplain, Consul*. Cincinnati: Curts & Jennings, 1899: 542 pp.
- Perry, Texas Gov. Rick. HOTF Endorsement, 9-18-2012, 408 views, [www.YouTube.com/watch?v=ZwwEbJ8fzZQ&t=5s](http://www.YouTube.com/watch?v=ZwwEbJ8fzZQ&t=5s), accessed 2-13-6-21.
- Perez, Nahshon, Jonathan Fox and Jennifer M. McClure. “Unequal State Support of Religion: On Resentment, Equality, and the Separation of Religion and State.” *Politics, Religion & Ideology* 18 (2017): 431–448. Perez is a professor at the department of political studies at the Bar Ilan University; Fox is a professor at the School of International Service at the American University; and McClure is a professor of religion and sociology, and congregational research strategist at Samford University. Abstract: “A major argument for the separation of religion and state is that of equality: if a given state chooses one religion to support, members of minority religions will expectedly feel alienated, and grow resentful of the state itself and its organs. This argument was utilized by major legal and political philosophers (Nussbaum, Dworkin) and major courts (U.S. Supreme Court, ECHR). As a part of an empirical turn in legal and political theory (‘realistic’, ‘contextual’, ‘experimental’), we examine whether the analyses of cross-country empirical data from numerous democratic and non-democratic states support the ‘equality’ argument. We found no cross-country evidence to support the equality argument. We locate these findings within the context of recent debates regarding the advantages and disadvantages of the separation model.”

- Peters, Tom, and Robert H. Waterman *In Search of Excellence: Lessons from America's Best-run Companies*. New York: Harper & Row, 1982; 360 pp.; 2004 edition by HarperBusiness Essentials.
- Peterson, Christopher, and Martin E. P. Seligman. *Character Strengths and Virtues: A Handbook and Classification*. Oxford Univ. Press, 2004; 816p. Massive contribution. Peterson was Arthur F. Thurnau Professor of Psychology and at the University of Michigan and the former chair of the clinical psychology, and Seligman is director of the Penn Positive Psychology Center and Zellerbach Family Professor of Psychology in the University of Pennsylvania.
- Pew Forum on Religion and Public Life. *Faith-Based Funding Backed, But Church-State Doubts Abound* (April 10, 2001), [www.PewResearch.org/politics/2001/04/10/faith-based-funding-backed-but-church-state-doubts-abound](http://www.PewResearch.org/politics/2001/04/10/faith-based-funding-backed-but-church-state-doubts-abound).
- Pew Forum on Religion and Public Life. *Many Americans Uneasy with Mix of Religion and Politics* (August 24, 2006), [www.PewResearch.org/politics/2006/08/24/many-americans-uneasy-with-mix-of-religion-and-politics](http://www.PewResearch.org/politics/2006/08/24/many-americans-uneasy-with-mix-of-religion-and-politics).
- Philliber, Susan. "Thy Brother's Keeper: A Review of the Literature on Correctional Officers." *Justice Quarterly* 4, No. 1, (1987): 9–37, revision of an American Society of Criminology paper, Atlanta, Oct. 1986.
- Phillips-Fein, Kim. *Invisible Hands: The Making of the Conservative Movement from the New Deal to Reagan*. New York: W.W. Norton, 2009; 376 pp.
- Pickett, Chaplain Carroll, with Carlton Stowers. *Within These Walls: Memoirs of a Death House Chaplain*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 2002; 256 pp.
- Pierce, Billy. [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Pierce-2000-TDCJ-Application.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Pierce-2000-TDCJ-Application.pdf), Billy Pierce's resume, show he was the lowest qualified director of chaplains in TDCJ until the hiring of Timothy Jones in 2018.
- Pierce, Chaplain Dennis W. *Prison Ministry: Hope behind the Wall*. Binghamton, NY: Haworth Pastoral, a Routledge imprint, 2006; 192 pp. Former chaplain, Joliet Correctional Center, IL.
- Piketty, Thomas. *Time for Socialism: Dispatches from a World on Fire, 2016-2021*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 2021; 360 pp. He is the director of studies at the École des hautes études en sciences sociales (EHESS) and professor at the Paris School of Economics.
- Pinker, Steven. *The Better Angels of Our Nature: Why Violence Has Declined*. New York: Viking Penguin, 2011; 832 pp. Pinker is the Johnstone Family Professor of Psychology at Harvard University. He has won prizes from the National Academy of Sciences, the Royal Institution of Great Britain, the American Psychological Association, and the Cognitive Neuroscience Society, many other awards, eight honorary doctorates, and a two-time Pulitzer Prize finalist. He has been named one of *Time's* "100 Most Influential People in the World Today" and *Foreign Policy's* "100 Global Thinkers." Pinker is a professor of psychology at Harvard University, a two-time Pulitzer Prize finalist, the winner of many awards for his research, teaching, and books, and he has been named one of *Time's* 100 Most Influential People in the World Today and *Foreign Policy's* 100 Global Thinkers. See [www.StevenPinker.com](http://www.StevenPinker.com).
- . *Enlightenment Now: The Case for Reason, Science, Humanism, and Progress*. New York: Viking, 2018; 578 pp.
- . *How the Mind Works*. New York: W. W. Norton, 1999, reissued 2009; 661 pages. Esp. chapter 8, Family Values, pgs. 425–520, esp. 476–492. Professor Pinker referred me to this chapter on my email to him on an elderly man marrying a young woman and

- developmental issues.
- . *The Blank Slate*. New York: Viking, 2002, 2016; 576 pp.
- . *The Sense of Style: The Thinking Person's Guide to Writing in the 21st Century*. New York: Penguin, 2014; 368 pp. It won several awards, including 2014 International Award, Plain English Campaign, Amazon Editor's Picks for Best Nonfiction Books of 2014, *The Sunday Times*; Best Books of 2014, *The Economist*; and Earphones Award, AudioFile. See [www.StevenPinker.com](http://www.StevenPinker.com).
- Pinnock, Clark (1937–2010). *Most Moved Mover—A Theology of God's Openness*. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker, 2001; 202 pp. Pinnock was professor emeritus of systematic theology at McMaster Divinity College.
- , and Robert C. Brow. *Unbounded Love: a Good News Theology for the 21st Century*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity, 1994; 189 pp.
- Pirro, Judge Jeanine. *Liars, Leakers, and Liberals: The Case Against the Anti-Trump Conspiracy*. New York: Hachette, 2018; 288 pp.
- Pisciotta, Alexander W. *Benevolent Repression: Social Control and the American Reformatory Prison Movement*. New York: NYU Press, 1996; 212 pp. Pisciotta is professor emeritus in the Department of Criminal Justice and Social Welfare at Kutztown University.
- Plantinga, Alvin. *God, Freedom and Evil*. New York: Harper, 1974; 112p.
- Platek, Monika. "We Never Promised Them a Rose Garden." In *Prisons 2000: An International Perspective on the Current State and Future of Imprisonment*, edited by Roger Matthews and Peter Francis (New York: St. Martin's Press; London: Palgrave Macmillan, 1996; 281 pp.; 53–73), 54 & 70. Platek is a professor and head of the head of Criminology Department in the Institute of Criminal Law of University of Warsaw.
- Pluckrose, Helen, and James Lindsay. *Cynical Theories: How Activist Scholarship Made Everything about Race, Gender, and Identity—and Why This Harms Everybody*. Durham, NC: Pitchstone, 2020; 352 pp. Pluckrose is a Liberal political and cultural writer and editor of *Arvo Magazine*, and Lindsay is a mathematician with a background in physics whose articles appeared in the *Wall Street Journal*, *Los Angeles Times*, *Philosophers' Magazine*, *Scientific American*, and *Time*.
- Poe. Edgar Allan Poe (1809–1849). *Raven* (1845), [www.PoetryFoundation.org/poems/48860/the-raven](http://www.PoetryFoundation.org/poems/48860/the-raven).
- Polk, George, Award. [www.LIU.edu/polk](http://www.LIU.edu/polk), namesake: "In May 1948, the body of CBS correspondent George Polk was found floating in Salonika Bay, Greece. His hands and feet were bound and he had been shot in the back of the head. It is widely accepted that he was assassinated, but the mystery of who did it remains unsolved. Polk, 34 years old, was a rising star at the network and was preparing to return to the United States to take up a Nieman Fellowship at Harvard University. Seven months before his death he had married Rea Coconis, a Greek national."
- Polkinghorne, John C. (1930–2021). *Belief in God in an Age of Science*. New Haven, CT: University Press, 1998; 258 pp. Reverend Canon Dr. John Charlton Polkinghorne, the 2002 Templeton Prize Laureate. He died on March 9, 2021 in Cambridge at the age of 90, see [www.Templeton.org/news/in-memoriam-john-c-polkinghorne-1930-2021](http://www.Templeton.org/news/in-memoriam-john-c-polkinghorne-1930-2021). Polkinghorne was a Professor of Theoretical Physics at the University of Cambridge until 1979, when he resigned the prestigious position to pursue theological studies, entering the priesthood in 1982. An elegant and prolific writer, he authored over 30 books, exploring in rigorous depth the relationship between the discoveries of modern physics and the doctrines of his Christian faith.

- . *The Faith of a Physicist: Reflections of a Bottom-Up Thinker*. Princeton, NY: Princeton University Press, 1994; 222 pp.
- . *The God of Hope and the End of the World*. New Haven, CT: University Press, 2002; 192 pp.
- . *The Way the World Is: The Christian Perspective of a Scientist*. London: SPCK, 1983; rev. by Westminster John Knox Press, 2007; 144 pp.
- . *The Work of Love—Creation as Kenosis*. Grand Rapids: W.B. Eerdmans, 2001; 210 pp.
- Polsby, Nelson W. (1934–2007). *Congress and the Presidency*. Englewood Cliffs, N.J., Prentice-Hall, 1971, 1986; 162 pp. He was managing editor of *American Political Science Review*, Heller Professor of Political Science at Berkeley, held two Guggenheim Fellowships, and fellowships from the Center for Advanced Study in the Behavioral Sciences and from the Brookings Institution.
- . *Consequences of Party Reform*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1983; 267 pp.
- Polvay, Marina. *Dracula Cookbook—Authentic Recipes from the Homeland of Count Dracula*. New York: Gramercy, 2000; 272 pp.
- Pontell, Henry N., and David Shichor, eds. *Contemporary Issues in Crime and Criminal Justice: Essays in Honor of Gilbert Geis*. Upper Saddle River: Prentice Hall, 2000; 418 pp.
- , and David Shichor, eds. *Contemporary Issues in Crime and Criminal Justice: Essays in Honor of Gilbert Geis*. Upper Saddle River: Prentice Hall, 2000; 418 pp. It was assembled in honor of the preeminent criminologist Gilbert Geis for his seventy-fifth birthday. It was reprinted in the exact same format as “The Virtuous Prison: Toward a Restorative Rehabilitation,” as chapter 19 of 25 in *Correctional Ethics*, one of 13 volumes in the International Library of Essays in Public and Professional Ethics published by the Routledge imprint under the Taylor & Francis Group, edited by Professor Emeritus John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.), 463–484; within it, there is a double enumeration, one for the original article in *Contemporary Issues* and one for its place in *Correctional Ethics*. Their article also appeared as chapter 4 of 13 in *The American Prison: Imagining a Different Future* edited by Francis T. Cullen, Cheryl Lero Jonson, and Mary K. Stohr (Los Angeles: SAGE, 2014; 314 pp.), 61–84.
- Pope, Kenneth S. *On Love and Loving*. San Francisco: Jossey-Bass, 1980; 377 pp.
- Porter, Ray E. “Book Review: *Encouraging Faith, Supporting Soldiers: A History of the United States Army Chaplain Corps, 1975–1995*.” *Parameters; Carlisle Barracks* 29, No. 2 (Summer 1999): 161–163.
- Posner, Richard A. *Public Intellectuals: A Study of Decline*, Rev. Ed. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2001, 2003; 464 pp. Interestingly copyrighted by the president and fellows of Harvard College. Posner is a retired judge of the United States Court of Appeals for the Seventh Circuit in 2017 and a senior lecturer at the University of Chicago Law School. Of no small note is Posner’s survey of the market for public intellectuals and his conclusions is the shrinking “ranks of the ‘independent’ intellectual.... who, being unaffiliated with a university (or, today, a think tank)—an outsider to the academic community—can range broadly over matters of public concern unconstrained by the specialist’s attitude that a university career breeds” (388), not unlike Sowell, and perhaps my book.
- Powe, Gillian. *Christ Behind Bars: Inspiring Stories of Prison Revival*. Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan, 2002; 400 pp.
- Powers, Kirsten. *The Silencing: How the Left is Killing Free Speech*. Washington, D.C.:



- Regnery, 2015; 304 pp. Powers as a life-long liberal exposes the “illiberal Left” war on free speech; she worked for the Clinton administration, was weekly columnist for *USA Today*, a contributor to Fox News, and written articles for *WSJ*, the *Dallas Morning News*, the *New York Observer*, *Salon.com*, the *Daily Beast*, the *New York Post*, and *Elle*.
- Powhatan, James. *George W. Truett: A Biography*. Nashville: Broadman, 1939; 277 pp.
- Powlison, David (1949–2019). *The Biblical Counseling Movement: History and Context*. Greensboro, NC: New Growth Press, 2010; 352 pp. Powlison was a counselor and director of the Christian Counseling and Educational Foundation (CCEF) and senior editor of its *Journal of Biblical Counseling*. After his passing, his CCEF successor Edward T. Welch wrote the foreword to Powlison’s *The Pastor as Counselor: The Call for Soul Care* (2021; 80 pp.). Welch is a counselor and faculty member at the CCEF, has been counseling for 35-plus years, and has written many books. See [www.CCEF.org](http://www.CCEF.org). The CCEF publishes the *Journal of Biblical Counseling*, 40-plus years and running.
- . *The Pastor as Counselor: The Call for Soul Care*. Foreword by Edward T. Welch. Wheaton, IL: Crossway, 2021; 80 pp.
- Pratt, Henry J. *The Liberalization of American Protestantism: A Case Study in Complex Organizations*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 1972; 304 pp.
- President’s Advisory 1776 Commission. *The 1776 Report* (January 2021; hardback, Monee, IL: n.p., May 15, 2021; 72 pp. The 20-member team serving a two-year term to write a report on “core principles of the American founding and how these principles may be understood to further enjoyment of ‘the blessings of liberty’” by President Donald Trump, announced on 11-17-2020 and released on MLK Day, 1-20-21, included chair and Hillsdale College President Larry P. Arnn, vice chair Carol Swain, Executive Director Matthew Spalding, and members Phil Bryant, Jerry Davis, Michael Farris, Gay Hart Gaines, John Gibbs, Mike Gonzalez, Victor Davis Hanson, Charles Kesler, Peter Kirsanow, Thomas Lindsay, Bob McEwen, Ned Ryun, Julie Strauss; ex-officio members, Secretary of State Michael Pompeo, Acting Secretary of Defense Christopher C. Miller, Secretary of the Interior David L. Bernhardt, Secretary of Housing Dr. Ben Carson, Acting Secretary of Education Mitchell M. Zais, Brooke Rollins, and Doug Hoelscher; preparation by William Bock, Alexandria Campana, Ariella Campana, Joshua Charles, Brian Morgenstern, Macy Mount, McKenzie Snow, Alec Torres, and Adam Honeysett. Download a free copy here: <https://info.hillsdale.edu/1776-commission>.
- Pressler, Judge Paul. *A Hill on Which to Die—One Southern Baptist’s Journey*. Nashville: Broadman & Holman, 1999; 376 pp.
- Prison Rape Elimination Act 2001 (PREA): [www.GovInfo.gov/content/pkg/PLAW-108publ79/pdf/PLAW-108publ79.pdf](http://www.GovInfo.gov/content/pkg/PLAW-108publ79/pdf/PLAW-108publ79.pdf), [www.PREAResourcecenter.org/about/prison-rape-elimination-act](http://www.PREAResourcecenter.org/about/prison-rape-elimination-act), [www.BJA.ojp.gov/program/prison-rape-elimination-act-prea/overview](http://www.BJA.ojp.gov/program/prison-rape-elimination-act-prea/overview), [www.ACLU.org/other/prison-rape-elimination-act-2003-prea](http://www.ACLU.org/other/prison-rape-elimination-act-2003-prea), and [www.NICIC.gov/projects/prea-offender-sexual-abuse](http://www.NICIC.gov/projects/prea-offender-sexual-abuse).
- Prosvirova, Olga, Oleg Boldyrev, and Eye Investigations. “Ex-inmates Reveal Details of Russia Prison Rape Scandal.” *BBC* (8-9-22), [www.BBC.com/news/world-europe-62465043](http://www.BBC.com/news/world-europe-62465043), with links to two other articles, “I Was Warned I’d Die Very Quickly in Russian Jail” (10-21-21 and “Russian Outcry Over Prison Brutality Video” (7-30-18).
- Puchalski, Christina M. *A Time for Listening and Caring: Spirituality and the Care of the Chronically Ill and Dying*. Foreword by His Holiness the Dalai Lama. New York: Oxford University Press, 2006; 480 pp. Christina Puchalski, MD, MS, FACP, FAAHPM, is an international leader in the movement to integrate spirituality into health care, founder and

director of the George Washington Institute for Spirituality & Health (GWish), and the author of *Time for Listening and Caring: Spirituality and the Care of the Seriously Ill and Dying* (2006; 480 pp.), and co-author with Dr. Betty Ferrell of *Making Healthcare Whole* (2010; 288 pp.). Ferrell is a research scientist at the City of Hope National Medical Center in California, having devoted over thirty years to oncology nursing and research in the areas of quality of life, palliative care, and spiritual care; and in 2009, she and Dr. Puchalski led a national consensus conference on improving the quality of spiritual care in palliative care.

Puchalski, Christina M. (MD), Robert Vtillo (MSW), Sharon K. Hull (MD), and Nancy Reller. "Improving the Spiritual Dimension of Whole Person Care: Reaching National and International Consensus." *Journal of Palliative Medicine* 17, No. 6 (2014): 642–656, [www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4038982](http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4038982). Vtillo is general secretary for the International Catholic Migration Commission ([www.ICMC.net](http://www.ICMC.net)) since 2006, and from 1997–2005 was the executive director for the Catholic Campaign for Human Development of the United States Conference of Catholic Bishops. And Hull is the director of the Duke University School of Medicine and the founder and chief coaching officer for Duke's Executive Coaching Program.

———, and Dr. Betty Ferrell. *Making Healthcare Whole*. West Conshohocken, PA: Templeton Press, 2010; 288 pp. Ferrell is a research scientist at the City of Hope National Medical Center in California, having devoted over thirty years to oncology nursing and research in the areas of quality of life, palliative care, and spiritual care; and in 2009, she and Dr. Puchalski led a national consensus conference on improving the quality of spiritual care in palliative care. Vtillo is general secretary for the International Catholic Migration Commission ([www.ICMC.net](http://www.ICMC.net)) since 2006, and from 1997–2005 was the executive director for the Catholic Campaign for Human Development of the United States Conference of Catholic Bishops. And Hull is the director of the Duke University School of Medicine and the founder and chief coaching officer for Duke's Executive Coaching Program.

———, Robert Vtillo, Sharon K. Hull, and Nancy Reller. "Improving the Spiritual Dimension of Whole Person Care: Reaching National and International Consensus." *Journal of Palliative Medicine* 17, No. 6 (June 2014): 642–56. The result of two conferences held in Geneva for medical professionals. Puchalski, MD, is professor of medicine and health science, director of the George Washington University Institute for Spirituality and Health, and co-director of Supportive and Palliative Outpatient Clinic of the George Washington University School of Medicine; Vtillo was with the Caritas Internationalis Delegation to the United Nations, Geneva, Switzerland; Hull, MD, with Medicine, Duke University School of Medicine; Reller was with Sojourn Communications, McLean, Virginia.

Pui-lan, Kwok. *Postcolonial Politics and Theology: Unraveling Empire for a Global World*. Louisville, KY: Westminster John Knox Press, 2021; 275 pp. She is the Dean's Professor of Systematic Theology at Candler School of Theology, Emory University, and a past president of the American Academy of Religion and a pioneer of Asian and Asian American feminist theology and postcolonial theology, and the author of many books that have been translated into English, Chinese, German, Dutch, Spanish, and Portuguese.

Pyrooz, David C., and Scott M. Decker. *Competing for Control: Gangs and the Social Order of Prisons*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2019; 312 pp. The LoneStar Project was funded by the National Institute of Justice. At the time of the study in 2014, Pyrooz

was with on faculty at the College of Criminal Justice at Sam Houston State University and is now professor of sociology at the Institute of Behavioral Science at the University of Colorado Boulder, and Decker is Foundation Professor in the School of Criminology at Arizona State University.

**Q.**

Quatrevingt, Steve. “Religion in Prison: A Leap of Faith,” *The Angolite* 25, No. 2 (March/April 2000): 46–61, on first graduation of the four-year degrees, 17 earning a bachelor of general studies, one bachelor of arts, and 3 associates in pastoral ministries, with a history of the beginning with George Rountree and T. W. Terral. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.

Quigley, William P. “Louisiana Angola Penitentiary: Past Time to Close.” *Loyola Journal of Public Interest Law* 19, No. 163 (11-31-2018; 61 pp.): 164–222, Loyola University New Orleans College of Law Research Paper No. 2019-01, [https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=3326931](https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=3326931); notice too, that the pdf is posted completely open, which means one can select text and search for any word therein. Quigley is professor emeritus of law and director of the Law Clinic and the Gillis Long Poverty Law Center at Loyola University New Orleans for more than 30 years. He served as counsel with a wide range of public interest orgs including Katrina social justice issues, public housing, voting rights, death penalty, living wage, human rights, civil liberties, educational reform, constitutional rights and civil disobedience, including litigating numerous cases with the NAACP Legal Defense and Educational Fund, the Advancement Project, and with the ACLU of Louisiana where he was General Counsel for over 15 years. He has been an active lawyer with School of the Americas Watch and the Institute for Justice and Democracy in Haiti and served as legal director of the Center for Constitutional Rights in NYC from 2009 to 2011 before returning to Loyola. Bill is the author of *Ending Poverty As We Know It: Guaranteeing A Right to A Job At A Living Wage* (2003) other books and papers. In 2003, he was named the Pope Paul VI National Teacher of Peace by Pax Christi USA. He is the recipient of the 2004 SALT Teaching Award presented by the Society of American Law Teachers, awarded the Stanford Law School National Public Service Award in 2006, the 2006 Camille Gravel Civil Pro Bono Award from the Federal Bar Association New Orleans Chapter, and the 2006 National Lawyers Guild Ernie Goodman award.

Quinby, Hosea (1804–1878). *The Prison Chaplaincy, and Its Experiences*. D.L. Guernsey, Concord, N.H.; Morning Star Steam Job Printing House: Dover, N.H., 1873; 208p. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison-Chaplaincy-Quinby-1873.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison-Chaplaincy-Quinby-1873.pdf).

**R.**

Rabow, Jerome. “Book Reviews: *Prison Victimization*, Lee H. Bowker.” *Crime and Delinquency* 27, No. 4 (October 1981): 568–570 Rabow is a professor emeritus of social psychology at UCLA, author of nine books and over 100 articles.

Ragen, Joseph E., and Charles Finston. *Inside the World’s Toughest Prison*. Springfield, IL: Charles C. Thomas, 1962; 927 pp.

Raher, Stephen, and Tiana Herring. “Show Me the Money: Tracking the Companies that Have a Lock on Sending Funds to Incarcerated People.” Prison Policy Initiative (11-9-21), [www.PrisonPolicy.org/blog/2021/11/09/moneytransfers/](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/blog/2021/11/09/moneytransfers/), reprinted in *The Angolite* 46, No. 6 (Nov-Dec, 2021): 34-39, which came off the press in July 2022. Raher is general counsel for Prison Policy Initiative, which was founded in 2001 by attorney Peter Wagner who wrote *Importing Constituents: Prisoners and Political Clout in New York* (Prison

Policy Initiative, 2002; [www.PrisonPolicy.org/importing/importing.html](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/importing/importing.html)) that launched the national movement to end “prison gerrymandering” more than a decade ago. In chart of all the states, they got no data from Texas and 11 other states—no data from *Texas*—and Louisiana took from 10–19.9 percent. In most of the states, one company has a monopoly including Louisiana, 12 have multiple options including Texas, and 5 are in-house only. Quote: “We looked at all fifty state departments of corrections to figure out which companies hold the contracts to provide money-transfer services and what the fees are to use these services.... We live in an age of financial technology (known as “fintech”), where people are accustomed to digitally sending or receiving money from friends and family at little or no cost. A service like Venmo allows no-fee personal transfers from bank accounts or debit cards (payments from a credit card are subject to a 3% fee). Other companies providing similar services charge roughly equivalent fees. We looked at 33 state prison systems where fee information was available. We found rates ranging from 5% to 37% for online transfers. The average fee is 19% for a \$20 online transfer, with a slight decline for higher-dollar transfers (the average fee for a \$50 transfer is 12%). Fees for phone or in-person payments (options more likely to appeal to low-income people without a bank account) were generally higher than for online payments. There is no reasonable explanation why prison money transfers are so much more expensive than regular ‘free world’ services like Venmo.”

Raher, Stephen. “The Multi-million Dollar Market of Sending Money to an Incarcerated Loved One.” Prison Policy Initiative (1-18-17), [www.PrisonPolicy.org/blog/2017/01/18/money-transfer/](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/blog/2017/01/18/money-transfer/). Quote: “Direct evidence of fee revenue is available for JPay, Inc., one of the largest payment processors for prisons and jails. JPay is currently a subsidiary of telecommunications firm Securus Technologies, which is owned by private equity firm Abry Partners. In an April 2015 presentation to potential lenders, Securus stated that in 2014, JPay made \$53 million in fees (page 49) on transfers of \$525 million (page 38). This suggests an average fee of 10% (i.e., \$53 million ÷ \$525 million = .10). If, as stated above, the total amount of state-prison money transfers is \$995 million per year, then with fees at 10%, payment processors could potentially make up to \$99 million in fees, assuming every prison system in the country privatized money transfer services and eliminated no-fee options. This aligns precisely with the Securus/JPay investor presentation, which estimates the total market for money transfers in state prisons to be worth \$99.2 million in corporate revenue.

Ramaswamy, Vivek. *Nation of Victims: Identity Politics, the Death of Merit, and the Path Back to Excellence*. New York: Center Street, Hatchett imprint, 2022; 288 pp. Ramaswamy is a *New York Times* best-selling author who founded several companies, including Roivant Sciences in 2014 and led the largest biotech IPOs of 2015 and 2016, and in 2022 launched Strive Asset Management, a new firm focused on restoring the voices of everyday citizens in the American economy by leading companies to focus on excellence over politics. He graduated *summa cum laude* in biology from Harvard in 2007 and then earned a law degree from Yale.

———. *Woke, Inc.: Inside Corporate America’s Social Justice Scam*. New York: Center Street, Hatchett imprint, 2021; 368 pp. This book became a best seller arguing that politics has no place in business. He has been accused of being a traitor to his *class*, a multi-billionaire who argues against the woke culture.

Ramm, Bernard. *Protestant Biblical Interpretation*, 3rd Ed. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1970; 320 pp.

Ramsland, Katherine M. *The Science of Vampires*. New York: Berkley Boulevard Books, 2002;

- 276p.
- Rand, Ayn (1905–1982). *Atlas Shrugged*, 35th Anniversary Ed. Introduction by Leonard Peikoff. New York: E.P. Dutton, 1992, 1st 1957; 1,268 pp.
- . *The Fountainhead*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1943; 753 pp. Youngest of the “three furies of modern libertarianism” by Conservative firebrand William F. Buckley, the other two being Isabel Paterson (1886–1961) and Rose Wilder Lane (1886–1968). See Timothy Sandefur’s *Freedom’s Furies* (2022; 512 pp.) for more the three.
- Ranken, W. Bayne. *Prisons and Prisoners*. London: Longmans, Greens, and Co., 1874; 48 pp. Lecture dedicated to the Duke of Westminster, president of the Discharged Prisoners’ Aid Society about a tour in 1857 authorized by the Secretary of State for Ranken to “visit any convict prison I pleased.” Interestingly, Ranken mentions “upwards of thirty such societies” in England in 1974 (24).
- Raphael, Chaplain Pierre. *God Behind Bars: A Prison Chaplain Reflects on the Lord’s Prayer*. Ramsey, NJ: Paulist Press, 1999; 144 pp.
- . *Inside Rikers Island: A Chaplain’s Search for God*. Ossining, NY: Orbis Books, 1990; 140 pp.
- Rasmussen, Dennis C. *Fear of a Setting Sun: The Disillusionment of America’s Founders*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2021; 288 pp. He is a professor of political science at Syracuse University’s Maxwell School of Citizenship.
- . *The Infidel and the Professor: David Hume, Adam Smith, and the Friendship that Shaped Modern Thought*. Princeton University Press, 2017; 336 pp. This was shortlisted for the Ralph Waldo Emerson Award and named a best book of the year by *The Guardian*, *Bloomberg*, *Project Syndicate*, and the *Australian Book Review*.
- Rathbone, Cristina. *A World Apart: Women, Prison, and Life Behind Bars*. New York: Random House, 2005; 304 pp. A landmark account of her life at MCI-Framingham medium security prison in Framingham, MA.
- Rauch, Jonathan. *Kindly Inquisitors: The New Attacks on Free Thought*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1993; 178 pp. Rauch is a fellow in the Governance Studies program at the Brookings Institution and a contributing writer of *The Atlantic*.
- . *The Constitution of Knowledge: A Defense of Truth*. Washington, D.C.: Brookings Institution, 2021; 280 pp.
- Rawls, John (1921–2002). *Justice as Fairness: A Restatement*. Ed. by Erin Kelly. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press, imprint of Harvard University Press, 2001; 232 pp.
- . *Political Liberalism*. Columbia Classics in Philosophy (New York: Columbia University Press, 1993, expanded, 2005; 525 pp. This was his magnum opus.
- Ray, Chaplain. See “Hoekstra, Chaplain Ray.”
- Reacher* (Jack), Season One (Amazon, 2022), based on Lee Child, *Killing Floor* (NY: Putnam, 1997).
- Redding, Jonathan D. *One Nation under Graham: Apocalyptic Rhetoric and American Exceptionalism*. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2021; 192 pp. Redding a professor of religion at Nebraska Wesleyan University.
- Reed, Billy. “Chaplain Found ‘Nice Guys’ on Eddyville’s Death Row.” *The Courier-Journal Around Kentucky* (1-2-1976), B7.
- Reed, Ralph E. *Awakening: How America Can Turn from Moral and Economic Destruction Back to Greatness*. Nashville: Worthy Books, a Hachette imprint, 2014; 240 pp.
- . *Politically Incorrect: The Emerging Faith Factor in American Politics*. Nashville: W



- Publishing Group, 1996; 312 pp.
- Reich, Wilhelm. *The Mass Psychology of Fascism*. Trans. by Vincent R. Carfagno. New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux 1933; 432 pp.
- Reilly, Robert. *America on Trial: A Defense of the Founding*. Foreword by Larry P. Arnn. (San Francisco, Ignatius, 2020; 384 pp. Reilly is the director of the Westminster and served 25 years in U.S. employ, including special assistant to the president senior advisor for information strategy for the secretary of defense, and taught at National Defense University.
- Reiman, Jeffrey H. *As Free and as Just as Possible: The Theory of Marxian Liberalism*. Hoboken, NJ: Wiley-Blackwell, 2012; 257 pp. Reiman is the William Fraser McDowell professor emeritus of Philosophy and Social Policy at the American University, Washington, D.C., and the author of several books.
- . *The Rich Get Richer and the Poor Get Prison: Ideology, Class, and Criminal Justice*. New York: Routledge, 1972; 192 pp.; 10th ed. Coming out soon.
- . “Justice, Civilization, and the Death Penalty.” Chapter 5, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *Philosophy and Public Affairs* 14 (1985): 115–148.
- Reimer, Hans. “Socialization in the Prison Community.” *Proceedings of the Sixty-Seventh annual Congress on Correction*. New York: American Prison Association, 1937; pp. 151–155.
- Remick, Peter. *In Constant Fear: The Brutal True Story of Life within the Walls of the Notorious Walpole State Prison*, as told to James B. Shuman. New York: Reader’s Digest Press, 1975; 198 pp.
- Renaud, Jorge Antonio. *Behind the Walls: A Guide for Families and Friends of Texas Prison Inmates*. North Texas Crime and Criminal Justice Series, Vol. 1 of 12. Denton: University of North Texas Press, 2002; 240 pp. Renaud was a former copy editor for the *Austin-American Statesman* and the *Waco Tribune-Herald* and then while serving time for armed robbery, helped edit the *ECHO*, the Texas Prison newspaper; and he earned a bachelor of science in psychology from Sam Houston State University.
- Reno, R. R. *Return of the Strong Gods: Nationalism, Populism, and the Future of the West*. New York: Regnery Gateway, a Simon & Schuster imprint, 2019; 203 pp. Reno is the editor of the conservative journal *First Things*, serves on the board of advisers of the Edmund Burke Foundation. After earning a doctorate from Yale, he taught theology at Creighton University for twenty years.
- Reutter, David M. “Clergy Who Advocate for Prisoners Barred from Prisons and Jails.” *Prison Legal News* 21, No. 9 (Sept. 2010): 10–11.
- Reutter, David M. “Former Louisiana Warden Nate Cain, Son of Infamous Burl Cain, Pleads Guilty,” *Prison Legal News* (7-2-19), [www.PrisonLegalNews.org/news/2019/jul/2/former-louisiana-warden-nate-cain-son-infamous-burl-cain-pleads-guilty/](http://www.PrisonLegalNews.org/news/2019/jul/2/former-louisiana-warden-nate-cain-son-infamous-burl-cain-pleads-guilty/).
- . “Thou Shalt Not: Sexual Misconduct by Prison and Jail Chaplains.” *Prison Legal News* 21, No. 9 (Sept. 2010): 1–9, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2010-Chaplain-Sex-Abuse.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2010-Chaplain-Sex-Abuse.pdf): “In Texas, the chaplain at the Lubbock County Jail, Gilbert Herrera, 55, was indicted on sexual misconduct charges on July 28, 1999, two days after being fired for insubordination because he refused to cooperate with an internal investigation. According to news reports, Chaplain Herrera had previously suffered from drug addiction and served time for burglary; he received a pardon from then-Texas governor Dolph Briscoe

- in 1978.”
- Reynolds v. United States*, 98 U.S. 793 (1879).
- Reynolds, John N. *A Kansas Hell; or, Life in the Kansas Penitentiary*. Atchison, KS: Bee Publishing, 1889; 255 pp.
- . *The Twin Hells: A Thrilling Narrative of Life in the Kansas and Missouri Penitentiaries*. Chicago: Bee Publishing, 1890; 331 pp.
- Reynolds, Sana, Deborah Valentine, and Mary M. Munter, *Guide to Cross-Cultural Communications*, 2nd Ed. Hoboken, NJ: Prentice Hall, 2010; 168 pp.
- Riccardo, Martin V. *Vampires Unearthed—the Complete Multi-media Vampire and Dracula Bibliography*. New York: Garland Pub., 1983; 135p.
- Richards, Tori. “California’s Corcoran Prison is a Who’s Who of Serial Killers.” *MSN News* (6-1-21), [www.MSN.com/en-us/news/crime/californias-corcoran-prison-is-a-whos-who-of-serial-killers/ar-AAKAXXe](http://www.MSN.com/en-us/news/crime/californias-corcoran-prison-is-a-whos-who-of-serial-killers/ar-AAKAXXe).
- Richter, Sandra L. “Rape in Israel’s World ... And Ours: A Study of Deuteronomy 22:23–29.” *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Association* 64, No. 1 (March 2021): 59–76. Richter is the Robert H. Gundry Chair of Biblical Studies at Westmont College.
- Rickards, Clifford. *A Prison Chaplain on Dartmoor*. London: Edward Aarnold, 1920; 248 pp.
- Ricks, Thomas E. *First Principles: What America’s Founders Learned from the Greeks and Romans and How That Shaped Our Country*. New York: Harpers, 2020; 416 pp.). He covered the U.S. military for the *Washington Post* from 2000 through 2008 and was on the staff of the *Wall Street Journal* for seventeen years before that. He reported on American military operations in Somalia, Haiti, Korea, Bosnia, Kosovo, Macedonia, Kuwait, Turkey, Afghanistan and Iraq. A member of two Pulitzer Prize-winning teams, he is also the author of several books, including *The Generals*, *The Gamble*, *Churchill & Orwell*, and the number-one *New York Times* bestseller *Fiasco: An American Military Adventure in Iraq* (New York: Penguin, 2005; 496 pp.) which was a finalist for the Pulitzer Prize.
- Rideau, Wilbert. *In the Place of Justice: A Story of Punishment and Deliverance*. New York: Vantage, 2011; 366 pp. [www.WilbertRideau.com](http://www.WilbertRideau.com). His masterpiece of narrative and facts as a free man after 44 years in Angola, most of those as the respected editor of *The Angolite*, with documentation of Warden Cain’s shutting down the free press and more.
- , and Ron Wikberg. *Life Sentences: Rage and Survival Behind Bars*. New York: Random House, 1992; 352 pp.
- . “The Sexual Jungle,” *The Angolite* (December 1979). Article won the 1980 George Polk Award as the “most definitive work on the subject” and was the piece that won for *The Angolite* the 1980 National Magazine Award, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf). See chapter 23 for more. The article has been reprinted in all four editions of Burk Foster, Wilbert Rideau, and Douglas Dennis, eds., *The Wall Is Strong: Corrections in Louisiana* (Lafayette: Univ of Louisiana at Lafayette, 1991, 4th ed. 2014; 318 pp.), chapter 15, 151–176; and in Wilbert Rideau and Ron Wikberg, *Life Sentences: Rage and Survival Behind Bars* (New York: Random House, 1992), book two, chapter 4, 73–107.
- , and Billy Sinclair. “Prisoner Litigation: How It Began in Louisiana.” *Louisiana Law Review* 45, no. 5 (March 1985; 1061–1076).
- , and Billy Sinclair. Illustrated by R. Troy Bridges, “The Sexual Jungle,” *The Angolite* (Nov–Dec, 1979). The article has been reprinted in all four editions of Burk Foster, Wilbert Rideau, and Douglas Dennis, eds., *The Wall Is Strong: Corrections in*

- Louisiana* (Lafayette: Univ of Louisiana at Lafayette, 1991, 4th ed. 2014; 318 pp.), chapter 15, pages 151–176; and in Wilbert Rideau and Ron Wikberg, *Life Sentences: Rage and Survival Behind Bars* (New York: Random House, 1992), book two, chapter 4, 73–107, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf).
- , and Linda LaBranche. “Can a Free Press Flourish Behind bars?—For 127 Years, Prison Newspapers Have Struggled to Speak Truth to the Outside World.” *The Nation* (June 25, 2014), [www.TheNation.com/article/archive/can-free-press-flourish-behind-bars/](http://www.TheNation.com/article/archive/can-free-press-flourish-behind-bars/). Rideau was the editor of *The Angolite* from 1976 to 2001 and is the author of *In the Place of Justice* (Knopf, 2010), and LaBranche, Ph.D., is a writer and a former Soros Senior Justice Fellow.
- . “Maggio Retires.” In *Life Sentences: Rage and Survival Behind Bars*, edited by Wilbert Rideau and Ron Wikberg. New York: Times Books, 1992; 352 pp.
- . “Prisoner Litigation: How It Began in Louisiana.” *Louisiana Law Review* 45, No. 5 (May 1985): 1061–1076.
- . “Strange Bedfellows.” *The Angolite* 8, No. 1 (Jan/Feb 1983: 25–40): 25–26, on “natural” vs. “prison politician” on manipulation by prisoners on prisoners and Christians vs. Muslims, and exquisite article, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Angolite-01&02-1983.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Angolite-01&02-1983.pdf).
- . “The Farm: Angola,” see <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=odx9NEHc17M>. In addition to being Academy Awards nominee in 1999 for Best Documentary Feature, *The Farm* won these awards: Sundance Film Festival - Grand Jury Prize, 1998; Doubletake Documentary Film Festival - Audience Award, 1998; Emmy Awards – 1999 (Outstanding Achievement in Non-Fiction Programming – Cinematography; Outstanding Achievement in Non-Fiction Programming – Picture Editing); Santa Barbara International Film Festival - Best Documentary, 2000; Florida Film Festival - Grand Jury Prize, 1998; San Francisco Film Festival - Golden Gate Award, 1998; New York Film Critics Circle - Best Non-Fiction Film, 1998; National Society of Film Critics - Best Non-Fiction Film, 1999; Los Angeles Film Critics Association - Best Documentary Film, 1999; and the Thurgood Marshall Award, 1999.
- . “Religion in Prison,” *The Angolite* (Jan/Feb 1981): 21–56. Though titled “Religion in Prison,” the article opens with a vivid description in italics that teases us with a vision of contrasts worthy of Charles Dickens and unique in the literature. Nowhere have I found such a soul-searching piece. Upon contacting *The Angolite*, they said back then they did not list the authors’ names, but it sounds like Wilbert Rideau. A much more substantive insight into prison than *The Angola Prison Seminary* million-dollar study. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . “The Soul-Savers,” *The Angolite* 20, (July/Aug 1980): 9–12, on Chuck Colson’s Prison Fellowship week-long program. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . “Religion in Prison: A Beacon of Promise,” *The Angolite* 7, No. 3 (May/June 1982): 23–28, on Chaplain Wilson, new chapel with Chuck Colson. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . “Strange Bedfellows,” *The Angolite* 8, No. 1 (Jan/Feb 1983): 25–40, on “natural” vs. “prison politician” on manipulation by prisoners on prisoners and Christians vs. Muslims. See chapter 15.J for a quote. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . “Religion in Prison: A Miracle of Faith,” *The Angolite* 7, No. 2 (March/April 1982): 60–
-

- 65, on Rev. Allen Brown, Church of God in Christ, on prison Elijah Victor Pickett (25 years in) demon driven out of Pickett. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- . “Religion in Prison: The Muslims,” *The Angolite* 10, No. 4 (Jul/Aug 1985): 46–50, first sentence, “Of all the religious faiths, none has caused as much consternation among the nation’s penal authorities, nor paid as heavy a price . . . as the Islamic faith over the past three decades.” See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Ridgeway, James. “God’s Own Warden.” *Mother Jones* (July/August 2011), [www.MotherJones.com/politics/2011/07/burl-cain-angola-prison/](http://www.MotherJones.com/politics/2011/07/burl-cain-angola-prison/), “If you ever find yourself inside Louisiana’s Angola prison, Burl Cain will make sure you find Jesus—or regret ever crossing his path.” Cain slammed this article and *Mother Jones* as well as other authors in speeches.
- Rieff, Philip (1922–2006). *The Triumph of the Therapeutic: Uses of Faith after Freud*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1960, reprint, 1987; 325 pp. Rieff was the Benjamin Franklin Professor of Sociology and University Professor at the University of Pennsylvania. One of the foremost cultural thinkers of his generation.
- . *Freud: The Mind of the Moralizer*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 3rd Ed., 1979; 464 pp. Credited as a masterful reflection on Freud’s genius.
- , ed. *Collected Papers of Sigmund Freud*. New York: Collier, 1963; 10 vols.
- . *The Empathic Civilization: The Race to Global Consciousness in a World in Crisis*. New York: J. P. Tarcher, Penguin, 2009; 688 pp. He is fellow at Wharton School’s Executive Education Program and president of The Foundation on Economic Trends, Bethesda.
- Rifkin, Jeremy. *The Empathic Civilization: The Race to Global Consciousness in a World in Crisis*. New York: J. P. Tarcher, Penguin, 2009; 688 pp. He is the author of several books, a fellow at the Wharton School’s Executive Education Program, and president of The Foundation on Economic Trends in Bethesda, MD.
- Ritchie, Homer. *Life and Legend of J. Frank Norris: the Fighting Parson*. Fort Worth: self-published, 1991; 323 pp.
- Rizzuto, Ana-Maria. *The Birth of the Living God: A Psychoanalytic Study*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1979; 246 pp. She earned a degree in medicine in Argentina then worked in child and adolescent psychology at the Catholic University of Córdoba in Argentina and then as a clinical professor of psychiatry at the Tufts University School of Medicine in Boston. She is a member of the Boston Psychoanalytic Society and Institute and a Training and Supervising Analyst Emerita of the PINE Psychoanalytic Institute.
- Roback, Abraham Aaron (1890-1965). *The Psychology of Character*. New York: Harcourt, Brace, 1927; 595 pp.
- Robertson, Pat. *New World Order*. Dallas: Word, 1992; 318 pp.
- Robinson, John A. T. *Christian Freedom in a Permissive Society*. London: SCM Press, 1970; 258 pp. Anglican Bishop of Woolwich, lecturer at Trinity College, Cambridge, and later Dean of Trinity College, and modern universalist.
- . *Honest to God*. London: SCM Press, 1963; 184 pp.
- Robson, NOBTS Professor John Robson. 2017 Seminary Promo, Part 1: Robson, Dir. of NOBTS Extension at Angola, 1st of 5 parts, <https://vimeo.com/217559694>, all five at <https://vimeo.com/217549452>, accessed on 2-13-21, uploaded from LifeWay Christian



- Resources by Claude V. King, 5-15-17.
- Rodda, Chris. *Liars for Jesus: The Religious Right's Alternative Vision of American History*, Vol. 1. Foreword by William N. Esborn. Charleston: BookSurge, subsidiary of Amazon, 2006; 532 pp.; Vol. 2. Foreword by Ed Brayton. CreateSpace, 2016; 410 pp. See entire Vol. 1 free, [www.LiarsForJesus.com/downloads/LFJ\\_FINAL.pdf](http://www.LiarsForJesus.com/downloads/LFJ_FINAL.pdf). Rodda meticulously eviscerates David Barton's lies.
- Rodríguez, Dylan. *Forced Passages: Imprisoned Racial Intellectuals and the U.S. Prison Regime*. Minneapolis, MN: University of Minnesota Press, 2006; 330 pp. Citing Mumia Abu-Jamal, Angela Davis, Leonard Peltier, George Jackson, José Solis Jordan, Ramsey Muniz, Viet Mike Ngo, and Marilyn Buck.
- Rogers, Carl R. *A Way of Being*. New York: Houghton Mifflin, 1980. See [www.CarlRRogers.org](http://www.CarlRRogers.org) for his books and list of his 255 professional articles. The American Psychological Association honored him with its Distinguished Scientific Contribution Award in 1956 and its Professional Achievement Award in 1972. In 1968, he helped found the Center for Studies of the Person, [www.CenterForThePerson.org](http://www.CenterForThePerson.org), in La Jolla, California. In the 2007 (March/April) *Psychotherapy Networker*, Rogers was named the single most influential psychotherapist of the past quarter-century. His nomination for the Nobel Peace Prize in 1987 for how the truth of his client-centered approach crossed cultures worldwide but reached his estate after he died in 1987.
- . *Client-Centered Therapy*. New York: Houghton Mifflin, 1951; 560 pp.
- . "Empathic—An Unappreciated Way of Being," *The Counseling Psychologist* 5, No. 2 (July 1, 1975): 2-10, [www.Elementsuk.com/libraryofarticles/empathic.pdf](http://www.Elementsuk.com/libraryofarticles/empathic.pdf).
- Rogers, John. "Hustler Publisher Larry Flynt Dies at 78." *Associated Press* (February 11, 2021). See movie, *The People vs. Larry Flynt* (1996) which brought Oscar nominations.
- Rogers, Melissa. *Faith in American Public Life*. Foreword by E. J. Dionne Jr. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2019; 350 pp. Rogers is the new director of the office of faith initiatives under President Joe Biden. See [www.MelissaRogersBook.com/about-melissa](http://www.MelissaRogersBook.com/about-melissa). Dionne is a columnist for the *Washington Post* with a DPhil from Oxford and writes from Washington, D.C.
- Rogers, Paul. "Correctional Chaplains Calming the Storms of Life." *Corrections Today* 77 (February, 2003): 77, past president of the ACCA.
- Rogers, Truett. *Bible and Battle Drums: The Story of Chaplain David Jones, 1736–1820* (Valley Forge: Judson Press, 1896, 1976; 158 pp.).
- Role of Chaplains in Healthcare 2001*, the most significant single piece, [www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy\\_importance](http://www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy_importance), on the work, value, and contribution of healthcare chaplains and reprinted in many places on web.
- Rolnick, Philip A. *A Post-Christendom Faith: The Long Battle for the Human Soul*. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2021; 181 pp. Rolnick is the chair and professor of the Science and Theology Network at the University of St. Thomas.
- . *Analogical Possibilities: How Words Refer to God*, No. 81, AAR Academy Series. New York: Oxford University Press, 1993; 336 pp.
- . *Origins: God, Evolution, and the Question of the Cosmos*. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2017; 264 pp.
- . *Person, Grace, and God: The Douwe Vander Werp Story*. Grand Rapids: Wm. B. Eerdmans, 2006; 282 pp.
- Roosevelt, Theodore (1858–1919), 26th president 1901–1909. "Citizenship in a Republic," at



- the Sorbonne in Paris, France (4-23-1910), [www.PreciousHeart.net/Arena.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Arena.pdf).
- Rosenberg, Alexander. *Philosophy and Social Science*. Boulder, CO: Westview Press, 1988; 4th ed. by Routledge, 2012; 366 pp.
- Rosenberg, Ellen M. *The Southern Baptists—A Subculture in Transition*. Knoxville, TN: University of Tennessee Press, 1989; 240 pp.
- Rosenberger v. Rector and Visitors of the University of Virginia*, 515 U.S. 819 (1995).
- Rosenfield, Kate. “Why I Keep Getting Mistaken for a Conservative.” *National Review* (11-7-2022): 30–33, [www.NationalReview.com/magazine/2022/11/07/why-i-keep-getting-mistaken-for-a-conservative/](http://www.NationalReview.com/magazine/2022/11/07/why-i-keep-getting-mistaken-for-a-conservative/). She had similar persecution to Dershowitz and outlines her hold to traditional Liberal views of free speech in this decisively Conservative magazine.
- Ross, Thomas W. “The Faith-Based Initiative: Anti-Poverty or Anti-Poor.” *Georgetown Journal of Poverty Law & Policy* 9, No. 1 (Winter 2002). Ross based his conclusions on several sources, including Michael King, “The Last Puritan: Meet Marvin Olasky, Governor Bush’s Compassionate Conservative Guru,” *The Last Observer* (May 14, 1995), [www.TexasObserver.org/1079-the-last-puritan/](http://www.TexasObserver.org/1079-the-last-puritan/), and Vanessa Gallman, “Conservatives Fear GOP Missing Its Chance to Help Poor,” *Dallas Morning News* (1-28-1996): 7A.
- Roth, M. T. “Age at Marriage and the Household: A Study of Neo-Babylonian and Neo-Assyrian Forms.” *Comparative Studies in Society and History*, 29 (1987): 715–747.
- Roth, Mitchel P. *Convict Cowboys: The Untold History of the Texas Prison Rodeo*. North Texas Crime and Criminal Justice Series, Vol. 10 of 12. Denton: University of North Texas Press, 2016; 448 pp. Roth is a professor of criminal justice and criminology at Sam Houston State University and the author of 14 books.
- Rotman, Edgardo. “The Failure of Reform: United States, 1865–1965.” In *The Oxford History of Prison: The Practice of Punishment in Western Society*, edited by Norval Morris and David J. Rothman (New York: Oxford University Press, 1995; 425 pp.), 171–172. Rotman is senior lecturer emeritus in International & Comparative Law at the University of Miami School of Law, and was professor of law at the University of Buenos Aires, visiting professor of law at Boston University, a research fellow at the Max-Planck Institute for Criminal Law in Germany, visiting scholar in comparative criminal law at Harvard Law School, and appointed to represent the United States at the International Penal and Penitentiary Foundation, where he has been a voting member of the Council since 1996.
- Rotton, John Edward Wharton. *The Chaplain’s Narrative of the Siege of Delhi from the Outbreak at Meerut to the Capture of Delhi*. London: Smith, Elder, 1858; 357 pp.
- Roughley, Neil, ed. *Being Human: Anthropological Universality and Particularity in Transdisciplinary Perspectives*. Berlin: Walter de Gruyter, 2000, reprint 2012; 436 pp. He is a professor for philosophical anthropology and ethics at Duisburg-Essen University, Germany.
- Roy, Douglas. “Doin’ Time in God’s House: Why Faith-Based Rehabilitation Programs Violate the Establishment Clause.” *Southern California Law Review* 78, No. 3 (March 2005): 795–834.
- Roy, Ralph Lord. *Apostles of Discord: A Study of Organized Bigotry and Disruption on the Fringes of Protestantism*. Boston: Beacon Press, 1953; 448 pp.
- Rudin, Rabbi A. James. *The Baptizing of America: The Religious Right’s Plan For the Rest of Us*. New York: Thunder’s Mouth Press, 2006; 336 pp.
- Rugano, Watson. He posted in August 2019 a “project” that was still ongoing in October 2020,

- as seen at [www.researchgate.net/project/Justice-and-Rehabilitation-A-Delicate-Balance-for-Prison-Chaplains-in-Texas](http://www.researchgate.net/project/Justice-and-Rehabilitation-A-Delicate-Balance-for-Prison-Chaplains-in-Texas), where he notes: “Goal: To identify challenges prison chaplains encounter as they endeavor to rehabilitate offenders through pastoral care and quality programming while representing an agency despised by many.” I made a screenshot of that remarkable page, for I doubt it will remain long after this book is published. He also said TDCJ was “despised by many,” which he has since deleted.
- Ruiz v. Estelle*, 503 F. Supp. 1265 (S.D. Tex. 1980).
- Rule, Ann. *The Stranger Beside Me* [about Ted Bundy]. New York: Norton, 1980; 350 pp.
- Rushdoony, Rousas John (1916–2001). *Institutes of Biblical Law*. Phillipsburg: Presbyterian and Reformed Publishing, 1973; 912 pp. Dominionism articulated.
- . *Salvation and Godly Rule*. Vallecito, CA: Chalcedon/Ross House, 1983; 512 pp.
- Russell Kirk Center. Newsletter, *Permanent Things*.
- Russell, Dilday. *Higher Ground: A Call for Christian Civility*. Macon, GA: Smyth and Helwys, 2007; 148 pp.). Dilday was SWBTS president 1978–94, during which it became the SBC flagship with 5,000-plus students in three schools, the largest in American theological education and of which in 1990 *Christianity Today* ranked it “number one among the top 33 graduate theological schools in the nation.” I earned my M.Div. in 1990 under Dilday. After being unjustly and cruelly fired, he went to Baylor and then became president of B. H. Carroll Theological Institute in Irving, Texas.
- Russell, Gordon, and Maya Lau. “Fall of Burl Cain: How 1 Last Side Deal Led to Angola Warden Undoing.” *The Advocate* (Dec. 15, 2015; updated May 20, 2020), [www.NOLA.com/news/politics/article\\_987176f3-8571-543b-b331-186b8077a7cf.html](http://www.NOLA.com/news/politics/article_987176f3-8571-543b-b331-186b8077a7cf.html), used with permission from *The Advocate*, 3-31-21, reprinted whole in Appendix 2.
- , and Maya Lau. “Louisiana Corrections Leader, Weathering Series of Scandals, Tasked with Once-in-a-Lifetime Reform.” *Advocate* (12-17-16).
- Russell, Gordon. “Audit: Former Angola warden Burl Cain Benefited from Free Labor, Nearly \$20K in other Freebies.” *The Advocate* (1-21-17).
- . “Audit: Former Angola Warden Burl Cain Benefited from Free Labor, Nearly \$20K in Other Freebies.” *The Advocate* (1-21-17), [www.TheAdvocate.com/baton\\_rouge/news/politics/article\\_794bd0c8-ddb3-11e6-b6e6-c391a5ac0d96.html](http://www.TheAdvocate.com/baton_rouge/news/politics/article_794bd0c8-ddb3-11e6-b6e6-c391a5ac0d96.html).
- . “Ex-Angola Officials Charged with Theft of \$140K in Rodeo, Other Funds for Employee Recreation.” *Advocate* (12-7-16).
- Rust v. Sullivan*, 500 U.S. 173 (1991).
- Rust, David. *Gritty Grace*. Woodway, TX: Pilot Communications Group, 2009; 208 pp. He wrote articles for the *Tyler County Booster* collected her under his byline of PROfessions, the “PRO” meaning they were positive pieces of his own history and his own “cracker barrel” philosophizing. Also, since he retired as editor Schlumberger’s international technical journal, he was a succinct, tactful, and expert writer, never a mistake and always a unique use of English. Best volunteer chaplain the Gib Lewis Prison ever had, and the reason to cultivate more of his tribe over the Seminary Scam. See [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/news/2010\\_vol\\_gov\\_awards/rust.html](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/news/2010_vol_gov_awards/rust.html) for his photo with TBCJ Chairman Olive Bell, Exec. Dir. Brad Livingston, former TBCJ Chairman Carol Vance, Gib Lewis Asst. Warden Gary Currie, and me. See also Michael G. Maness, “David Rust, Writer, Engineer, Prison Chaplain.” *Tyler County Booster* (1-8-15), 1A & 5A, [www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2014-Rust.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message/2014-Rust.pdf).

- Ryan, Mick, and Joe Sim. “Campaigning For and Campaigning Against Prisons: Excavating and Reaffirming the Case for Prison Abolition.” Chapter 30, 696–718) in *Handbook on Prisons*, edited by Yvonne Jewkes (Willan Publishing, 2007; 778 pp.). Ryan is a professor of penal politics at the University of Greenwich, teacher in criminology, and Sim who is a professor of criminology at the Liverpool John Moores University. In the 1970s, Ryan was part of the governing nucleus of Radical Alternatives to Prison (RAP) and both Ryan and Sim are members of the editorial collective of RAP’s journal, *The Abolitionist*.
- Rye, Mark S., Kenneth I. Pargament, M. Amir Ali, Guy L. Beck, Elliot N. Dorff, Charles Hallisey, Vasudha Narayanan, and James G. Williams, “Religious Perspectives on Forgiveness.” In *Forgiveness: Theory, Research, and Practice*, edited by Michael E. McCullough, Kenneth I. Pargament, and Carl E. Thoresen (Guilford Press, 2001; 352 pp.), 17-40. Rye is professor of psychology at the University of Dayton; Ali founded and directed the Institute of Islamic Information and Education in Chicago; Beck is Fulbright-Nehru Senior Research Fellow and Visiting Fellow at the Oxford Centre for Hindu Studies; Dorff is visiting professor of law at UCLA School of Law and distinguished professor of Jewish theology at the American Jewish University in California; Hallisey is Yehan Numata Senior Lecturer on Buddhist Literatures at Harvard Divinity School and an authority on Sinhala literature and Theravada Buddhism; Narayanan is distinguished professor of religion at the University of Florida and a past president of the American Academy of Religion; and Williams is professor of African American Studies at Syracuse University.
- S.**
- Sabo, Don, Terry A. Kupers, Willie London, eds., *Prison Masculinities* (Philadelphia: Temple University Press, 2001; 296 pp.). Sabo is a professor of sociology at D’Youville College, Kupers is a psychiatrist and expert witness on prisons, and London is a poet and prisoner at Eastern Corrections, New York. On the front cover, Tom Fontana, the creator of *Oz*, said, “Every legislator in America should be locked in solitary and forced to read [this book],” including brackets.
- SACS. *Resource Manual for The Principles of Accreditation: Foundations for Quality Enhancement*, 3rd Ed. Decatur: Southern Association of Colleges and School Commission on Colleges, 2020, [www.SACSCOC.org/app/uploads/2019/08/2018-POA-Resource-Manual.pdf](http://www.SACSCOC.org/app/uploads/2019/08/2018-POA-Resource-Manual.pdf).
- Sagan, Carl (1934–1996). *Cosmos*. Foreword by Neil deGrasse Tyson. Introduction by Ann Druyan. New York: Ballantine, 2013, 1st 1980; 396 pp. Made into a 13-part hit tv series, which made Sagan rich and spawned many other scientists to write for the public. Sagan was professor of astronomy and space sciences and director of the Laboratory for Planetary Studies at Cornell University, playing a leading role the Mariner, Viking, and Voyager spacecraft expeditions, receiving many awards throughout his exciting life, including NASA medals for Exceptional Scientific Achievement, the Pulitzer Prize, and the highest awards of both the National Academy of Sciences and the National Science Foundation. Listed by LOC as one of 100 books that shaped America.
- . *Pale Blue Dot: A Vision of the Human Future in Space*. New York: Ballantine Books, 1997; 384 pp.
- Saint Gertrude (1256-1302). *The Herald of Divine Love; Legatus divinae pietatis*. Ramsey, NJ: Paulist Press, 1993; 259 pp.
- Salekin, Randall T. “Psychopathy in Childhood: Why Should We Care about Grandiose–

- Manipulative and Daring–Impulsive Traits?” *British Journal of Psychiatry* 209, No. 3 (2016): 189-191.
- Samenow, Stanton. *Inside the Criminal Mind*, rev. New York: Crown, 2014; 368 pp., [www.Samenow.com](http://www.Samenow.com). After earning his PhD in psychology from the University of Michigan in 1968, Samenow went into private practice in clinical psychology in Alexandria, Virginia. Yochelson was director of the Program for the Investigation of Criminal Behavior at Saint Elizabeth Hospital, Washington, D.C. and research professor of clinical psychiatry at George Washington University School of Medicine.
- Sampson, Robert J., and John H. Laub. “Life-Course Desisters? Trajectories of Crime Among Delinquent Boys Followed to Age 70.” *Criminology* 41, No. 3 (2003): 301–339.
- Sandefur, Timothy. *Freedom’s Furies: How Isabel Paterson, Rose Wilder Lane, and Ayn Rand Found Liberty in an Age of Darkness* (Washington, DC: CATO Institute, 2022; 512 pp.), free at [www.Libertarianism.org/sites/libertarianism.org/files/2022-11/9781952223440\\_WEB.pdf](http://www.Libertarianism.org/sites/libertarianism.org/files/2022-11/9781952223440_WEB.pdf). Sandefur surveys the seminal thoughts on freedom and cultural milieus of three pivotal women’s books: Isabel Paterson’s *The God of the Machine* (1943), Rose Wilder Lane’s *The Discovery of Freedom: Man’s Struggle Against Authority* (1943), and Ayn Rand’s *The Fountainhead* (1943), all in many ways against the New Deal. These brilliant women would be described by Conservative firebrand William F. Buckley as the “three furies of modern libertarianism.” Sandefur is VP for legal affairs at the Goldwater Institute, where he also holds the Clarence J. & Katherine P. Duncan Chair in Constitutional Government, and is the author of seven books, including *Some Notes on the Silence* (2022) and coauthored with Christina Sandefur *Cornerstone of Liberty: Property Rights in 21st Century America* (2016).
- Scacco Jr., Anthony M., ed. *Male Rape: A Casebook of Sexual Aggressions*. AMS Studies in Modern Society, No. 15. Introduction by Edward H. Peeples Jr., and foreword by Stuart J. Miller. New York: AMS Press, 1982; 334 pp. See [www.OJP.gov/ncjrs/virtual-library/abstracts/male-rape-casebook-sexual-aggressions#additional-details-0](http://www.OJP.gov/ncjrs/virtual-library/abstracts/male-rape-casebook-sexual-aggressions#additional-details-0). Peeples is professor emeritus of preventive medicine and community health at Virginia Commonwealth University.
- . *Rape in Prison*. Charles C. Thomas, 1975; 127 pp.
- . “The Role of the Corrections Teacher in Juvenile Rehabilitation.” EdD dissertation, University of Massachusetts Amherst, 1973; 124 pp.
- Schaefer, Lacey. “Correcting the ‘Correctional’ Component of the Corrections Officer Role: How Offender Custodians Can Contribute to Rehabilitation and Reintegration.” *Corrections: Policy, Practice and Research* (Griffith University, Queensland, Australia: March 2017; 33pp.), <https://research-repository.griffith.edu.au/handle/10072/340259>.
- Schaeffer, Francis A. *A Christian View of the Bible as Truth*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway, 1982; 418 pp.
- Schaeffer, Frank. *Crazy for God: How I Grew Up as One of the Elect, Helped Found the Religious Right, and Lived to Take All (or Almost All) of It Back*. New York: Carroll & Graf, 2008; 417 pp.
- Schenwar, Maya. *Slavery Haunts America’s Plantation Prisons*, TRUTHOUT (8-28-08). “New prisoners who work start at two cents per hour.”
- Schmitz, Matthew. “The Wrongs of Women,” review of Erika Bachiochi’s *The Rights of Women: Reclaiming a Lost Vision* (2021), *First Things* (November 2022): 55–58, [www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/11/the-wrongs-of-woman](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/11/the-wrongs-of-woman). Schmitz is the founder and editor of *Compact*, a new Conservative magazine that holds “the ideology of liberalism is



- at odds with the virtue of liberality.”
- Schlossberg, Herbert (1935–2019). *Idols for Destruction—Christian Faith and Its Confrontation with American Society*. Preface by Robert H. Bork. Nashville: T. Nelson, 1983; 344p. He taught history at the University of Waterloo, in Ontario, Canada, spent four years at the CIA, became division chairman for Social Sciences at Harrisburg Area Community College, and then academic dean of Shepherd College in Shepherdstown, WVA.
- Schlosser, Eric. “The Prison-Industrial Complex,” *Atlantic Monthly* 282, No. 6 (December 1998): 51–77, [www.TheAtlantic.com/magazine/archive/1998/12/the-prison-industrial-complex/304669](http://www.TheAtlantic.com/magazine/archive/1998/12/the-prison-industrial-complex/304669).
- Schmid, Thomas J., and Richard S. Jones. “Ambivalent Actions: Prison Adaptation Strategies of First-Time, Short-Term Inmates.” *Journal of Contemporary Ethnography* 21, No. 4 (Jan. 1993): 439–463.
- Schmitt, Abraham. *The Art of Listening with Love*. Waco: Word Books, 1977; 174 pp.
- Schneider, Isidor (1896–1976). *The World of Love*. New York: George Braziller, 1964; vol. 1, 620 pp.; vol. 2, 549 pp. Credits it as the first anthology of love from ancients to the 1950s.
- Scholl, Edith. *In the School of Love—an Anthology of Early Cistercian Texts*. Collegeville, MD: Cistercian, 2000; 180 pp. Cistercian monks and nuns who lived in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries.
- Schor, Elana. “Christianity on Display at Capitol Riot Sparks New Debate.” *Associated Press* (Jan. 28, 2021), republished as “Riot Renews Christian Nationalist Debate,” *Beaumont Enterprise* (2-3-2021), B1 and B4. Schor noted how the Baptist Joint Committee on Religious Liberty formed the group Christians Against Christian Nationalism coalition in 2019, how President Russell Moore of the SBC’s Ethics and Religious Liberty Commission said the signs with Jesus’ name as they rampaged was not only “dangerous and unpatriotic but also blasphemous”; black SBC Pastor Dwight McKissic and National Association of Evangelicals President Rev. Walter Kim condemned; and Texas GOP Chairman Col. Alan West noted now some use the term to construe all that disagree with the left’s progressive agenda.
- Scott, David. *Heavenly Confinement?: The Role and Perception of Christian Prison Chaplains in North-East England’s Prisons*. Lambert Academic Publishing, 2011; 144 pp.
- Scott, Jamie S. *Christians and Tyrants: The Prison Testimonies of Boethius, Thomas More and Dietrich Bonhoeffer*. Toronto Studies in Religion. New York: Peter Lang, 1995; 279 pp. Scott is coordinator of the Religious Studies Programme and professor in the Division of Humanities at York University, Canada.
- Scott, Mike. “Angola Prison Through the Years: A Visual History of the Louisiana State Penitentiary.” *Times-Picayune* (11-2-16, updated Nov. 3, 2016), which includes a historical view of pictures of life at Angola.
- Searle, John R. *Speech Acts: An Essay in the Philosophy of Language*. London: Cambridge University Press, 1969; new ed. 1970; 203 pp.
- Seay, Scott D. “Book Review: Andrew Skotnicki, *Religion and the Development of the American Penal System* (Lanham, MD: University Press of America, 2000; 146 pp.).” *Journal of Church and State* 45, No. 3 (Summer 2003): 602–603. Seay is professor of the history of the church, director of library services, and director of the doctor of ministry program at Christian Theological Seminary in Indianapolis.
- Segers, Mary C., and Ted Jelen. *A Wall of Separation: Debating the Public Role of Religion*. Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers, 1998; 216 pp. Segers is professor of



- political science at Rutgers University. Jelen (1952–2017) was professor of political science at the University of Nevada, Las Vegas who served as the Lee G. Hall Distinguished Visiting Professor of Political Science at DePauw University and was editor of the *Journal for the Scientific Study of Religion* and founding co-editor of *Politics and Religion*. They put together another great collection of foundational documents, beginning the book with their articles about 50 pages each, Jelen on the “Defense of Religious Minimalism” and Segers on “In Defense of Religious Freedom.”
- Sehested, Nancy Hastings. *Marked for Life: A Prison Chaplain’s Story*. Ossining, NY: Orbis, an imprint of Maryknoll, 2019; 184 pp.
- Seidel, Andrew L. *The Founding Myth: Why Christian Nationalism Is Un-American*. Preface by Dan Barker. Foreword by Susan Jacoby. Sterling, 2019; 352 pp. Seidel is a constitutional attorney at the Freedom from Religion Foundation, [www.FFRF.org](http://www.FFRF.org), litigating cases involving religion and the Constitution, and he has appeared on most of the top news shows.
- . “Bad History, Bad Opinions: How ‘Law Office History’ Is Leading the Courts Astray on School Board Prayer and the First Amendment,” *Northeastern University Law Review* 12, No. 1 (2020; 81 pp.), [https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=3586586](https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=3586586).
- Sellbom, Martin, Scott O. Lilienfeld, Katherine A. Fowler, and Kristen L. McCrary, “The Self-Report Assessment of Psychopathy: Challenges, Pitfalls, and Promises.” In *Handbook of Psychopathy*, 2nd. Ed., edited by Christopher J. Patrick (2018; 848 pp.), 211–258. Sellbom is a professor of psychology at University of Otago, Dunedin, New Zealand, Lilienfeld a professor of psychology at Emory University, Fowler a professor of psychology at Emory University, and McCrary a professor of psychology at Spalding University.
- Servian Orthodox Diocese v. Milivojevich*, 426 U.S. 696 at 713 (1976).
- Serwer, Adam. “The Fight Over the 1619 Project Is Not About the Facts.” *The Atlantic* (Dec. 23m 2019), [www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/12/historians-clash-1619-project/604093/](http://www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/12/historians-clash-1619-project/604093/).
- Severy, Merle, ed. *Great Religions of the World, Story of Man*. National Geographic Society, 1971; 420 pp.
- Shapley, Harlow (1885–1972), and Cecilia H. Payne (1900– 1979). *The Universe of Stars: Based on Radio Talks from the Harvard Observatory*. Cambridge, MA: The Observatory, 1929; 198 pp. In a radio broadcast said, “We are therefore made out of star stuff ... we feed on sunbeams, and we are kept warm by the radiation of the sun and we are made out of the same materials that constitute the stars.”
- Sharlet, Jeff. *The Family: The Secret Fundamentalism at the Heart of American Power*. New York: Harper Perennial, 2008; 460 pp. *Harper’s* editor Ken Silverstein said, “Brilliantly reported and filled with wonderful anecdotes, *The Family* tells the story of an influential group that you haven’t previously heard of, and need to know about.”
- . “Through a Glass, Darkly: How the Christian Right is Reimagining American History.” *Harper’s Magazine* (December 2006).
- Shaw, Richard D. *Chaplains to the Imprisoned: Sharing Life with the Incarcerated*. New York: Haworth, 1995; 170 pp. New York: Routledge, 2013; 178 pp. Based upon his doctoral dissertation.
- Shellnutt, Kate. “Paige Patterson Fired by Southwestern, Stripped of Retirement Benefits.” *Christianity Today* (5-30-18), [www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2018/may/paige-patterson-fired-southwestern-baptist-seminary-sbc.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2018/may/paige-patterson-fired-southwestern-baptist-seminary-sbc.html), with a weblink to for the “new

- statement” being <https://swbts.edu/news/releases/statement-kevin-ueckert-chairman-board-trustees/>.
- . “Southwestern Seminary President Resigns,” *Christianity Today* (9-23-22), [www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2022/september/adam-greenway-resign-southwestern-seminary-president-swbts.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2022/september/adam-greenway-resign-southwestern-seminary-president-swbts.html).
- Shere, David. “Inmates Set Free—In Christ.” *SBC Life* (2-1-8), [www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/sbc-life-articles/inmates-set-free-in-christ](http://www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/sbc-life-articles/inmates-set-free-in-christ).
- Shere, Dennis. *Cain’s Redemption: A Story of Home and Transformation in America’s Bloodiest Prison*. Chicago: Northfield Publishing, 2005; 180 pp. After retiring from the Moody Bible Institute, Shere earned another degree in law and began defending indigent defendants. Northfield is an imprint of Moody Publishing.
- . “Warden Saw only One Answer for Troubled La. Prison: Christ.” *Baptist Press* (1-3-8), [www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/warden-saw-only-one-answer-for-troubled-la-prison-christ](http://www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/warden-saw-only-one-answer-for-troubled-la-prison-christ).
- Sherman, Lawrence W. *Scandal and Reform: Controlling Police Corruption*. Foreword by Albert J. Reiss Jr. Berkeley: University of California Press, 2021; 322 pp. Sherman is director of the Jerry Lee Center of Criminology and the Albert M. Greenfield professor of human relations in the Department of Sociology at the University of Pennsylvania.
- . *Ethics in Criminal Justice Education*. Garrison, NY: Hastings Center, 1982; 84 pp.
- . “Reason for Emotion: Reinventing Justice with Theories, Innovations, and Research.” Chapter 8, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally as The American Society of Criminology 2002 Presidential Address 41 (2003): 1–36. Delivered at the presentation of the ASC Presidential Award for Distinguished Contributions to Justice to the Rt. Hon. Lord Harry Woolf, the Lord Chief Justice of England and Wales.
- Shermer, Michael. *The Moral Arc: How Science Makes Us Better People*. New York: Henry Holt, 2015; 541 pp. Shermer is the founding publisher of *Skeptic* magazine, the host of the Skeptics Lecture Series at Caltech, a contributing editor of and for 18 years a monthly columnist for *Scientific American*, a senior research fellow at Claremont Graduate University, and Presidential Fellow at Chapman University; see [www.MichaelShermer.com](http://www.MichaelShermer.com).
- . *Giving the Devil His Due: Reflections of a Scientific Humanist*. Cambridge University Press, 2020; 366 pp.
- . *The Believing Brain: From Ghosts and Gods to Politics and Conspiracies—How We Construct Beliefs and Reinforce Them as Truths*. St. Martin’s Griffin, 2012; 385 pp.
- . *Why People Believe Weird Things: Pseudoscience, Superstition, and Other Confusions of Our Time*, Revised. Foreword by Stephen Jay Gould. New York: Holt Paperbacks, 2002; 384 pp.
- . “Science Defended, Science Defined: The Louisiana Creationism Case.” *Science, Technology, and Human Values* 16, No. 4 (October 1991): 517–539; and the amicus curiae brief itself here, that included 72 Nobel Laureates, 17 state academies of science, and 7 other scientific organizations, [www.TalkOrigins.org/faqs/edwards-v-aguillard/amicus1.html](http://www.TalkOrigins.org/faqs/edwards-v-aguillard/amicus1.html).
- Shils, Edward. *The Calling of Sociology and Other Essays on the Pursuit of Learning*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1980; 504 pp.
- Shinkle, Peter. “FDA Seizes Milk at Angola,” *Scribd* (8-3-96),

- [www.Scribd.com/doc/292976399/FDA-seizes-milk-stored-at-Angola](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292976399/FDA-seizes-milk-stored-at-Angola).
- . “Warden Says Deal Not Unethical,” *Scribd* (2-13-1995), [www.Scribd.com/doc/292975646/Warden-says-deal-not-unethical](http://www.Scribd.com/doc/292975646/Warden-says-deal-not-unethical).
- Short, Ruth Gordon. *Martin Luther, the Man*. “One Evening” Condensed Christian Book. Westchester, IL: Good News Publications, 1960; 63 pp.
- Shrier, Abigail. *Irreversible Damage: The Transgender Craze Seducing Our Daughters*. New York: Regnery, an imprint of Simon and Schuster, 2020, 276 pp. Shrier is a Euretta J. Kellett Fellow, Yale Law JD grad where she was a Coker Fellow, and is a member of the board of advisors to the Foundation Against Intolerance and Racism.
- . “Gender Ideology Run Amok.” *Imprimis* 50, No. 6/7 (June/July 2021).
- Shurden, Walter. *Struggle for the Soul of the SBC: Moderate Responses to the Fundamentalist Movement*. Macon, GA: Mercer University Press, 1994; 348 pp.
- , and Randy Shepley. *Going for the Jugular—a Documentary History of the SBC Holy War*. Macon, GA: Mercer University Press, 1996; 308 pp.
- Shuster, Simon. “Russia’s President Putin Casts Himself as Protector of the Faith.” *Time* (9-12-16), [www.Time.com/4475613/putins-pilgrimage](http://www.Time.com/4475613/putins-pilgrimage). Putin visited Greece’s Holy Mountain of Athos which “has been governed by Orthodox Christian monks ever since the Byzantine Empire first granted them sovereignty over this spit of land at the end of the 9th century.” The article showed photos of Putin visiting the Simonopetra Monastery which sits above the Aegean Sea on the Mount Athos peninsula in Greece, a monastery where no women are allowed: “Partly through that relationship, the Kremlin has come to embrace the Orthodox faith and to harness it, as both an ideology and a source of influence abroad.”
- Sibley, Alex. “Prison Transformed by Seminary Program,” (May 11, 2016), [www.SWBTS.edu/news/prison-transformed-by-seminary-program](http://www.SWBTS.edu/news/prison-transformed-by-seminary-program), accessed 11-21-20.
- Signs of a Psychopath*. Season 1, 10 Episodes, August–October 2020; Season 2, 9 Episodes, May–August 2021; Season 3, 7 Episodes, September–October 2021; Season 4, 21 Episodes, January–August 2022. Led by several renown forensic psychologists, including N. G. Berrill, Chriscelyn M. Tussey, Kostas A. Katsavdakakis, and world renown Psychiatrist Charles A. Morgan.
- Sillman, Daniel, and Kate Shellnutt. “Ravi Zacharias Hid Hundreds of Pictures of Women, Abuse During Massages, and a Rape Allegation.” *Christianity Today* (2-11-21), [www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2021/february/ravi-zacharias-rzim-investigation-sexual-abuse-sexting-rape.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2021/february/ravi-zacharias-rzim-investigation-sexual-abuse-sexting-rape.html), who’s hook was, “His ministry, preparing to downsize in the wake of a new investigation, expresses regret for ‘misplaced trust’ in a leader who used his esteem to conceal his sexual misconduct.”
- Simmons, Solon. *The Eclipse of Equality: Arguing America on Meet the Press*. Stanford University Press, 2013, 320 pp. Simmons argues in his book that liberal/conservative are not really separate but rather different interpretations of a single theme—that being liberalism, summing that “Republicans have become the party of individual freedom while Democrats wear the mantle of tolerance. Lost in this battle of sides is the third pillar of liberalism—equality.” Simmons is a professor of conflict analysis in the School for Conflict Analysis and Resolution at George Mason University
- Simon, Paul, and Art Garfunkel. “Sounds of Silence.” New York: Columbia Records, 1963.
- Simon, Ulrich E. *A Theology of Auschwitz: A Theologian Examines the Fundamental Problem of Evil, of Conscience, of Responsibility, and of Forgiveness*. London: Ebenezer Bayles and Son, 1967; 160 pp. After WWII, he taught at the University of London.

- Singer, Irving (1925–2015). *The Nature of Love*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1984–1987; vol. 1, 404 pp.; vol. 2, 538 pp.; vol. 3, 496 pp. vols. He was a professor of philosophy at MIT for 55 years and wrote 20 books.
- . *The Pursuit of Love*. Johns Hopkins University Press, 1994; 182 pp.
- Singleton, Esther. *Love in Literature and Art*. New York: Dodd, Mead, 1901; 289 pp.
- Sisak, Michael R., and Michael Balsamo, “Ex-prison Warden Faces Trial Over Inmate Abuse Allegations,” *San Francisco Examiner* for Associated Press (11-28-22), bold mine, [www.SFExaminer.com/news/crime/ex-prison-warden-faces-trial-over-inmate-abuse-allegations/article\\_dec9a506-0583-5786-8abc-22fba749ae67.html](http://www.SFExaminer.com/news/crime/ex-prison-warden-faces-trial-over-inmate-abuse-allegations/article_dec9a506-0583-5786-8abc-22fba749ae67.html).
- Skarbek, David. *The Social Order of the Underworld: How Prison Gangs Govern the American Penal System*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2014; 224 pp. Skarbek is a professor of political economy at King’s College London and professor in political science at Brown University. This book won the 2016 William H. Riker Book Award in Political Economy American from the Political Science Association, Political Economy Section, and won the 2014 Outstanding Publication Award from the International Association for the Study of Organized Crime. It received rave reviews from many criminologists, legal scholars, and economists.
- Skentelbery, Sara G., and Darren M. Fowler. “Attachment Styles of Women-Younger Partners in Age-Gap Relationships.” *Evolutionary Behavioral Sciences* 10, No. 2 (2016): 142–47.
- Skotnicki, Andrew. *Religion and the Development of the American Penal System*. Lanham, MD: University Press of America, 2000; 146 pp. Co-published simultaneously as *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, Nos. 3/4 (2002: 199–214). Skotnicki is professor of Religious Studies at Manhattan College, a Lasallian Catholic College in Riverdale, NY, and was professor of social ethics at St. Patrick’s Seminary of the Archdiocese of San Francisco.
- . “Evaluating Religious Initiatives in Correctional Setting: Do Inmates Speak?” In *Religion, the Community, and the Rehabilitation of Criminal Offenders*, edited by Thomas P. O’Connor and Nathaniel J. Pallone (New York: Haworth Press, 2002; 296 pp.), also co-published simultaneously as *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, Nos. 3/4 (2002: 199–214). Skotnicki is professor of Religious Studies at Manhattan College, a Lasallian Catholic College in Riverdale, NY, and was professor of social ethics at St. Patrick’s Seminary of the Archdiocese of San Francisco.
- Slater, Alan, and J. Gavin Bremner, eds. *An Introduction to Developmental Psychology*, 3rd Ed. Malden, MA: Wiley, 2017; 848 pp.). Slater is an associate professor in developmental psychology at the University of Exeter and co-editor of several books. Bremner is a professor of developmental psychology at Lancaster University and the author and editor of many books.
- , and J. Gavin Bremner, eds. *Psychology of Infancy*, 6 Vols. SAGE Library in Developmental Psychology. Thousand Oaks, CA: SAGE, 2014; 2,168 pp.
- , ed. *The Blackwell Reader in Developmental Psychology*. Malden, MA: Wiley-Blackwell, 1999; 584 pp.
- Slater, Herman. *The Book of Pagan Rituals*. York Beach, ME: Samuel Weiser, 1978; 164 pp.
- Slosar, John A. *Prisonization, Friendship, and Leadership*. Lexington, MA: Lexington Books, 1978; 143 pp. Slosar was a professor sociology at the Saint Louis University 1971–2004), and emeritus co-director of the Doerr Center for Social Justice Education and Research in the School of Social Work. Named in his honor as the founding president, the John A. Slosar Shared Governance Award honors his leadership in establishing the Faculty Senate Planning Committee and the senate’s creation.
-



- Smalley, Gary. *Making Love Last Forever*. Waco: Word, 1996; 279 pp.
- Smedes, Lewis B. (1921–2002). *Forgive and Forget: Healing the Hurts We Don't Deserve*. New York: HarperOne, 1984; 201 pp. He was a professor of theology and ethics at Fuller Theological Seminary.
- Smith, Adam (1723–1790). *An Inquiry into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations*. London: W. Strahan and T. Cadell, 1776; 538 pp.
- . *The Theory of Moral Sentiments*. London: A. Millar, 1761, 1st 1759, 426 pp. See [www.Google.com/books/edition/The\\_Theory\\_of\\_Moral\\_Sentiments/xVkoAAAAQAAJ](http://www.Google.com/books/edition/The_Theory_of_Moral_Sentiments/xVkoAAAAQAAJ).
- Smith, Addison. “California Prof: Heterosexuality Is ‘Tragic,’” *Campus Reform* (1-25-21), [www.CampusReform.org/article?id=16693](http://www.CampusReform.org/article?id=16693). Naftulin, Julia. “Why Heterosexual Relationships Are so Bad for Us, According to a Sex Researcher,” *Insider* (12-10-20), [www.INSIDER.com/why-straight-relationships-are-doomed-according-to-sex-researcher-2020-12](http://www.INSIDER.com/why-straight-relationships-are-doomed-according-to-sex-researcher-2020-12).
- Smith, Chaplain Earl, with Mark Schlabach. *Death Row Chaplain: Unbelievable True Stories from America's Most Notorious Prison*. Brentwood, TN: Howard Books, 2015; 256 pp. Smith was the youngest chaplain ever hired by the California DOC, San Quentin in 1983; in 2000, he was named National Correctional Chaplain of the Year, and appeared on HBO, CNN, The 700 Club, Trinity Broadcasting and the Discovery Channel, and has been featured in *Newsweek* and *Time*. Coauthor Schlabach is the New York Times bestselling author of *Happy, Happy, Happy* and *The Duck Commander Family* and is considered by some to one of the most respected and popular college football columnists in the country.
- Smith, Christian, and Amy Adamczyk., *Handing Down the Faith: How Parents Pass Their Religion on to the Next Generation*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2021; 265 pp. Smith is the Wm. R. Kenan, Jr. Professor of Sociology at the University of Notre Dame and the author of over 20 books, and Adamczyk is a professor of sociology at John Jay College of Criminal Justice at CUNY and author of over 40 articles.
- Smith, Darrell. “Trends in Counseling and Psychotherapy.” *American Psychologist* 37, No. 7 (1982): 802–809, rated 1. Carl Rogers, 2. Albert Ellis, and 3. Sigmund Freud. Steven J. Haggblom, Renee Warnick, Jason E. Warnick, Vinessa K. Jones, Gary L. Yarbrough, Tenea M. Russell, Chris M. Borecky, Reagan McGahhey, John L. Powell III, Jamie Beavers, and Emmanuelle Monte, “The 100 Most Eminent Psychologists of the 20th Century,” *Review of General Psychology* 6, No. 2 (2002; 139–152): 142, top five in introductory texts were 1. Sigmund Freud, 2. B. F. Skinner, 3. Albert Bandura, 4. Jean Piaget, and 5. Carl Rogers; they included other rankings as in number of citations in various journals; see <http://creativity.ipras.ru/texts/top100.pdf>.
- Smith, Chaplain Earl, with Mark Schlabach. *Death Row Chaplain: Unbelievable True Stories from America's Most Notorious Prison*. Brentwood, TN: Howard Books, 2015; 256 pp. Smith was the youngest chaplain ever hired by the California DOC, San Quentin in 1983; in 2000, he was named National Correctional Chaplain of the Year, and appeared on HBO, CNN, The 700 Club, Trinity Broadcasting and the Discovery Channel, and has been featured in *Newsweek* and *Time*. Coauthor Schlabach is the New York Times bestselling author of *Happy, Happy, Happy* and *The Duck Commander Family* and is considered by some to one of the most respected and popular college football columnists in the country.
- Smith, Jordan. “Landmark Prison Oversight Case Ends.” *Austin Chronicle* (6-21-2002), [www.AustinChronicle.com/news/2002-06-21/95436/](http://www.AustinChronicle.com/news/2002-06-21/95436/), making all the national papers.



- Smolowe, Jill. “Bringing Decency into Hell: John Whitley.” *TIME* (12-14-1992). See [www.JillSmolowe.com](http://www.JillSmolowe.com). She has written for *Time*, *Newsweek*, and *People*, and her articles have appeared in *The Washington Post Magazine*, the *New York Times*, the *Boston Globe*, *More*, *Money*, *Red*, *Bark*, *Adoptive Families* and *Reader’s Digest’s* “Today’s Best Non-Fiction.”
- Smyth, John G. *In This Sign Conquer: The Story of the Army Chaplain*. London: A. r. Mowbray, 1968; 362 pp.
- Snyder, Anne. “How a Mother’s Love Built a School that Can Transform Hearts and Brains.” *Christianity Today* (3-16-2021), [www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2021/april/jacobs-ladder-amy-odell-school-georgia-special-education.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2021/april/jacobs-ladder-amy-odell-school-georgia-special-education.html).
- Soble, Alan. *Eros, Agape, and Philia—Readings in the Philosophy of Love*. St. Paul: Paragon House, 1989; 305 pp.
- . *The Structure of Love*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1990; 374 pp.
- Solinger, Rickie, Paula C. Johnson, Martha L. Raimon, Tina Reynolds, and Ruby Tapia. *Interrupted Life: Experiences of Incarcerated Women in the United States*. Oakland: University of California Press, 2010; 480 pp. Solinger has authored many books on women and justice, Johnson is a professor of law at Syracuse University College of Law, Attorney Martha L. Raimon has directed the Incarcerated Mothers Law Project at the Women’s Prison Association and is now Senior Associate at Center for the Study of Social Policy, Reynolds is Co-founder and Chair of Women on the Rise Telling Her Story (WORTH) and adjunct lecturer at City University of New York, and Tapia is a professor of comparative studies and women’s studies at Ohio State University.
- Solzhenitsyn, Aleksandr (1918–2008). *One Day in The Life of Ivan Denisovich*. Trans. by H. T. Willetts. New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 1991, 1st 1959; 209 pp.). Writing in 1959, the Willetts translation is the only authorized one, and there are others from 1963 on that were based on the censored version. In 1970 he won the Nobel Peace Prize in Literature “for the ethical force with which he has pursued the indispensable traditions of Russian literature.” See section below on Post-Publication Resources for more.
- . *Gulag Archipelago: An Experiment in Literary Investigation*, 3 Vols. Russian 1973; English 1974; New York: Harper Perennial Modern Classics, 2007; each of the three over 700 pp. “Gulag” is a Russian acronym for the Soviet government agency that supervised the vast network of labor camps.
- Song, Choan-Seng, ed. *Testimonies of Faith: Letters and Poems from Prison in Taiwan*. Geneva: World Alliance of Reformed Churches, 1984; 96 pp.
- Soper, J. Christopher, Kevin R. den Dulk, and Stephen V. Monsma. *The Challenge of Pluralism: Church and State in Six Democracies*, 3rd Ed. Rowman & Littlefield, 2017; 284 pp. Soper is distinguished professor of political science Seaver College at Pepperdine University, den Dulk is professor of political science and associate provost at Calvin University, and Monsma is professor emeritus of political science and former chair of the social science division at Pepperdine University.
- Sorokin, Pitirim Aleksandrovich (1889-1968). *The Ways and Power of Love—Types, Factors, and Techniques of Moral Transformation*. Boston: Beacon Press, 1954; 552 pp.
- South, Jane, Anne-Marie Bagnall, and James Woodall. “Developing a Typology for Peer Education and Peer Support Delivered by Prisoners.” *Journal of Correctional Health Care* 23, No. 2 (April 2017): 214-229. South is professor of healthy communities, Leeds Beckett University.
- Southern Baptist Texan* Vol. 21, No. 1 (January 2022), cover “Renew Your Mind” centered in all

bold, but no cover article. The issue's theme was mental health with a pretense of homage to psychology. The articles on mental health concerns are as follows. *SBT* Editor Jayson Larson, "The Battle for Your Mind," (p. 2), was a simple ode to trusting Christ as the "path to mental spiritual health," introducing the theme. Gary Ledbetter, "I Am a Better Pastor when I Am a Better Me," (pp. 4–6), outlined the struggles of two prominent Texas pastors, Danny Forshee of Great Hills Baptist Church in Austin and Byron McWilliams of First Baptist Church in Odessa. Jayson Larson, "We All Walk with a Limp," (pp. 8–9), was a question-answer form with Mike Schumacher, where Larson asked him five (5) questions and he answered about the church leaders and their struggles that he and his crew 14 certified counselors handle, including "500 appointments a month"! He is an associate pastor at Sagemont Church in Houston, and he listed no standard qualifications. McAllen's First Baptist Pastor Chuck Lawless, "5 Ways Pastors Can Manage Their Own Mental Health," (p. 10), including the first being intentionally develop friendships, then prayer group, find a few other believers, take time off, and lastly not to be afraid to see a "Christian counselor," where Lawless is the dean of doctoral studies and vice president of spiritual formation at Southeastern Seminary. Steven Gaither, "Pastor to Pastor: Critical Connections Will Help in Our Battle Against Weariness," (p. 11), closing with "Slow Down to Be with Jesus," "Eat a Meal with a Trusted Friend," and "Be Present and Engaged with Family." Lilly Park, "Come Together," (pp. 12–13), whose hook was, "Counseling leaders say biblical friendships, churches helping each other key to navigating mental health issues," as she presented a few paragraphs from eight other Christian counselors. Park is a professor of biblical counseling at SWBTS. Mansfield's First Baptist Pastor Spencer Plumlee, "Pastor, You Don't Have to 'Play Injured,'" (p. 19), where he gives a few standard devotional practices for spiritual and emotional health. They gave a QR code to [www.TexanOnline.net/special-reports/mental-spiritual-health/](http://www.TexanOnline.net/special-reports/mental-spiritual-health/) that give an article on mental health aids, which gave a few articles on what others are doing. See [www.TexanOnline.net/print-archive/](http://www.TexanOnline.net/print-archive/) where they post all the volumes. A clipped version of this was added to page 5 late in the final publication so it did not make it into the book's bibliography or any of the names into the index. Pretty much confirms a lot of the anti-psychiatry essence, though there were hints of wisdom and professionalism.

Sowell, Thomas. *Intellectuals and Society*, revised and expanded. New York: Basic Books, 2012; 680 pp. Sowell is a world-renown African American economist who grew up in Harlem and taught at Cornell, UCLA, Amherst, and is a scholar in residence at the Hoover Institution at Stanford University.

———. *Basic Economics*. New York: Basic Books; 5th ed., 2014; 704 pp. This has been translated into six languages.

Sparks, Richard. "Penal 'Austerity': The Doctrine of Less Eligibility Reborn?" Chapter 18, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.) Originally in Robert Matthews and Peter Francis, eds., *Prisons 2000: An International Perspective on the Current State and Future of Imprisonment* (Basingstoke: Macmillan, 1996; 281 pp.), chapter 4, 74–93.

Special 65th Issue, *National Review* (Dec. 17, 2020): 1–112. Perhaps the most respected and long-lived Conservative magazine.

Spitale, Lennie. *Prison Ministry: Understanding Prison Culture Inside and Out*. Nashville, TN: B&H Books, an imprint of LifeWay Christian Resources, 2002; 304 pp. He is an ex-offender who after his conversion began to hold Bibles studies in jail and then continued

- for two decades in prison ministry.
- Stagg, Edward W., and John Lear. “America’s Worst Prison, *Collier’s Magazine* (11-22-1952): 13–16, see the whole article here, [www.Unz.com/print/Colliers-1952nov22-00013/](http://www.Unz.com/print/Colliers-1952nov22-00013/).
- Stanglin, Doug. “Texas Prisons Ban All Chaplains from Execution Chamber after Supreme Court Ruling,” *USA Today* (4-4-19), [www.USAToday.com/story/news/nation/2019/04/04/texas-executions-all-prisons-chaplains-banned/3362398002/](http://www.USAToday.com/story/news/nation/2019/04/04/texas-executions-all-prisons-chaplains-banned/3362398002/). It made most of the major papers, including the BBC.
- Starbuck, Edwin (1866–1947). *Psychology of Religion: an Empirical Study of the Growth of Religious Consciousness*. New York: Charles Scribner’s Sons, 1900; 423 pp.
- State Board of Charities. *Report and Proceedings of the State Board of Charities Relative to the Management of the State Reformatory at Elmira*. Albany: James B. Lyon, state printer, 1894.
- Stater, Victor. *Hoax: The Popish Plot that Never Was*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 2022; 336 pp. Stater is the Jane De Grummond Professor at Louisiana State University in Baton Rouge and the author of several books and article on English history.
- Stauffer, Edith R. *Unconditional Love and Forgiveness*. Burbank: Triangle Publishers, 1987; 224 pp.
- Stedman, Edmund Clarence, and Ellen Mackay Hutchinson, eds. *A Library of American Literature: Early Colonial Literature, 1607-1675*. New York: 1892.
- Stein, Edith. *The Science of the Cross*. The Collected Works of Edith Stein Vol. 6. Trans. by Josephine Koepfel. Washington, D.C.: ICS Publications, 2003; 358 pp. Her work on St. John of the Cross.
- Stendhal (pseud. Marie-Henri Beyle, 1783-1842). *On Love*. Trans. from the French by H. B. V. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1957; 376 pp.; Da Capo, 1983; 420 pp.
- Stepman, Jerrett. *The War on History: The Conspiracy to Rewrite America’s*. Washington, D.C.: Regnery, 2020; 256 pp. He is columnist for the Heritage Foundations *The Daily Signal* and has written for *The Federalist*, *The American Mind*, and the *Congressional Quarterly*.
- Sternberg, Robert J., and Michael L. Barnes., *The Psychology of Love*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1988; 383 pp.
- Stevens, Wesley. *Learning to Sing in a Strange Land When a Loved One Goes to Prison*. Foreword by Walter Brueggemann. Eugene, OR: Resource Publications 2009; 210 pp.
- Stevens, William Oliver. *Pistols at Ten Paces: The Story of the Code of Honor in America*. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1940; 314 pp.
- Stevenson, Bryan. “Slavery Gave America a Fear of Black People and a Taste for Violent Punishment. Both Still Define Our Criminal-Justice System.” *The 1619 Project in Schools*. *NYT Magazine* (8-12-19; 100 pp/), pdf pp. 80–81, [www.PulitzerCenter.org/sites/default/files/full\\_issue\\_of\\_the\\_1619\\_project.pdf](http://www.PulitzerCenter.org/sites/default/files/full_issue_of_the_1619_project.pdf).
- Steward, Marilyn. “NOBTS Angola Prison Celebrates 20 Years of Changing Lives with New Facility.” NOBTS News (9-8-15), [www.NOBTS.edu/news/articles/2015/nobts-angola-prison-celebrates-20-years-of-changing-lives-with-new-facility.html](http://www.NOBTS.edu/news/articles/2015/nobts-angola-prison-celebrates-20-years-of-changing-lives-with-new-facility.html). Also, Louisiana Baptist Convention Dir. of Missions John Hebert told the graduates that the 1,639 churches of the LBC stand behind them, supporting the program annually through the Georgia Barnette State Missions Offering.
- Stewart, Katherine. *The Power Worshipers: Inside the Dangerous Rise of Religious Nationalism*. New York: Bloomsbury Publishing, 2019; 342 pp. It appeared in the *New York Times*,

- American Prospect*, *Washington Post*, the *Nation*, the *Guardian*, the *Atlantic*, and was 2014 Americans United for Separation of Church and State 2014 Person of the Year, [www.KatherineStewart.me](http://www.KatherineStewart.me).
- . *The Good News Club: The Christian Right's Stealth Assault on America's Children*. New York: PublicAffairs, an imprint of Perseus Books, 2011; 304 pp.
- Stirewalt, Chris. *Broken News: Why the Media Rage Machine Divides America and How to Fight Back*. Center Street, 2022; 256 pp. Stirewalt is the Washington bureau chief of RealClearPolitics, the executive editor of RealClear Media Group, and former Fox News political editor.
- Stoesz, Chaplain Donald. *Glimpses of Grace: Reflections of a Prison Chaplain*. Victoria, BC: FriesenPress, 2010; 184 pp. He was a Mennonite pastor, PhD, and prison chaplain in several Canadian prisons.
- Stoff, David M., James Breiling, and Jack D. Maser, eds. *Handbook of Antisocial Behavior*. New York: Wiley, 1997; 624 pp. Stoff is chief of the Perpetrators of Violence Research Program, Violence and Traumatic Stress Branch, Division of Epidemiology and Services Research, at the National Institute of Mental Health, Breiling has led NIMH-funded research interventions with high-risk youth at the Institute for Behavior Research and the Institute's funding program for research on aggressive children, delinquents, and the violent mentally ill, and Maser is a NIMH researcher who's received many honors including the 1995 Distinguished Friend of Behavior Award of the Association for the Advancement of Behavior Therapy, the ADAMHA Administrator's Award for Meritorious Achievement, and the 1987 NIMH Award for Significant Achievement.
- Stokes, Anson P. (1874–1958). *Church and State in the United States*, 3 Vols. New York: Harper & Bros., 1950; 2,777 pp. It was condensed with Leo Preffer 1964; 660 pp. Stokes was the son of a very wealthy banker of the same name, earned a bachelor of divinity from the Episcopal Theological School at Cambridge, became secretary at Yale University, and was inducted into the Skull and Bones fraternity.
- Stokes, Henry Payne. *The Chaplains and the Chapel of the University of Cambridge 1256–1568*. Cambridge: Cambridge Antiquarian Society, 1906: 100 pp.
- Stone, I. F. (1907–1989). *The Trial of Socrates* (Boston: Little, Brown & Company, 1988; Anchor, 1989; 304 pp.). Best-seller translated into 18 languages. Stone wrote for the *New York Post*, *The Nation*, and exposed a lot of international issues, and is best known for his *I. F. Stone's Weekly* (1953–71) that was ranked 16th among the top hundred works of journalism by the New York University journalism department. In 1970, Stone received the George Polk Award, and in 1976 he received the Conscience-in-Media Award from the American Society of Journalists and Authors.
- . *The Killings at Kent State: How Murder Went Unpublished*. New York: Random House, 1971; 158 pp.
- . *This is Israel*. Boni and Gaer 1948; 128 pp.
- . *Underground to Palestine*. New York: Pantheon, 1946; 260 pp..
- Stout, Martha. *Outsmarting the Sociopath Next Door: How to Protect Yourself Against a Ruthless Manipulator*. New York: Harmony, an imprint of Penguin House, 2020; 203 pp.
- . *The Myth of Sanity: Divided Consciousness and the Promise of Awareness*. New York: Penguin, 2002; 256 pp. She was a professor of psychology at the Harvard Medical School for 27 years, a clinical associate at the Massachusetts General Hospital, a clinical psychologist specializing in trauma and PTSD.
- . *The Sociopath Next Door*. New York: Harmony, 2006; 258 pp.
-



- Stovall, Tyler. *White Freedom: The Racial History of an Idea*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2021; 436 pp. Stovall is a professor of history and dean of the Graduate School of Arts and Sciences at Fordham University. Bell is the Sidney and Ruth Lapidus Professor in the Era of North Atlantic Revolutions at Princeton University.
- Stover, Chaplain Earl F. *Up From Handymen: The United States Army Chaplaincy 1865–1920*, Vol. 3. Washington, D.C.: Office of the Chief of Chaplains, GPO, 1977; 302 pp.
- Strang, Heather, and John Braithwaite, eds. *Restorative Justice: Philosophy to Practice*. Aldershot, UK: Ashgate, 2000; Routledge, 2013; 240 pp.
- Strassel, Kimberly. *The Intimidation Game: How the Left Is Silencing Free Speech*. New York: Hachette Books, 2016; 396 pp.
- Strauss, Leo (1899–1973). *Natural Right and History*. Chicago: University of Chicago, 1971, 1st 1950, which was an expanded version of the lectured he gave in 1949 to CU under the auspices of the Charles R. Walgreen Foundation; 340 pp. Strauss was educated at Hamburg University, won a Rockefeller Fellowship in 1932 and left his position at the Higher Institute for Jewish Studies in Berlin for Paris just in time to avoid Hitler, then emigrated to the U.S. in 1937 where he had a hard time finding a position. In 1949 he became a professor of political science at the University of Chicago, earning the Robert Maynard Hutchins Distinguished Service Professorship until he left in 1969.
- Strauss, Neil. *The Game—Penetrating the Secret Society of Pickup Artists*. NY: ReganBooks, Imprint of HarperCollins, 2005; 462p. He is the coauthor of bestsellers Mötley Crüe’s *Dirt*, Marilyn Manson’s *The Long Hard Road Out of Hell*, Dave Navarro’s *Don’t Try This at Home*. I received a copy in the prison once, whose cover was simulated leather, looked like a Bible, with the playboy emblem on it and of finely illustrated paper—a first-class printing.
- Strick, Wesley. *Final Analysis* (9-11-1990), [www.DailyScript.com/scripts/finalanalysis.pdf](http://www.DailyScript.com/scripts/finalanalysis.pdf), made into movie and released to theaters in 1992 by Warner Bros.
- Strong, Augustus H. (1836-1921). *Church and State in 1492 and in 1892*. Philadelphia: American Bible Publication Society, 1892; 57pp.
- . *Systematic Theology*. New York: Armstrong, 1889; 760 pp. He became president of Rochester Theological Seminary.
- Stroud, Robert (1890–1963). *Looking Outward: A History of the U.S. Prison System from Colonial Times to the Formation of the Bureau of Prisons*, the Birdman of Alcatraz, got permission to write this, but the director of the FBOP denied, caused it was not favorable.
- . *Digest on the Diseases of Birds*. Minneapolis, MN: L L. G. Marcus and Robert Stroud, 1933, rev. 1943; 500 pp. It became an important work in the field.
- Sullivan, Harry Stack. *The Psychiatric Interview*. New York: W. W. Norton, 1954; 232 pp.
- Sullivan, Winnifred Fallers. *Prison Religion: Faith-Based Reform and, the Constitution*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2009, reprinted 2011; 320 pp. Sullivan is a professor of law and director of Law and Religion at the University of Buffalo Law School.
- . *The Impossibility of Religious Freedom: New Edition*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2018; 1st 2007; 326 pp.
- . *A Ministry of Presence—Chaplaincy, Spiritual Care, and the Law*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2014; 240p.
- Sumter, Melvina, Frank Wood, Ingrid Whitaker, and Dianne Berger-Hill. “Religion and Crime Studies: Assessing What Has Been Learned.” *Religions* 9, No. 6 (June 2018).
-



- Sundt, Jody L., Harry R. Dammer, and Francis T. Cullen. "The Role of the Prison Chaplain in Rehabilitation." In *Religion, the Community, and the Rehabilitation of Criminal Offenders*, edited by Thomas P. O'Connor and Nathaniel J. Pallone (New York: Haworth Press, 2002; 296 pp.), also co-published simultaneously as *Journal of Offender Rehabilitation* 35, Nos. 3/4 (2002: 59–86).
- . "Bringing Light to Dark Places: An Occupational Study of Prison Chaplains." Doctoral Diss. University of Cincinnati, 1997.
- . "The Correctional Ideology of Prison Chaplains: A National Survey," *Journal of Criminal Justice* 30 (2002): 369–385.
- . "The Role of the Contemporary Prison Chaplain," *The Prison Journal* 78, No. 3 (September 1998): 271–298.
- , and Francis T. Cullen, "The Role of Contemporary Prison Chaplains." *The Prison Journal* 78, No. 3 (1998): 271–298.
- , and Francis T. Cullen. "The Correctional Ideology of Prison Chaplains: A National Survey." *Journal of Criminal Justice* 35 (2002): 369–385.
- Sutherland, Edwin H. (1883–1950), and Donald R. Cressey (1919–1987), *Principles of Criminology*, 5th ed. Chicago: J. B. Lippincott, 1955; 646 pp. As a sociologist he helped define the rather new field of criminology with his ground-breaking "differential association" that essentially says a person chose the criminal path mostly from *associations* and the apparently benefits of law-breaking exceeding those of the law-abiding.
- , Donald R. Cressey (1919–1987), David F. Luckenbill, *Principles of Criminology*, 11th ed. Oxford: General Hall, Division of Rowman & Littlefield, 1992; 704 pp.; 1st 1934; 5th 1955; 10th 1978. Chapter 24 in all, in the 5th "Prison Culture" 497–512, 10th "Prison Life" 593–625, and 11th "Prison Life" 524–549.
- . *Criminology*. Philadelphia: Lippincott, 1924; 714 pp.
- . *White Collar Crime*. Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1949. Sutherland is famous for introducing the concept of white-collar crime in an era still favoring an American aristocracy of sorts, meaning a kind of favor for financial kings.
- . "Book Review: *The Story of Punishment: a Record of Man's Inhumanity to Man* by Harry Elmer Barnes (Boston: Stratford Company, 1930; 292 pp.)," *American Journal of Sociology* 36, No. 5 (March 1931): 834, "Doctor Barnes has produced a colorful and vigorous history.... It will be a useful book for the purpose for which it was written, namely, to produce additional discontent with the existing methods of punishment and to point the way to a new policy.... What assurance have we that a penology dominated by psychiatry will be more successful or even more humane than the present methods?... Consequently, the important program at the present time is to make impartial appraisals of the values of psychiatric methods."
- Sutton, Jerry. *The Baptist Reformation—The Conservative Resurgence in the Southern Baptist Convention*. Nashville: Broadman & Holman, 2000, 542 pp.
- Swan, Charles. *Gesta Romanorum, or Entertaining Moral Stories, Invented by the Monks as a Fire-side Recreation; and Commonly Applied in Their Discourses from the Pulpit Whence the Most Celebrated of Our Own Poets and Others, from the Earliest Times, Have Extracted Their Plots*, 2 Vols. New York: J. W. Bouton, 1871; vol. 1, 587 pp., vol. 2 569 pp.
- SWBTS, Academic Catalog (2020–2021; 475 pp.), See <https://v7.swbts.edu/catalog/assets/File/archives/2020-2021%20Catalog.pdf>, accessed 6-
-

20-21.

- Sweeney, Douglas A., and Jan Stievermann, eds. *The Oxford Handbook of Jonathan Edwards*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2021; 624 pp. State-of-the-art summary of scholarship on Edwards by an international group of Edwards scholars, many of whom serve as global leaders in the burgeoning world of research and writing on “America’s theologian.” Sweeney is the dean and professor of divinity at Beeson Divinity School at Samford University; and Stievermann is a professor of the history of Christianity in the US and at Heidelberg University and director of the Jonathan Edwards Center, Germany. Stievermann is also the executive editor of the proposed 10-vol. *Cotton Mather, Biblia Americana* (1693–1728) which will make available for the first time the oldest comprehensive commentary on the Bible composed in British North America. Mather defended Reformed orthodoxy and published over 400 works in church history, natural theology, medicine, and more.
- Sweeney, Megan, ed. *The Story Within Us: Women Prisoners Reflect on Reading*. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, 2012; 288 pp. Sweeney is a professor of English Language and Literature and Afroamerican and African Studies at the University of Michigan.
- Swift, Christopher, Mark Cobb, and Andrew Todd, eds. *A Handbook of Chaplaincy Studies: Understanding Spiritual Care in Public Places*. Ashgate Contemporary Ecclesiology Series. New York: Ashgate, an imprint of Routledge, 2015; 386 pp. Swift and Cobb are chaplains at teaching hospitals in the UK, and Todd is at the Cardiff Centre for Chaplaincy Studies, UK, and the book comprises articles from a broad spectrum of “who’s who” in professional chaplaincy in the UK.
- Switzer, David K. (1925–2015). *The Minister as Crisis Counselor*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1986, 1st 1974; 294 pp. Switzer was professor emeritus of pastoral theology as Perkins School of Theology at Southern Methodist University.
- . *Pastoral Care of Gays, Lesbians, and Their Families*. Minneapolis: Augsburg Fortress, 1999; 168 pp.
- Sykes, Gresham M. (1922–2010). *The Society of Captives: A Study of a Maximum Security Prison*. Princeton Classic Editions, Rev. Ed. Intro by Bruce Western. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2007; 1st 1958: 200 pp. He taught at Princeton, Dartmouth, Northwestern, became a sociology professor at the University of Virginia.
- . “The Rise of Critical Criminology.” In *Criminology: Power, Crime, and Criminal Law*, edited by John F. Galliher and James L. McCartney (Homewood, IL: Dorsey Press, 1977; 548 pp.), 32–47.
- , and Sheldon L. Messinger “The Inmate Social Code and Its Conflicts and Issues in Management.” In *The Sociology of Punishment and Correction*, edited by Norman Johnson, Leonard Savitz, and Marvin E. Wolfgang (New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1962; 860 pp.).
- , and Sheldon L. Messinger, “The Inmate Social System.” In *Theoretical Studies in Social Organization in the Prison*, edited by Richard A. Cloward, Donald R. Cressey, George H. Grosser, Richard McCleery, Lloyd E. Ohlin, Gresham E. Sykes, Sheldon E. Messenger (New York: Social Science Research Council, 1960; 146 pp.), 5–19.
- T.**
- Taghon, Andrew. *The 2020 Federal Prison Preparation Manual: The First Step Consulting Edition*. Independently Published: 2019; 364 pp.
- Tan, Siang-Yang. *Counseling and Psychotherapy: A Christian Perspective*. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic, 2022; 592 pp. Tan is a professor of clinical psychology at Fuller Theological
-

- Seminary, senior pastor emeritus of First Evangelical Church Glendale in Southern California, and the author of several books.
- Tawney, Robert H. (1880–1962). *Religion and The Rise of Capitalism: A Historical Study*. Gloucester, MA: P. Smith, 1926, 2nd 1962; Transaction Publication, 1998 with intro by Adam B. Seligman; 337 pp. S.v. “Robert H. Tawney,” [www.Britannica.com/biography/Richard-Henry-Tawney](http://www.Britannica.com/biography/Richard-Henry-Tawney). *Encyclopedia Britannica* said he was “one of the most influential social critics and reformers of his time” and of his classic *Religion and The Rise of Capitalism*, he “argued that it was the individualism and the ethic of hard work and thrift of Calvinist Protestantism that had fostered industrial organization and an efficient workforce in northern Europe.” Tawney was a professor economics at the University of London, and Seligman is a professor of religion at Boston University.
- Taylor, Alex. *Impact of Inmate Participation in Chaplaincy Programs*. FL: Department of Corrections, 2001. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FL-Chap-2001.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FL-Chap-2001.htm).
- Taylor, Marion Ann, and Joy A. Schroeder. *Voices Long Silenced: Women Biblical Interpreters through the Centuries*. Louisville, KY: Westminster John Knox Press, 2022; 373 pp. Taylor is a professor of Old Testament at Wycliffe College at the University of Toronto and the author of the award-winning *Handbook of Women Biblical Interpreters: A Historical and Biographical Guide* (Baker Academic, 2012; 608 pp.). Schroeder is a Lutheran pastor and professor of church history at Trinity Lutheran Seminary and the author of *Deborah’s Daughters: Gender Politics and Biblical Interpretation* (Oxford University Press, 2014; 384 pp.).
- Taylor, Sarah. “University Professor Says Heterosexuality Is ‘Tragic’ and Causes All Sorts of Societal Problems for Men and Women,” (1-27-21), [www.TheBlaze.com/news/professor-heterosexuality-tragic-causes-societal-problems](http://www.TheBlaze.com/news/professor-heterosexuality-tragic-causes-societal-problems).
- Taylor, William Banks. *Down on the Parchman Farm: The Great Prison in the Mississippi Delta*. Columbus: Ohio State University, 1999; 255 pp.
- TDCJ Disciplinaries. Frist publication in TDCJ History of 86,775 Disciplinaries, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls), exposing no one in the Polunsky Fiasco got one disciplinary, not Michael Upshaw or Marvin Dunbar for cleaning contraband and clearing violators, or Chaplain David Collier, or the wardens shielding Collier.
- TDCJ. *TDCJ Legislative Appropriations Request, FY 2022–2023, Submitted to the Governor and the Legislative Budge Board*. Huntsville, TX: TDCJ, 3-30-21; 383 pp.
- TDCJ, author unknown. “Texas Bans Chaplains from Execution Chambers,” *BBC* (4-4-19), [www.BBC.com/news/world-us-canada-47817591](http://www.BBC.com/news/world-us-canada-47817591), accessed 2-10-21.
- TDCJ, *Criminal Justice Connections* (June 2019), [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/-articles/20190600\\_darrington.html](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/-articles/20190600_darrington.html), accessed 6-8-21, an article on the May 2019 commencement of “34 TDCJ offenders graduated from the Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary Darrington Extension of the J. Dalton Havard School for Theological Studies, located at the Texas Department of Criminal Justice’s Darrington Unit in Rosharon.” There were three photos attached, one of a row of prisoner graduates in gowns, SWBTS President Adam W. Greenway presenting a degree to a prisoner, and TBCJ member E. F. “Mano” DeAyala at the podium.
- TDCJ, *Criminal Justice Connections* (June 2019), [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/-articles/20190600\\_darrington.html](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/-articles/20190600_darrington.html), Article on the May 2019 commencement of the SWBTS graduates, and the last line of which says, “No taxpayer money is spent in support of the seminary program; private donations and grants pay faculty salaries and

- provide computers, books and other teaching materials”—just a lie!
- TDCJ, *Texas Department of Criminal Justice Annual Review 2019*, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Annual\\_Review\\_2019.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Annual_Review_2019.pdf).
- TDCJ. “Brief of Opposition” (43 pp.), Nos. 18-8615, 18A982 & 18A985, [www.SupremeCourt.gov/DocketPDF/18/18-8615/94601/20190328160139050\\_Murphy%20respt%20br%20oppn%20FINAL.pdf](http://www.SupremeCourt.gov/DocketPDF/18/18-8615/94601/20190328160139050_Murphy%20respt%20br%20oppn%20FINAL.pdf), by Matthew Ottoway for Bryan Collier, CID Dir. Lorie Davis, Senior Warden Billy Lewis of the Walls Unit.
- TDCJ. “Field Minister Reports,” [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf), in which you see emails on clarification, the first of which includes open records request for any “reports” by the Field Ministers. Unbelievably sloppy and uninformative, even after ten years.
- TDCJ. “Proof of Service” dated 3-18-21 here: [www.SupremeCourt.gov/DocketPDF/18/18A985/94605/20190328160722926\\_Murphy%20br%20oppn%20SERVICE.pdf](http://www.SupremeCourt.gov/DocketPDF/18/18A985/94605/20190328160722926_Murphy%20br%20oppn%20SERVICE.pdf), both completed by Matthew Ottoway for Exec. Dir. Bryan Collier, CID Dir. Lorie Davis, Senior Warden Billy Lewis of the Walls Unit.
- TDCJ. *Chaplaincy Department Manual*, “Field Ministry.” Huntsville, TX: TDCJ, 2017; 8 pp. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/TDCJ-Field-Minister-Policy-2016.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/TDCJ-Field-Minister-Policy-2016.pdf).
- TDCJ Disciplinary. Frist publication in TDCJ History of 86,775 Disciplinarys, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls), exposing no one in the Polunsky Fiasco got one disciplinary, not Michael Upshaw or Marvin Dunbar for cleaning contraband and clearing violators, or Chaplain David Collier, or the wardens shielding Collier. Yet what would a full analysis bring? What is the trend? In the elementary analysis, we see some trends and note them.
- TDCJ. *TDCJ Offender Orientation Handbook*. Huntsville, TX: TDCJ, Feb. 2017; 148 pp. See [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Offender\\_Orientation\\_Handbook\\_English.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Offender_Orientation_Handbook_English.pdf).
- Tedford, Thomas L., and Dale A. Herbeck, 8th Ed. *Freedom of Speech in the United States*. New York: 1st Random House, 1985; 8th State College, PA: Strata Publishing, 2017; 486 pp. The best book on freedom of speech. Tedford taught the class for over two decades at the University of North Carolina and he was on the Commission on Freedom of Expression of the National Communication Association since its inception in the early 1960s, and he served as chair, editor of its newsletter, and editor of its *Free Speech Yearbook*. Herbeck is professor of communication and the chair of the Communication Studies Department at Northeastern University. Both have a very long list of publications and honors. See [www.Tedford-Herbeck-Free-Speech.com](http://www.Tedford-Herbeck-Free-Speech.com) for more, and notice that for the 8th edition they publish a newsletter update that *adds* later court briefs on freedom of speech. The first edition in 1985 won Tedford the H. A. Wichelns Memorial Award for “outstanding scholarship in communication and law” by the now National Communication Association. After 4th edition came out in 2001, the book won the William Holmes McGuffey Longevity Award, as a textbook “whose excellence has been demonstrated over time” by the Text and Academic Authors Association. In 2006, both authors received the Franklyn S. Haiman Award for “outstanding published research on freedom of expression” by the National Communication Association. Compare Jacob Mchangama’s *Free Speech: A History from Socrates to Social Media* (New York: Basic 2022; 528 pp.; released in February 2022, and I wish I could have incorporated it into chapter 17.D.1, as the pre-publication reviews are outstanding, P. J. O’Rourke saying, “The best history of free speech ever written and the best defense of free speech ever

- made"! Johns Hopkins University Professor Yascha Mounk, said, "A lot of people now claim that free speech is a danger to democracy or social inclusion. In this vital book, which is as entertaining as it is erudite, Jacob Mchangama shows why that is dead wrong. Drawing on both historical analysis and normative argument, he makes a compelling case for why anyone who cares about liberty or justice must defend free speech.") Mchangama is the founder and executive director of the Danish think tank Justitia and the host of the podcast *Clear and Present Danger: A History of Free Speech*. His writing on free speech has appeared in the *Economist*, the *Washington Post*, *Foreign Policy*, and other outlets, and he lives in Copenhagen, Denmark. This should complement the best textbook on the market, Thomas L. Tedford and Dale A. Herbeck, 8th ed., *Freedom of Speech in the United States* (1st Random House, 1985; 8th State College, PA: Strata Publishing, 2017; 486 pp.).
- Teles, Steven Michael. *The Rise of the Conservative Legal Movement: The Battle for Control of the Law*. Princeton Studies in American Politics. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2008; 360 pp. Teles is a professor of political science at Johns Hopkins University and a fellow at the New America Foundation.
- Templeton, Sir John (1912–2008). *Pure Unlimited Love—An Eternal Creative Force and Blessing Taught by All Religions*. West Conshohocken, PA: Templeton Foundation Press, 2000; 64 pp.
- Teresa of Avila (1515-1582). *Perfect Love—the Meditations, Prayers, and Writings of Teresa of Avila*. NY: Doubleday, 1995; 152 pp.
- Teresa, Mother (1910–1997). *No Greater Love*. Novato, CA: New World Library, 1997; 206 pp. Edited by Becky Benenate and Joseph Durepos.
- Terry, Milton S. *Biblical Hermeneutics—A Treatise on the Interpretation of the Old and New Testaments*, 2nd Ed. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1974: 1st c1890; 518 pp.
- Tewksbury, Richard, and Angela West. "Research on Sex in Prison During the Late 1980s and Early 1990s." *The Prison Journal* 80, No. 4 (2000; 368–378): 368, "Research on sex in prisons is controversial, often neglected, and fairly scarce in the field of criminal justice, because sex in prison is not a 'clean,' 'easy,' or 'safe' topic .. such an approach, however, is misinformed and potentially perilous for the continued theoretical and substantive development of the discipline." Also quoted by Hensley, ed., *Prison Sex* (2002; 189 pp.), 8. Both Tewksbury and West were criminologists at University of Louisville; Tewksbury is now a professor in the Criminal Justice department at Arizona State University, and West is now Angela West Crews at Marshall University.
- Theweleit, Klaus. *Male Fantasies, Vol. 1: Women, Floods, Bodies, History*. Trans. Chris Turner, Stephen Conway, and Erica Carter. Foreword by Barbara Ehrenreich. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1977, 1987, 1st 1977 in German; 540 pp.
- Theweleit, Klaus. *Male Fantasies, Vol. 2: Male Bodies, Psychoanalyzing the White Terror*. Trans. Erica Carter and Chris Turner, with Stephen Conway. Foreword by Anson Rabinbach and Jessica Benjamin. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1989, 1st 1978 in German; 508 pp. ). Both of which are volumes 22 and 23 in the *Theory and History of Literature* series, edited by Wald Godzich and Jochen Schulte-Sasse, and deal mostly with the fascist male in Germany, "Our subjects are equivalent to the tip of the patriarchal iceberg, but it's what lies beneath the surface that really makes the water cold" (Vol. 1, p. 170). Theweleit is a professor of sociology at the Institute of Sociology at the University of Freiburg.
- Thom, William T. *The Struggle for Religious Freedom in Virginia: the Baptists*. Baltimore: John



- T. Hopkins University Press, 1900; 596 pp.
- Thomas, Cal, and Ed Dobson. *Blinded by Might: Can the Religious Right Save America*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1999; 282 pp. This has several interviews that Thomas had with several Moral Majority leaders.
- Thomas, Cal, and Ed Dobson. *Blinded by Might: Can the Religious Right Save America*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1999; 282 pp.
- Thomas, Charles W., David M. Petersen, and Robin J. Cage. “A Comparative Organizational Analysis of Prisonization.” *Criminal Justice Review* 6, No. 1 (May 1981): 36–43.
- Thomas, Joel Richard. *Conviction, Conversion and the Chaplain: An Investigative Study of the Possible Roles of Prison Chaplains in Shaping Prisoners’ Identities*. CreateSpace, an Amazon imprint, 2012; 150 pp.
- Thomas, William A. “Commentary: Science v. Creation-Science.” *Science, Technology, and Human Values* 11, No. 3 (1986): 47–51, <https://ncse.ngo/rise-and-fall-louisiana-creationism-law> for the National Center for Science Education.
- Thompson, Chaplain Parker C. *From Its European Antecedents to 1791: The United States Army Chaplaincy*, Vol. 1. Washington, D.C.: Office of the Chief of Chaplains, GPO, 1978; 356 pp.).
- Thompson, E. A. “Chaplains Help Inmates Find Freedom Behind Bars.” *Corrections Today* 51, (1989).
- Thornton, Edward E. *Professional Education for Ministry; A History of Clinical Pastoral Education*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1970; 301 pp.
- Thrasher, Frederic Milton (1892–1962). *The Gang: A Study of 1,313 Gangs in Chicago*. University of Chicago Sociological Series. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1927, 2013; 628 pp.
- Thucydides (460–400 B.C.), *History of the Peloponnesian War*. c. 411.
- Thurneysen, Eduard (1888–1974). *A Theology of Pastoral Care*. Richmond, VA: John Knox, 1962; 344 pp. He was a good friend of Karl Barth (1886–1968), started pastoring in St. Gallen-Bruggen, Switzerland, then pastored at Basel Minster 1927–1959, and from 1930 taught theology at the University of Basel.
- Tibbs, Eve. *A Basic Guide to Eastern Orthodox Theology: Introducing Beliefs and Practices*. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic, 2021; 226 pp. She is a professor of theology at Fuller Theological Seminary and has taught Western systematic theology and Eastern Orthodox theology for 20-plus years and been the ministry lead for Christian education in the Greek Orthodox Metropolis of San Francisco for over twenty-five years.
- Tillich, Paul (1886–1965). *Courage to Be*. The Terry Lectures. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1952; 187 pp. Considered a masterpiece.
- Tillich, Paul (1886–1965). *Dynamics of Faith*. New York: Harper and Brothers, 1957; 176 pp. One of the greatest theologians of the twentieth century who taught as a professor of theology at Union Theological Seminary, and then at the University of Chicago and Harvard University.
- Tillich, Paul (1886–1965). *Love, Power, and Justice—Ontological Analyses and Ethical Applications*. Oxford University Press, 1954; 127 pp.
- Tillich, Paul (1886–1965). *Systematic Theology*, 3 Vols. Chicago: University of Chicago, 1951–63; 911 pp.
- Toch, Hans. *Corrections: A Humanistic Approach*. New York: Harrow and Heston, 1997; 248 pp.

- Toch, Hans. *Mosaic of Despair: Human Breakdowns in Prison*, Rev. Ed. Washington, DC: American Psychological Association, 1992; 452 pp. ). His chapter 3, “From Losing Battles to Losing the War” (63–116) and chapter 4, “Caging One’s Tiger” (117–156) are worth the price of the book, should be read by everyone who works inside the prison— esp. those who administrate—and are filled with quotes from prisoners illustrating the various disturbances of despair. Toch was born in 1930 in Vienna and was 90 in 2020. He is that rare breed of both a social psychologist and criminologist and in 2020 was still distinguished professor emeritus at the University of Albany of New York. He is a fellow of the American Psychological Association and the American Society of Criminology and served as president of the American Association for Forensic Psychology. In 2005 he was given the “Prix DeGreff” Award from the International Society of Criminology mainly for his *Corrections: A Humanistic Approach* (New York: Harrow and Heston, 1997; 248 pp.). Chair of Sociology and Professor of Psychology at the University of California Craig Haney said Toch was “simply the sanest, wisest, most thoughtful voice speaking about corrections in the country.” The award ceremony will include a processional of the heads of more than 30 worldwide societies of criminology, and will feature opening addresses by Professor Lawrence Sherman, director of the Lee Center of Criminology at the University of Pennsylvania and president of the society, and by Professor Susanne Karstedt of the Department of Criminology at Keele University (U.K.), from [www.Albany.edu/news/releases/2005/aug2005/toch.htm](http://www.Albany.edu/news/releases/2005/aug2005/toch.htm). The prestigious award comes on the heels of the U.S. News and World Report’s ranking of the UAlbany graduate program in criminal justice as second in the nation.
- Tocqueville, Alex de (1805-59). *Democracy in America*. Trans. Henry Reeve. New York: George Dearborn, 1838; 438p.; 1st 1835.
- Todd, Andrew, and Lee Tipton. *The Role and Contribution of a Multi-Faith Prison Chaplaincy to the Contemporary Prison Service: Final Report*. Cardiff, Wales: Cardiff Centre for Chaplaincy Studies, 2011; 54 pp. A study of seven prison chaplaincies in England and Wales. See <https://orca.cf.ac.uk/29120/1/Chaplaincy%20Report%20Final%20Draft%20%283%29.pdf>.
- Todd, Andrew, and Lee Tipton. *The Role and Contribution of a Multi-Faith Prison Chaplaincy to the Contemporary Prison Service*. Cardiff, Wales: Cardiff Centre for Chaplaincy Studies, Cardiff University, June 2011; 54 pp.
- Tonry, Michael, ed. *The Future of Imprisonment*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2004: 276 pp.
- , ed. *The Handbook of Crime and Punishment*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1998; 803 pp.
- , and Joan Petersilia, eds. *Prisons, Crime and Justice: A Review of Research*, Vol. 26. Chicago: Chicago University Press, 1999; 552 pp. Tonry is the Sonosky Professor of Law and Public Policy at the University of Minnesota, and Petersilia is a professor of criminology, law, and society in the School of Social Ecology, University of California, Irvine.
- Travis, Jeremy, Ronald Davis, and Sarah Lawrence. “Exploring the Role of the Police in Prisoner Reentry.” *New Perspectives in Policing Bulletin* (Washington, DC: U.S. Department of Justice, National Institute of Justice, 2012; 24 pp.), [www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/238337.pdf](http://www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/238337.pdf).
- Tridon, André (1887–1922). *Psychoanalysis and Love*. New York: Brentano, 1922; 333 pp.

- Trivers, Robert L. *Deceit and Self-Deception: Fooling Yourself the Better to Fool Others*. Allan Lane, 2011; 320 pp.
- . *The Folly of Fools: The Logic of Deceit and Self-Deception in Human Life*. New York: Basic Books, 2014; 416 pp. He is president of the Biosocial Research Foundation, Millstone, NJ.
- Trueman, Carl R. *A Strange New World: How Thinkers and Activists Redefined Identity and Sparked the Sexual Revolution*. Foreword by Ryan T. Anderson. Wheaton, IL: Crossway, 2022; 208 pp. Trueman is a professor of biblical and religious studies at Grove City College, a fellow at the Ethics and Public Policy Center, a contributing editor at *First Things*, and the author of over a dozen books. Anderson is a former William E. Simon Senior Research Fellow with the Heritage Foundation and is currently the president of the Ethics and Public Policy Center in D.C.
- . “The Failure of Evangelical Elites,” *First Things* (Nov. 2021), [www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/11/the-failure-of-evangelical-elites](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/11/the-failure-of-evangelical-elites).
- . “Evangelicals and Race Theory,” *First Things* 320 (Feb. 2021; 19–24): 23–24, [www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/Evangelicals-and-race-theory](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/Evangelicals-and-race-theory).
- Trumbull, H. Clay (1830–1903). *Friendship the Master-Passion, or The Nature and History of Friendship, and Its Place as a Force in the World*. Philadelphia: John D. Wattles, 1894; 413 pp. Though illness kept him from finishing school, because of his great work as a minister and profuse author of 38 books, he was awarded honorary degrees from Yale, Lafayette College, and New York University. He was a pioneer of the Sunday School Movement, and he married Alice Gallaudet, daughter of the founder of the American School for the Deaf. In 1888, he was the Lyman Beecher Lecturer at Yale Divinity School.
- TSHA. “Beto, George John,” *Texas State Historical Association*, [www.TSHAonline.org/handbook/entries/beto-george-john](http://www.TSHAonline.org/handbook/entries/beto-george-john), accessed 12-27-20,
- Tsoukalas, Steven. “Do Christians and Muslims Worship the Same God? Use of Predicates and *Homoousios* as Foundational to the Answer.” *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 63, No. 2 (June 2020): 307–330. He concludes based upon the nature of the Christian view of Trinity that they do not. He is a professor of Christian theology and world religions and chair of theological studies at Emmaus University, Cercaville, Acul du Nord, Haiti.
- Tunstall, Walter W. *On the Origin of Dignity: Its Creation and Enhancement*. New York: Archway Publishing, 2017; 110 pp. This was based upon his doctoral dissertation, *Dignity a Psychological Construct*.
- Tutu, Desmond Mpilo. *Book of Forgiving: Fourfold Path for Healing Ourselves*. New York: HarperOne, 2014; 240 pp. Tutu is a South African Anglican priest and was the Bishop of Johannesburg 1985–86 and then the Archbishop of Cape Town 1986–96. Compare Michael Battle, *Desmond Tutu: A Spiritual Biography of South Africa’s Confessor* (Louisville, KY: Westminster John Knox, 2021; 396 pp.) Battle is Herbert Thompson Professor of Church and Society and Director of the Desmond Tutu Center at General Theological Seminary in New York, President and CEO of the PeaceBattle Institute, author of 11 books, and lived with Tutu in South Africa for two, ordained by Tutu in 1993, and in 2010 was given one of the highest Anglican Church distinctions as “Six Preacher.”
- . *No Future Without Forgiveness*. New York: Doubleday, 1999; 304 pp.
- Tyler, Amanda. “What It will Take to Achieve Religious Freedom.” *Report from the Capital*
-

- (Winter 2022), 3. Tyler is the executive director of the Baptist Joint Committee. See [www.BJConline.org](http://www.BJConline.org) and [www.ChristiansAgainstChristianNationalism.org](http://www.ChristiansAgainstChristianNationalism.org).
- Tyson, Paul. *Christian Theology of Science: Reimagining a Theological Vision of Natural Knowledge*. Foreword by David Bentley Hart. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic, 2022; 208 pp. Tyson is a senior research fellow at the Institute for Advanced Studies at the University of Queensland, Australia.
- Tyson, Neil deGrasse, Michael Strauss, and Richard Gott., *Welcome to the Universe: An Astrophysical Tour*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2016; 480 pp. The book became a *New York Times* bestseller and won *Men's Journal's* 40 Best Books of 2016, *Symmetry Magazine's* Physics Books of 2016, *Ars Technica's* 12 engrossing nonfiction books from 2016, and *Forbes.com's* 10 Best Popular Science Books of 2016. Tyson is the director of the Hayden Planetarium at the American Museum of Natural History, Strauss and Gott are professors of astrophysics at Princeton. They are among the world's top astrophysicists with many awards, books, and articles to their credit. They taught this class together to a packed classroom at Princeton University.
- U.
- U.S. Army. *FM 16-5, Department of the Army Field Manual: The Chaplain*. U.S. Army, 1952; 50 pp. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Army-Chaplain-Field-Manual-1952.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Army-Chaplain-Field-Manual-1952.pdf).
- U.S. Preventive Services Task Force, "Depression and Suicide Risk in Children and Adolescents: Screening," (10-11-22), [www.USPreventiveServicesTaskForce.org/uspstf/recommendation/screening-depression-suicide-risk-children-adolescents](http://www.USPreventiveServicesTaskForce.org/uspstf/recommendation/screening-depression-suicide-risk-children-adolescents), where among other observations, "The USPSTF recommends screening for MDD in all adolescents but notes that several risk factors might help identify patients at higher risk." Compare Lisa Jarvis, "The U.S. Needs Five Times as Many Child Psychiatrists," *Bloomberg* (11-23-33), online, and made many national papers like the *Washington Post* and the *Beaumont Enterprise* (11-23-22): E3.
- Umphrey. Don. *Meanest Man in Texas: A True Story Based on the Life of Clyde Thompson*. Grand Rapids: Thomas Nelson, 1989; 286 pp.
- Underwood, Ralph L. *Empathy and Confrontation in Pastoral Care*. Theology and Pastoral Care Series. Eugene, OR: Wipf and Stock, 2002; Philadelphia: Fortress, 1985; 132 pp. Professor at the Presbyterian Theological Seminary in Austin.
- United Nations. *World Marriage Patterns 2000*, [www.UN.org/en/development/desa/population/publications/pdf/family/marriage-patterns.pdf](http://www.UN.org/en/development/desa/population/publications/pdf/family/marriage-patterns.pdf).
- Unknown. "Book Review: *The Story of Punishment: a Record of Man's Inhumanity to Man* by Harry Elmer Barnes (Boston: Stratford Company, 1930; 292 pp.)," *The Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease* 74, No. 2 (August 1931): 242–243, "keen, dramatic and well grounded. The author is no sentimentalist. He sees society to be a part of the criminal, as is the criminal a part of society. The futility, the graft, the corruption, the hopelessness of the present methods are keenly grasped, poignantly presented.... 'Sanctified savagery' is a well-chosen phrase."
- Unknown. *Documents of the Assembly of the State of New York*, Issues 36-74, No. 62, *Twentieth Annual Report of the Executive Committee of the Prison Association of New York*, "G. The Progress of Prison Reform in England," (New York Assembly, Feb. 2, 1865), 67.
- Usry, Glenn, and Craig S. Keener. *Black Man's Religion—Can Christianity Be Afrocentric?* Downers Grove, IL: IVP Academic, 1996; 249p. The title purposively meant to tantalize, and challenge Christian black men that Christianity is not a white or black man's religion.



This comes with serious endorsements and is profusely documented with 60 pages of endnotes with a 31-page bibliography! Usry is an African American senior pastor at Christian Outreach Church in Statesville, North Carolina. Keener is the F. M. and Ada Thompson Professor of Biblical Studies at Asbury Theological Seminary, and before that for 15 years he was professor of New Testament at Palmer Theological Seminary of Eastern University, and before that professor at Hood Theological Seminary, where Usry got one of his degrees. Keener has published over 70 academic and 170 popular articles and several books.

U.S. Department of Justice, Civil Rights Division, “Investigation of the Mississippi Penitentiary (Parchman), (April 20, 2022; 60 pp.), [www.Justice.gov/opa/press-release/file/1495796/download](http://www.Justice.gov/opa/press-release/file/1495796/download), under Commissioner Burl Cain. COMPARE John Corley, “Mississippi Meltdown: Federal Probe Uncovers Wide-ranging Constitutional Violations at the State’s Oldest Prison.” *The Angolite* 47, No. 3 (May/June 2022), arrived in September 2022 as *The Angolite* was catching up from Covid shutdown the previous year. COMPARE

UTMB. “Financial Report on Correctional Managed Care: Quarterly Report, FY2020 Fourth Quarter.” UTMB, Sept. 2019–Aug. 2020), [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/cmhc/docs/cmhcc\\_financial\\_reports/FY20\\_4th\\_Qtr\\_Report.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/cmhc/docs/cmhcc_financial_reports/FY20_4th_Qtr_Report.pdf).

UTMB. UTMB gives no regular reports to TDCJ on DSM diagnoses or treatment or operational documents related to any and deferred to UTMB who contracts. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/UTMB-Zero-TDCJ-Stats-2021.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/UTMB-Zero-TDCJ-Stats-2021.pdf) for the emails on my OR request to UTMB for all reports from May 19, 2021 through August, referencing the millions TDCJ spent in this report: “Financial Report on Correctional Managed Care: Quarterly Report, FY2020 Fourth Quarter,” (UTMB, Sept. 2019–Aug. 2020), 7, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/cmhc/docs/cmhcc\\_financial\\_reports/FY20\\_4th\\_Qtr\\_Report.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/cmhc/docs/cmhcc_financial_reports/FY20_4th_Qtr_Report.pdf).

## V.

Vacek, Edward Collins. *Love, Human and Divine—the Heart of Christian Ethics*. Washington, D.C.: Georgetown University Press, 1994; 352 pp.

van den Brink, Gijsbert. “How Theology Stopped Being Regina Scientiarum—and How Its Story Continues.” *Studies in Christian Ethics* 32, No 4 (Nov. 1, 2019): 442–454. Van den Brink holds the chair for theology and science at the Vrije Universiteit, Amsterdam. See the whole wonderful article here: <https://journals.sagepub.com/doi/full/10.1177/0953946819868092>.

Van Ness, Daniel W. “New Wine and Old Wineskins: Four Challenges of Restorative Justice.” Chapter 10, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *Criminal Law Forum* 4, No. 2 (1993): 251–276. Van Ness is exec. dir. of Centre for Justice and Reconciliation at Prison Fellowship International and is the author of many books.

Van Ness, Daniel W., and Karen Heetderks Strong, eds. *Restoring Justice: An Introduction to Restorative Justice*, 5th ed. New York: Routledge, 2014; 258 pp.

Van Til, Cornelius (1895–1987). *The New Modernism: An Appraisal of the Theology of Barth and Brunner*. Philadelphia: Presbyterian and Reformed, 1946; 384 pp. Professor of theology at Princeton Seminary but then went to founding group to Westminster Theological Seminary where he taught for forty-three years.

Vanbebber, D. A. *Nice Guys: Experiences of a Prison Chaplain*. Meadville, PA: Christian Faith



- Publishing, 2020; 80 pp.
- VandeCreek, Larry, and A. M. Lucas. *The Discipline for Pastoral Care Giving: Foundations for Outcome Oriented Chaplaincy*. Binghamton: Routledge, Haworth Press, 2001; 272 pp.
- VandeCreek, Larry, ed. *Professional Chaplaincy and Clinical Pastoral Education Should Become More Scientific: Yes and No*. New York: Haworth Pastoral Press, 2003; 278 pp. He was director of pastoral research at The Healthcare Chaplaincy in New York City and for 23 years was on the faculty with The Ohio State University College of Medicine.
- , and Laurel Burton, eds. *Professional Chaplaincy: Its Role and Importance in Healthcare*. Published jointly by the Association for Clinical Pastoral Education, Association of Professional Chaplains, Canadian Association for Pastoral Practice and Education, National Association of Catholic Chaplains, and National Association of Jewish Chaplains, 2001; 26 pp. See [www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy\\_importance](http://www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy_importance).
- VanDrunen, David. *Politics after Christendom: Political Theology in a Fractured World*. Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan Academic 2020; 400 pp. He is the Robert B. Strimple Professor of Systematic Theology and Christian Ethics at Westminster Seminary California.
- Veit, Helen, Kenneth R. Bowling, and Charlene Bangs Bickford, eds. *The Documentary Record from the First Federal Congress*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press, 1991; 352 pp. All three were editors of *Documentary History of the First Federal Congress, 1789–1791*, with Bickford directing.
- Venzke, Chaplain Rodger R.. *Confidence in Battle, Inspiration in Peace: The United States Army Chaplaincy 1945–1975*. Washington, D.C.: Office of the Chief of Chaplains, GPO, 1977; 244 pp.
- Viereck, Peter (1916–2006), and Claes G. Ryn. *Conservatism Revisited: The Revolt Against Ideology*. New Brunswick, NJ: Transaction Publishers, 2005; 214 pp. Viereck was a Pulitzer Prize-winning poet, critic, and historian who held the Kenan Chair in History at Mount Holyoke College and was the recipient of Guggenheim fellowships both in history and poetry. Ryn is professor and chair of politics at the Catholic University of America.
- Viscott, David S. *I Love You, Let's Work It Out*. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1987; 287 pp.
- Vold, G. B. *Prediction Methods and Parole*. Hanover, NH: Sociological Press, 1931; 144 pp.
- Volf, Miroslav. *Exclusion and Embrace, Revised and Updated: A Theological Exploration of Identity, Otherness, and Reconciliation*. Nashville: Abingdon, 2019, 1st 1996; 336 pp. Trans. in nine languages, winner of the Grawemeyer Award in Religion, and one of *Christianity Today's* 100 most important religious books of the 20th century, and which carried the distinguished endorsement from Professor Emeriti Jürgen Moltmann, Robert W. Woodruff, Luke Timothy Johnson, and Bishop Gregory V. Palmer, and Research Professor N. T. Wright. Volf is the founding director of the Yale Center for Faith and Culture, and the author of 20 books. Volf is the Yale Divinity School Henry B. Wright Professor of Systematic Theology.
- Volf, Miroslav. *Flourishing: Why We Need Religion in a Globalized World*. London: Yale University Press, 2017; 304 pp.
- Volokh, Alexander Sasha. "Constitutional Possibilities of Prison Vouchers." *Ohio State Law Journal* 72, No. 5 (2011): 983–1042.
- Volokh, Alexander Sasha. "Do Faith-Based Prisons Work?" *Alabama Law Review* 63, No. 1 (2011): 43-95. Also appeared as *Emory Law and Economics Research Paper No. 11-99* and *Emory Public Law Research Paper No. 11-145*. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/Volokh-Article.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Volokh-Article.pdf), that supported my 2011 Faith-Based Housing Letter to Brad Livingston,

- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf), asking him to consider ethical violations in TDCJ. Volokh is a professor of law at Emory University. Volokh presented this at the Emory Law School Christian Legal Society on Mar. 31, 2014. See [www.WashingtonPost.com/news/volokh-conspiracy/wp/2014/02/14/is-there-any-way-forward-for-faith-based-prisons/](http://www.WashingtonPost.com/news/volokh-conspiracy/wp/2014/02/14/is-there-any-way-forward-for-faith-based-prisons/) for the last of four articles based on journal article with links to previous three.
- . “Prison Vouchers.” *University of Pennsylvania Law Review* 160, No. 3 (February 2012): 779–863.
- . “What if faith-based prison programs just attract better prisoners?” *Washington Post* (2-11-2014).
- von Clausewitz, Carl (1780–1831), *Vom Kriege (On War)*. Princeton University Press, 1989; 732 pp.; 1st published posthumously by his wife in 1832, who finished editing his unfinished manuscripts.
- von Hirsch, Andrew, and Martin Wasik. “Civil Disqualification Attending Conviction: A Suggested Conceptual Framework.” Chapter 6, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in *Cambridge Law Journal* 56 (1997): 559–626. Hirsch is the founding director of the Centre for Penal Theory and Penal Ethics at the Institute of Criminology at Cambridge University, honorary professor of penal theory and penal law at Cambridge University, and an honorary fellow of Wolfson College, has been adjunct professor of penology in the Law Faculty of the Uppsala University, Sweden, and in 2007 was named honorary professor at the Law Faculty of the University of Frankfurt in Germany and since 2018 held the honorary title of professor emeritus of the Rosario University in Bogotá-Colombia. Wasik is professor emeritus of law at Keele University, Keele, England, United Kingdom, and is the author of many books including *A Practical Approach to Sentencing*, 5th ed. (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2004; 360 pp.).
- von Tobel, Gregory E. *Prison Ministry Training, Basic Training Part 1: Getting Started in Prison Ministry*, Vol. 1. CreateSpace, an imprint of Amazon, 2017; 106 pp. *Prison Ministry Training, Basic Training Part 2: Volunteer Recruiting, Training and Oversight*, Vol. 2. 2018; 168 pp. *Prison Ministry Training, Basic Training Part 3: Conducting an Effective Bible Study, Church Service, Altar Call, Prison Ministry Network, and Working with Staff*. 2018; 88 pp.). Von Tobel had been volunteering in prison ministry since 1984, then founded Prisoners for Christ Outreach, [www.PrisonersForChrist.org](http://www.PrisonersForChrist.org), that has worked in Washington state and thirteen other countries with over 1,500 volunteers and a prisoner newspaper, *Yard Out*, sent to over 1,200 prisons. They have over 2,700 prisoners in their Bible Correspondence School. Von Tobel was stockbroker for E.F. Hutton and Shearson Lehman Brothers until called into the prison ministry in 1990 and has since been on the Washington’s governor’s panel of the DOC, its religious services advisory council, and was past president of the Washington Chaplains Association. From their 2017 Form 990, the PFC took in \$691,069, and slightly over that for the each of the previous five years, and in 2017, Von Tobel took a salary of \$99,840; in 2015, \$138,832.
- W.**
- Wagner, C. Peter (1930–2016) *Dominion!: How Kingdom Action Can Change the World*. Ada: Chosen, a Baker imprint, 2008; 224 pp.
- Wagner, Peter. *Importing Constituents: Prisoners and Political Clout in New York*. Prison Policy Initiative, 2002; [www.PrisonPolicy.org/importing/importing.html](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/importing/importing.html). Wagner is an attorney who founded the Prison Policy Initiative in 2001 that launched the national movement to
-

- end “prison gerrymandering” more than a decade ago.
- Wagoner, Bob. *The Meanings of Love—an Introduction to Philosophy of Love*. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1997; 149 pp.
- Walker, Andrew T. *Liberty for All: Defending Everyone’s Religious Freedom in a Pluralistic Age*. Foreword by Robert P. George. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker, 2021; 272 pp. Walker is a professor of Christian ethics at the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, associate dean in the School of Theology, executive director of the Carl F. H. Henry Institute for Evangelical Engagement, and the executive editor of *Eikon: A Journal for Biblical Anthropology*. George is the McCormick Professor of Jurisprudence and director of the James Madison Program at Princeton University.
- Walker, Harron. “It’s Weird When Men Marry Someone Decades Younger Than They Are,” (10-22-2019), [www.vice.com/en\\_us/article/pa7wdg/dennis-quaid-younger-wife](http://www.vice.com/en_us/article/pa7wdg/dennis-quaid-younger-wife).
- Walker, Ronald. “In Their Father’s House,” *The Angolite* 29, No. 4 & 5 (July/Aug 2004): 44–47, on PFM and Forgiven Ministries hosting fathers and children. See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles and [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary) for more.
- Wallace, Shawn. Interview. Wallace was interviewed on 8-16-13, who supervised four weeks *cleaning* the contraband, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3), and his critical revelation that TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell conspired with Marvin Dunbar and Michael Upshaw to clean the Polunsky, and then they cleared and promoted the violators; not long after Mr. Wallace was promoted too. His was one of four critical interviews on the Polunsky Fiasco, the other three from previous staff chaplains on the lying policy-violating Chaplain David Collier who was protected by wardens until Maness blew the whistle, and then wrote *Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History: Case of the Enchanting Chaplain*. Self-published, 2013; 700 pp., [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf). Rick Anderson (left 2009), 08-08-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/01-TDCJ-Chap-Rick-Anderson-2009.mp3); Chaplain Loren Edwards (left 2010), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap\\_Loren\\_Edwards\\_2010.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/02-TDCJ-Chap_Loren_Edwards_2010.MP3); Chaplain Mary Berry (left 2012), 06-14-2013, [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap\\_Mary\\_Barry\\_2012.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/03-TDCJ-Chap_Mary_Barry_2012.MP3).
- Wallis, Jim. *God’s Politics: Why the Right Gets It Wrong and the Left Doesn’t Get It*. New York: Harper Collins, 2005; 399 pp.
- Walster, Elaine Hatfield, G. William Walster, and Ellen Berscheid. *Equity: Theory and Research*. Boston: Allyn and Bacon, 1978. 312 pp. See [www.ElaineHatfield.com](http://www.ElaineHatfield.com).
- Walz v. Tax Commission*, 397 U.S. 664, 397 U.S. 668 (1970).
- Wang, Leah. “The Positive Impacts of Family Contact for Incarcerated People and Their Families,” *The Angolite* 47, No. 4 (July/August 2022): 34–37, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Wang-Family-Contact-2022.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Wang-Family-Contact-2022.pdf). Her hook was, “Fifty years of evidence of the benefits of family contact for incarcerated people.”
- Wambaugh, Joseph. *Echoes in the Darkness*. New York: Bantam Books, 1987; 416 pp.
- Ward, Jane. *Not Gay: Sex Between Straight White Men*. New York: NYU Press, 2015; 240 pp.
- Ward, Jane. *The Tragedy of Heterosexuality*. New York: New York University Press, 2020; 216 pp. See her video <https://vimeo.com/478709802>. Ward is a professor of gender and sexuality studies at University of California Riverside, and she is serious about the tragedy, with other snappy chapter titles: chapter 2, “He’s Just Not That into You: The Misogyny Paradox”; 3, “Pickup Artists: Inside the Seduction Industry”; 4, “A Sick and Boring Life: Queer People Diagnose the Tragedy”; and 5, “Deep Heterosexuality: Toward a Future in which Straight Men Like Women so Much that They Actually Like

- Women.”
- . *Respectably Queer: Diversity Culture in LGBT Activist Organizations*. Nashville, TN: Vanderbilt University Press, 2008; 192 pp.
- Warren, Neil Clark. *Finding the Love of Your Life*. Colorado Springs: Focus on the Family, 1992; 166 pp.
- Warren, Rick. *The Purpose-Driven Life: What On Earth Am I Here For?* Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan, 2002; 10th anniversary ed., 2013; 368 pp.
- Wasik, Martin. *A Practical Approach to Sentencing*, 5th ed. (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2004; 360 pp.).
- Wasman, Olivia R. “What’s Past Is Prologue: Inside the Movement to Mobilize Parents Against Critical Race History.” *Time* (July 13, 2021): 76–84.
- Watkin, Christopher. *Biblical Critical Theory: How the Bible’s Unfolding Story Makes Sense of Modern Life and Culture*. Foreword by Timothy Keller. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 672 pp. He is a senior lecturer in French studies at Monash University in Melbourne, Australia, with an international reputation in modern and contemporary European thought, atheism, and the relationship between the Bible and philosophy, and the author of several books, including *Difficult Atheism: Post-Theological Thinking in Alain Badiou, Jean-Luc Nancy and Quentin Meillassoux* (Edinburgh University Press, 2013; 296 pp.), *From Plato to Postmodernism: The Story of Western Culture Through Philosophy, Literature and Art* (Bristol Classical Press, 2011; 256 pp.) and *Jacques Derrida* (2017; Routledge Great Thinkers Series, 41+).
- Watson v. Jones*, 80 U.S. 679 (1871).
- Watt, David Harrington. *Bible-Carrying Christians: Conservative Protestants and Social Power*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2002; 176 pp. Watt is the Douglas and Dorothy Steere Professor of Quaker Studies at Temple University, and the book was supported by three grants.
- Webster’s New World College Dictionary*, 6th Ed. Houghton Mifflin Harcourt, iPhone app, 2018.
- Wehner, Peter. *The Death of Politics: How to Heal Our Frayed Republic After Trump*. New York: HarperOne, 2019; 288 pp. Wehner is a writer for *The Atlantic*, a senior fellow at the Ethics and Public Policy Center.
- . “The Evangelical Church is Breaking Apart: Christians Must Reclaim Jesus from His Church.” *The Atlantic* (10-24-21), [www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2021/10/evangelical-trump-christians-politics/620469/](http://www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2021/10/evangelical-trump-christians-politics/620469/).
- Weinstein, Michael L., and Davin Seay. Foreword by Joseph C. Wilson. *With God on Our Side: One Man’s War Against an Evangelical Coup in America’s Military*. St. Martin’s Griffin, 2008; 288 pp. He has led efforts to restore the Constitutionally mandated separation of church and state in the United States military and is the founder and president of the Military Religious Freedom Foundation after his son suffered persecution in military academy.
- Weisburd, Kate, Stephanie Campos-Bui, Catherine Crump, Roger Fairfax, James Kilgore, Adison Marshall, Sarah Picard, Luc Pierre-Louis, Emmett Sanders, Steven Schooner, Cancion Sotorosen, Jessica Sullivan, and Jarred Williams. *Electronic Prisons: The Operation of Ankle Monitoring in the Criminal Legal System* (Washington, DC: George Washington University Law School, 2021; 51 pp.), <https://issuu.com/gwlawpubs/docs/electronic-prisons-report?fr=sOGI5NDcxODg3>. Weisburd is a law professor at GWU,



- and others were law students. Compare *The Angolite* prisoner editor John Corley, “News Briefs: Ankle Angst,” *The Angolite* 46, No. 5 (Sept-Oct, 2021; 3–9), 9.
- Weismann, Judith. *Half Savage and Hardly Free: Women and Rural Radicalism in the Nineteenth-Century Novel*. Middletown, CT: Wesleyan University Press, 1987; 343 pp.
- Welborn, Chaplain Jerry H. *Reflections of a Prison Chaplain: Narratives of Transformation*. Independently published, 2019; 180 pp. Welborn served 21 years as a staff chaplain at the Turney Center Industrial Prison and the Riverbend Maximum-security Prison in Tennessee. He retired in 2011. He recalled from 1989 to 1998, they had no clerical help. This delightful book is perhaps the most philosophical of any book on prison ministry, a real jewel!
- Welch, Michael. *Ironies of Imprisonment*. Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage, 2005; 256 pp. He is a professor of criminal justice at Rutgers University.
- Welch, Robert C. *Vampire Almanac*. New York: Random House; 1995; 64p.
- Wessler, Mike. New Correctional Contracts Library Shows You What Companies Are Profiting Off of Incarcerated People in Your Area.” Prison Policy Initiative (7-6-22), [www.PrisonPolicy.org/blog/2022/07/06/contracts\\_library/](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/blog/2022/07/06/contracts_library/). Quote: “Database contains hundreds of contract documents to help advocates identify and combat the exploitation of incarcerated people and their families.” See the database here: [www.PrisonPolicy.org/contracts/documents.html](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/contracts/documents.html). PPI was founded by Peter Wagner in 2001, whose *Importing Constituents: Prisoners and Political Clout in New York*. Prison Policy Initiative, 2002; [www.PrisonPolicy.org/importing/importing.html](http://www.PrisonPolicy.org/importing/importing.html), launched the national movement to end “prison gerrymandering” more than a decade ago.
- West, Matthew. *Forgiveness*. Foreword by Karen Kingsbury. Nashville: Thomas Nelson, 2013; 206 pp. Artfully laid out 6”x6” book with stories on forgiving others, yourself, asking for, and embracing God’s forgiveness. West is a musician, and Kingsbury is a NYT best-selling author and storyteller.
- West, W. Gordan, and Ruth Morris, eds. *The Case for Penal Abolition*. Toronto: Canadian Scholars, 2000; 362 pp.
- White, Henry S., and Edward D. Jervy, ed. *Prison Life Among the Rebels: Recollections of a Union Chaplain*. Kent OH: Kent State University Press, 1990; 94 pp.
- White, William A. *Crimes and Criminals*. New York: Farrar & Rinehart, 1932; 276 pp.
- Whitehead, Andrew L., and Samuel L. Perry. *Taking America Back for God: Christian Nationalism in the United States*. Oxford, UK: Oxford University Press, 2020; 288 pp. Whitehead is a professor of sociology at Clemson University and assistant director of the Association of Religion Data Archives and Perry is a professor of sociology and religious Studies at the University of Oklahoma.
- Whitehead, Andrew L., and Samuel L. Perry. “Is Christian Nationalism Growing or Declining? Both.” *Washington Post* (10-25-22): [www.WashingtonPost.com/politics/2022/10/25/republicans-christian-nationalism-midterms/](http://www.WashingtonPost.com/politics/2022/10/25/republicans-christian-nationalism-midterms/), and *Beaumont Enterprise* (10-26-2022): A3. Hook: “Fewer Americans subscribe to the ideology, but it’s growing in influence among Republicans, including rank-and-file and in public office.” Also, “As part of our research, we examined the percentage of Americans who, over the past 15 years, said they agree or strongly agree with this Christian nationalist statement: ‘The federal government should declare the United States a Christian nation.’ We compared answers across a number of different national surveys. That included the 2007, 2017 and 2021 Baylor Religion Surveys, which are national, random samples of 1,648, 1,501, and 1,248 American adults, respectively.



Both the 2020 Public Discourse and Ethics Survey (PDES) and the 2022 National Addiction and Social Attitudes Survey (NASAS) use national, random samples of 1,615 and 2,806 American adults surveyed online by the polling firm YouGov. We use the necessary survey weights provided so all analyses match U.S. census population estimates. We did find that agreement grew slightly from 2007 to 2017 from 27 percent to 29 percent, as other scholars have found as well. But since then, the proportion of Americans who affirm this explicit Christian nationalist statement has mostly declined to somewhere around 19 percent, a statistically significant drop.”

- Whitehead, Andrew L., and Samuel L. Perry. *Taking America Back for God: Christian Nationalism in the United States*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2020; 288 pp. Whitehead is an assoc. professor of sociology at Clemson University and assistant director of the Association of Religion Data Archives, and Perry is an assistant professor of sociology and religious studies at the University of Oklahoma.
- Whitehead, John W. *Battlefield America: The War On The American People*. New York: Select Books, 2015; 352 pp. Whitehead won the Hungarian Medal of Freedom and the 2010 Milner S. Ball Lifetime Achievement Award and has written over 30 books and chaired the Rutherford Institute that took in \$868,928 in 2019 with Whitehead taking home \$214,104, none of the five other officers get paid, and it has taken in a little over \$1m each year in the previous several years. Whitehead moved the institute away from Reconstructionism and to look more Conservative and later use the Rutherford resources as co-counsel to Paula Jones in the landmark Supreme Court ruling Jones v. Clinton in which the Court concluded that a sitting president has no immunity against civil lawsuits.
- . *The Separation Illusion: A Lawyer Examines the First Amendment*. Milford, MI: Mott Media, 1977; 209 pp.
- Whitley-Norwood, Brenna Mae. “Applying a Comprehensive-Internal Model for the Evaluation of Social-Scientific Research to the Identity Crisis Stage of Erik Erikson’s Developmental Theory.” PhD-LCM. Louisville, KY: Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, December 2009; 185 pp., <https://digital.library.sbts.edu/bitstream/handle/10392/2920/3401798.pdf>.
- Whitney v. California*, 274 U.S. 357 (1927).
- Whitney, Janet (1894–1974). *Elizabeth Fry, Quaker Heroine*. Boston: Little, Brown, 1936; 337 pp
- Wicks, Robert J., Richard D. Parsons, and Donald Capps. *Clinical Handbook of Pastoral Counseling*. 3 Vols. New York: Paulist, 1993; vol. I, 707 pp., vol. II, 752 pp., vol III, 752 pp.
- Wiederlanders, Mark R. “Some Myths about Employment Problems of Young Offenders.” *Federal Probation* 45 (1981): 9–12.
- Wilbanks, William. “Expert Warns: Don’t Swallow Bundy’s Line,” South Florida *Sun-Sentinel* (2-5-1989), [www.Sun-Sentinel.com/news/fl-xpm-1989-02-05-8901070504-story.html](http://www.Sun-Sentinel.com/news/fl-xpm-1989-02-05-8901070504-story.html).
- Wilcox, Ashley M. *The Women’s Lectionary: Preaching the Women of the Bible Throughout the Year*. Louisville: KY: Westminster John Knox, 2021; 324 pp. Wilcox is a Quaker minister and founder of the Church of Mary Magdalene and a graduate of Candler School of Theology and Willamette University of Law.
- Wilcox, Ella Wheeler (1850–1919). “Protest” in *Poems of Problems* (Chicago: W. B. Conkey, 1914; 176 pp.), 154. See [www.Google.com/books/edition/Poems\\_of\\_Problems/-YpbAAAAMAAJ](http://www.Google.com/books/edition/Poems_of_Problems/-YpbAAAAMAAJ).
- Wilhelmsen, Frederick D. *The Metaphysics of Love*. New York: Sheed and Ward, 1962; 159 pp.
-

- Willard, Dallas. *The Divine Conspiracy—Rediscovering Our Hidden Life in God*. San Francisco: HarperSanFrancisco, 1998; 448 pp.
- Willett, Chaplain Jim, and Ron Rozelle. *Warden: Texas Prison Life and Death from the Inside Out*. Houston, TX: Bright Sky Press, 2005; 232 pp.
- Williams v. Edwards*, 547 F.2d 1206 (5th Cir. 1977).
- Williams, Clifford. *On Love and Friendship—Philosophical Readings*. Boston: Jones and Bartlett, 1995; 389 pp.
- Williams, Daniel D. (1910–1973). “Niebuhr and Liberalism.” In *Reinhold Niebuhr: His Religious, Social, and Political Thought*, edited by Charles W. Kegley and Robert W. Bretall (New York: Macmillan, 1956; 500 pp.: 193–213), 194. Williams taught concurrently at University of Chicago and Chicago Theological School and then later at Union Theological in New York.
- Williams, Eugene Frankin. *Soldiers of God: The Chaplains of the Revolutionary War*. New York: Caltron Press, 1975; 334 pp.
- Williams, Linda Meyer. “Prison Sexual Violence by Daniel Lockwood.” *The Journal of Criminal Law and Criminology* 73, No. 1 (Spring, 1982): 415–418. Williams is a senior research scientist at Wellesley Centers for Women, director of the Justice and Gender-Based Violence Research Initiative, and professor emerita of criminal justice and criminology at the University of Massachusetts Lowell.
- Williams, Nancy. *Enhanced Chaplaincy Services in Support of the Maryland Division of Correction Action Agenda Plan*. MD: Maryland Department of Correction, 1992. After correspondence, it was reported to Maness on 2-14-2001 that most of the goals of the plan had been implemented, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maryland\\_Study.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maryland_Study.htm).
- Williams, Roger. *The Bloody Tenent of Persecution for the Cause of Conscience Discussed: and Mr. Cotton's Letter Examined and Answered* Edited by Edward Bean Underhill with a Williams' fight that led to the book and this edition for the Hanserd Knollys Society for the publication of works of early English and other Baptist writers. London: J. Haddon, 1848; 1st 1644; 485 pp. Original full title was typical long: *The Bloody Tenent of Persecution for Cause of Conscience: Discussed in a Conference Between Truth and Peace: Who, in All Tender Affection, Present to the High Court of Parliament, (as the Result of Their Discourse) These, (among Other Passages) of Highest Consideration See the version by Samuel L. Caldwell, The Bloody Tenent, of Persecution, for the Cause of Conscience, Discussed, in a Conference between Truth and Peace* (Providence, RI: Publications of the Narragansett Club, Vol. III, 1857, 1st 1644; 425p.).
- Williams, Vergil L. *Dictionary of the American Penology: A Revised and Expanded Edition*. Westport, CT: Greenwood, 1996; 504 pp.
- , and Mary Fish *Convicts, Codes, and Contraband: The Prison Life of Men and Women*. Cambridge: Ballinger, 1974; 161 pp.
- Williamson, Marianne. *Enchanted Love—the Mystical Power of Intimate Relationships*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 1999; 281 pp.
- Wilsey, John D. *American Exceptionalism and Civil Religion: Reassessing the History of an Idea*. Foreword by John Fea. Downers Grove: IVP Academic, 2015; 263 pp. Wilsey is a professor of history at SWBTS, and book review editor for the *Southern Baptist Journal of Theology*.
- . *One Nation Under God?: An Evangelical Critique of Christian America*. Foreword by Richard Land. Eugene, OR: Pickwick, 2014; 228 pp. John Warwick Montgomery, professor emeritus of Law and Humanities at University of Bedfordshire and
-

- distinguished professor of philosophy and Christian said, “Wilsey’s book is the badly needed corrective. It demonstrates that biblical truth must not be confused with the American story and that God’s common grace has used even the pagan influences of the major Founding Fathers to achieve His ends.” Richard Land is the president of Southern Evangelical Seminary and former president of the SBC’s Ethics and Religious Liberty Commission that lobbies D.C. for the SBC.
- Wilson, Andrew R. *Masters of War: History’s Greatest Strategic Thinkers* (Chantilly, VA: The Great Courses, 2002; 2 CDs, 24 lectures), desk 4, lecture 8. Wilson is a professor of strategy and policy at the U.S. Navy War college and the John A. van Beuren Chair of Asia-Pacific Studies, has lectured all over the world in two dozen countries on six continents in military colleges and civilian universities on military history, strategic theory, and international security and has been on NPR and the History Channel. He is the author of many books and articles on Chinese military history, Chinese sea power and Sun Tzu’s *The Art of War*.
- Wilson, Edward O. *Sociobiology*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1975; 732 pp.
- Wilson, James Q., and Richard J. Herrnstein. *Crime and Human Nature: The Definitive Study of the Causes of Crime*. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1998; 640 pp.
- Wilson, Walter. *Hell in Nebraska: A Tale of the Nebraska Penitentiary*. Lincoln, NB: Bankers, 1913; 366 pp. See [www.google.com/books/edition/Hell\\_in\\_Nebraska/yY8ZAAAAYAAJ](http://www.google.com/books/edition/Hell_in_Nebraska/yY8ZAAAAYAAJ).
- Wimberly, Edward P. *African American Pastoral Care and Counseling: The Politics of Oppression and Empowerment*. Foreword by Robert M. Franklin. Varanasi, India: Pilgrim Press, 2006; 160 pp. He was the 9th president of the Interdenominational Theological Center, Atlanta 2013–2015, Special Assistant to the U.S. President from 2015–2017, and visiting professor to Princeton Theological Seminary, Africa University in Zimbabwe, the University of Pretoria South Africa.
- Winch, Robert F. *Mate Selection: A Study of Complementary Needs*. New York: Harper & Brothers, 1958; 349 pp.
- Winchester, Simon. *The Professor and the Madman: A Tale of Murder, Insanity, and the Making of the Oxford English Dictionary*. New York: HarperCollins, 1998; 242 pp. Appeared also in London as *The Surgeon of Crowthorne: A Tale of Murder, Madness and the Love of Words*. See [www.SimonWinchester.com](http://www.SimonWinchester.com) for more. I have been mesmerized by several of Winchester’s books.
- . *Krakatoa: The Day the World Exploded: August 27, 1883*. New York: Harper Perennial, 2005; 432 pp.
- . *The Perfectionists: How Precision Engineers Created the Modern World*. New York: Harper Perennial, 2018; 416 pp.
- Wines, Enoch, and Theodore Dwight. *Report on the Prisons and Reformatories of the United States*. Albany: Vanbenthuyesen & Sons, 1867; 547 pp.
- . *The State of Prisons and of Child Saving Institutions in the Civilized World*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1880; 719 pp.
- Wines, Frederick H. *Punishment and Reformation*. New York: Crowell, 1919; 370 pp.
- Wingfield, Mark. “Biden Reestablishes Faith-based Partnerships Office and Names Melissa Rogers to Lead It.” *Baptist Press* (2-14-2021), <https://BaptistNews.com/article/biden-reestablishes-faith-based-partnerships-office-and-names-melissa-rogers-to-lead-it/>.
- Wischmeyer, Oda. *Love as Agape: The Early Christian Concept and Modern Discourse*.
-

- Translated by Wayne Coppins, Vol. 9 in Baylor-Mohr Studies in Early Christianity. Waco: Baylor University Press, 2021, 1st Mohr Siebeck, 2015; 335 pp. Wischmeyer is professor emeritus of New Testament and Ancient Judaism at the University of Erlangen-Nuremberg, and Coppins is professor of religion at the University of Georgia.
- Wise, Carroll A. *Pastoral Counseling: Theory and Practice*. New York: Harper and Row, 1951; 254 pp.
- Wittels, Fritz (1880-1950). *Critique of Love*. New York: Macaulay Company, 1929; 317 pp.
- Wollstonecraft, Mary (1759–1797). *A Vindication of the Rights of Woman*. Philadelphia: William Gibbons, 1792; 274 pp. She wrote in part as a response to Edmund Burke's *Reflections on the French Revolution* (1790) and a woman's perspective to Thomas Paine's (1737–1809) *Rights of Man: Being an Answer to Mr. Burke's Attack on the French Revolution* (London: J. S. Jordan, 1791; 171 pp.).
- Wolf, Greg. *Et Tu, Brute? A Short History of Political Murder*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2007; 224 pp. He is a professor of ancient history at University of St. Andrews, Scotland.
- Wolfe, Tom. *The Bonfire of the Vanities*. New York: Picador, 1987; 704 pp. TDCJ Rehab Division's "Moral Rehab" needs to look at this award-winning book's look at *morals* as minefields.
- Wood, Gordon S. *The Americanization of Benjamin Franklin*. New York: Penguin Press 2004; 299 pp. This was awarded the Julia Ward Howe Prize by the Boston Authors Club in 2005. He is the Alva O. Way University Professor and Professor of History Emeritus at Brown University, and in 2010 he was awarded the National Humanities Medal, the Churchill Bell by Colonial Williamsburg, and the Arthur M. Schlesinger Award from the Society of American Historians. In 2012 he received an award from the John Carter Brown Library and the John F. Kennedy Medal from the Massachusetts Historical Society. He also taught at Harvard. He is also the author of *Empire of Liberty: A History of the Early Republic, 1789-1815* which received the Association of American Publishers Award for history in 2009 and the American History Book Prize by the New York Historical Society for 2010.
- . *The Creation of the American Republic 1776–1787*. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press, 1969; 675 pp. For this he won the 1970 Bancroft Prize.
- . *The Radicalism of the American Revolution*. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1992; 457 pp. This won the Pulitzer Prize for History and the Ralph Waldo Emerson Prize in 1993.
- Wood, Peter W. *1620: A Critical Response to the 1619*. New York: Encounter Books, 2020; 272 pp. He is the president of the National Association of Scholars, of which he was its director and was provost and professor of anthropology of the Christian private The King's College in New York City (2005–2007). He is editor-in-chief of the journal *Academic Questions* and received the Jeane Kirkpatrick Prize for academic freedom and the Caldwell Award for Leadership in Higher Education from the John Locke Foundation.
- . *A Bee in the Mouth: Anger in America Now*. Encounter, 2007; 304 pp.
- . *Diversity: The Invention of a Concept*. Encounter, 2003; 336 pp.
- Woodall, James, Jane South, Rachael Dixey, Nick de Viggiani, and William Penson. "Expert Views of Peer-based Interventions for Prisoner Health." *International Journal of Prisoner Health* 11, No. 2 (2015): 87–97.
- Wooden, Wayne S., and Jay Parker. *Men Behind Bars: Sexual Exploitation In Prison*. Boston: Da Capo, 1984; 264 pp. Wooden was a professor of sociology at the University of

- Pennsylvania and coordinator for criminal justice and corrections and then then professor emeritus of sociology at the California State Polytechnic University, and Parker was a former prisoner and then became a therapist in the field of chemical dependency rehabilitation.
- Wooldredge, John, and Paula Smith, eds. *Oxford Handbook on Prisons and Imprisonment*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2018; 776 pp.
- Worthington Jr., Everett L., ed., *Handbook of Forgiveness*, 1st Ed. (New York: Routledge, 2005; 596 pp.). Worthington is the Commonwealth Professor Emeritus working of the Department of Psychology at Virginia Commonwealth University, the author of 40 book and over 450 articles mostly on forgiveness, marriage, and family; he is the founding editor of *Marriage and Family: A Christian Journal*, and 1999–2005 he was executive director for A Campaign for Forgiveness Research, [www.EvWorthington-forgiveness.com](http://www.EvWorthington-forgiveness.com) and [https://greatergood.berkeley.edu/profile/everett\\_worthington](https://greatergood.berkeley.edu/profile/everett_worthington).
- , and Nathaniel G. Wade, eds. *Handbook of Forgiveness*, 2nd Ed. New York: Routledge, 2020; 397 pp. Wade is director of training in the APA-accredited counseling psychology program, professor of psychology at Iowa State University, and the author of 100 articles.
- . “Science of Forgiveness,” (April 2020): 4, [www.Templeton.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/06/Forgiveness\\_final.pdf](http://www.Templeton.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/06/Forgiveness_final.pdf); see [www.Templeton.org/discoveries/forgiveness](http://www.Templeton.org/discoveries/forgiveness).
- Wright, Kevin A. “The Private Prison.” Chapter 9 in “The Private Prison,” “The Private Prison.” Chapter 9 in *The American Prison: Imagining a Different Future*, edited by Francis T. Cullen, Cheryl L. Jonson, and Mary K. Stohr (Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage, 2014; 304 pp.; 173–191), 185. See [www.academia.edu/3792697/The\\_Private\\_Prison](http://www.academia.edu/3792697/The_Private_Prison).
- Wright, Kevin N. “Management-Staff Relations: Issues in Leadership, Ethics, and Values.” Chapter 24, *Correctional Ethics*, edited by John Kleinig (Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2006; 618 pp.). Originally in John Kleinig and Margaret Leland Smith, eds, *Discretion, Community and Correctional Ethics* (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2001; 272 pp.), 203–218. Wright is director of the Center for Correctional Solutions, Arizona State University.
- , and Scott H. Decker, eds., *Criminology and Public Policy: Putting Theory to Work*, 2nd Ed. Philadelphia: Temple University Press, 2018; 286 pp.
- Wuthnow, Robert. *Saving America?: Faith-based Services and the Future of Civil Society*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2004; 376 pp. Wuthnow is the Gerhard R. Andlinger ’52 Professor of Sociology and Director of the Center for the Study of Religion at Princeton University.
- . *The Restructuring of American Religion: Society and Faith since World War II*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1989; 392 pp.
- Wygant, Dustin B., Dustin A. Pardini, Abigail A. Marsh, and Christopher J. Patrick. “Understanding Psychopathy: Where We Are, Where We Can Go.” Chapter 31, in *Handbook of Psychopathy*, 2nd. Ed., edited by Christopher J. Patrick (2018; 848 pp.), 755–778. Wygant is a professor of psychology at Eastern Kentucky University, Pardini a professor of criminology at Arizona State University, Marsh professor of psychology at Georgetown University, and Patrick distinguished research professor of psychology at Florida State University.
- Wyller, Arne A. *Creating Consciousness: Science as the Language of God*. Denver, CO: Divina, 1999; 302 pp. Wyller was professor of the Royal Swedish Academy and director of its solar observatory in Capri, Italy.



Wynkoop, Mildred Bangs. *A Theology of Love*. Kansas City, MO: Beacon Hill, 1972; 410 pp.  
**Y.**

Yochelson, Samuel (1906–1976), and Stanton Samenow. *The Criminal Personality*: vol. I. *Profile for Change*; Vol. II, *Change Process*; Vol. III, *Drug User*. Lanham, MD: Jason Aronson, an imprint of Rowman & Littlefield, vol I, 2000 [1976], 552 pp.; vol II, 1995 [1977], 592 pp.; Vol III. 2000 [1986], 384 pp.

Yvonne Jewkes, Ben Crewe, and Jamie Bennett, eds. 2nd Ed. *Handbook on Prisons*. New York: Routledge, 2016; 756 pp.

**Z.**

Zagaris, Bruce. “Finnish Penal System: Recent Reforms.” *New England Journal of Prison Law* 3, No. 2 (Spring 1977): 437–486.

*Zelman v. Sommons-Harris*, 536 U.S. (2002).

Zimbardo, Philip G. *The Lucifer Effect: Understanding How Good People Turn Evil*. New York: Random House, 2007; 576 pp. He is professor emeritus of psychology at Stanford University and taught at Yale University, New York University, Columbia University.

Zodhiates, Spiros. *To Love is to Live—An Exposition of 1 Corinthians 13, Based upon the Original Greek*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1967; 350 pp.

*Zorach v. Clausen*, 343 U.S. 306 (1952).

Zoukis, Christopher. *Federal Prison Handbook: The Definitive Guide to Surviving the Federal Bureau of Prisons*. Sullivans Island, SC: Middle Street Publishing, 2017; 521 pp.

Zubeck, Pam. “Air Force Deems Chaplain’s Call Appropriate,” *GAZETTE* (Colo. Springs), Apr. 27, 2005, which also obtained a copy of the July 2004 Yale report.

Zurlo, Gina. *Global Christianity: A Guide to the World’s Largest Religion from Afghanistan to Zimbabwe*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 352 pp. She is the associate director of the Center for the Study of Global Christianity at Gordon-Conwell Theological Seminary in South Hamilton, Massachusetts, and a research fellow at Boston University’s Institute on Culture, Religion, and World Affairs, and is coeditor of the World Christian Database and coauthor of the *World Christian Encyclopedia*, 3rd Edition (Edinburgh University Press, 2019; 1,000 pp.). The standard for where Christianity is today, listed by country, noting that next to the U.S. in descending order Brazil, Mexico, Russia, and China have the most Christians, and nice summary of *World Christian Encyclopedia*.

———, and Todd M. Johnson. *World Christian Encyclopedia*, 3rd Edition. Edinburgh University Press, 2019; 1,000 pp. Massive and unprecedented work on religious Christian demography.

## **2a. Cases for Abolition of Prisons**

All India Jail Manual Committee. *Model Prison Manual*. Faridabad: Government of India Press, 1970; 337 pp. Interestingly, their 2003 manual was still allowing “Open Colony” where family of the prisoner can come and live with him,  
<https://bprd.nic.in/WriteReadData/userfiles/file/5230647148-Model%20Prison%20Manual.pdf>, accessed 7-30-21, 245ff.

Bowker, Lee H. “Exile, Banishment and Transportation.” *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* 24, No. 1 (Jan. 1, 1980): 67–80, which began with the option of a murderer leaving ancient Greece in 508 B.C., quickly moving to Rome then the Middle Ages, into the present.

- . Bowker, Lee H. *Prison Victimization: A Gruesome Catalog of Unintended Punishment*. New York: Elsevier, 1980; 231 pp. Bowker was a professor of sociology at Humboldt State University (see fn. 1611 for more on him).
- Braithwaite, John. “Restorative Justice and a Better Future.” In Eugene McLaughlin, Ross Fergusson, Gordon Hughes, and Louise Westmarland, eds, *Restorative Justice: Critical Issues* (London: Sage, 2003; 238 pp.).
- Carlen, Pat. *Alternatives to Women’s Imprisonment*. Milton Keynes: Open University Press, 1990; 137 pp.
- Cavan, Ruth S., and Eugene S. Zemans. “Marital Relationships of Prisoners in Twenty-Eight Countries.” *Journal of Criminal Law, Criminology and Police Science* 49, No. 2 (1958): 133–139, which detailed open prisons in Sweden and other places that allowed wives to visit and in some cases the prisoner to leave for days and return; India, Pakistan, the Philippines let families come and live with prisoner on prison grounds.
- Chaneles, Sol. *The Open Prison: Saving Their Lives and Our Money*. New York: Dial, 1973; 205 pp.
- Christie, Nils. *Crime Control as Industry: Towards Gulags Western Style*. New York: Routledge, 1993. See also [www.CriticalResistance.org](http://www.CriticalResistance.org) and [www.Alternatives2Prison.uk.com](http://www.Alternatives2Prison.uk.com).
- Davis, Angela Y. *Are Prisons Obsolete?* New York: Seven Sisters, 2003; 128 pp.
- Esteva, Diego Pulido. *Las Islas Mariás: Historia De Una Colonia Penal*. Juárez: Instituto Nacional de Antropología e Historia, 2017; 232 pp.
- Jewell, Donald P. “Mexico’s Tres Marias Penal Colony.” *Journal of Criminal Law, Criminology and Police Science* 48 (1957): 410–413.
- Jewkes, Yvonne, ed. *Handbook on Prisons*. Willan Publishing, 2007; 778 pp.
- Julia Sudbury, “A World Without Prisons? Resisting Militarism, Globalized Punishment and Empire,” *Social Justice* 31 (2004): 9–30.
- Mathiesen, Thomas. *Prison on Trial*, 3rd Ed. Waterside Press Criminal Policy. London: Sage, 2000; 192 pp. McMahon is professor of sociology of law at the University of Oslo and one of the founders of the Norwegian Association for Penal Reform. His widely acclaimed works include *The Defences of the Weak* (1995), *Across the Boundaries of Organizations* (1971), *The Politics of Abolition* (1974), *Law, Society and Political Action* (1980), *Silently Silenced: Essays on the Creation of Acquiescence in Modern Society* (First English Edition, 2004), and *Towards a Surveillant Society: The Rise of Surveillance Systems in Europe* (2013).
- McLaughlin, Eugene, Ross Fergusson, Gordon Hughes, and Louise Westmarland, eds. *Restorative Justice: Critical Issues*. London: Sage, 2003; 238 pp.
- Palacios, Piña y. *La Colonia Penaldelas Islas Mariás*. Mexico City: Ediciones Botas, 1970; 238 pp.
- Quigley, William P. “Louisiana Angola Penitentiary: Past Time to Close.” *Loyola Journal of Public Interest Law* 19, No. 163 (11-31-2018; 61 pp.): 164–222, Loyola University New Orleans College of Law Research Paper No. 2019-01, [https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=3326931](https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=3326931); notice too, that the pdf is posted completely open, which means one can select text and search for any word therein. Quigley is professor emeritus of law and director of the Law Clinic and the Gillis Long Poverty Law Center at Loyola University New Orleans for more than 30 years. He served as counsel with a wide range of public interest orgs including Katrina social justice issues, public housing, voting rights, death penalty, living wage, human rights,

civil liberties, educational reform, constitutional rights and civil disobedience, including litigating numerous cases with the NAACP Legal Defense and Educational Fund, the Advancement Project, and with the ACLU of Louisiana where he was General Counsel for over 15 years. He has been an active lawyer with School of the Americas Watch and the Institute for Justice and Democracy in Haiti and served as legal director of the Center for Constitutional Rights in NYC from 2009 to 2011 before returning to Loyola. Bill is the author of *Ending Poverty As We Know It: Guaranteeing A Right to A Job At A Living Wage* (2003) other books and papers. In 2003, he was named the Pope Paul VI National Teacher of Peace by Pax Christi USA. He is the recipient of the 2004 SALT Teaching Award presented by the Society of American Law Teachers, awarded the Stanford Law School National Public Service Award in 2006, the 2006 Camille Gravel Civil Pro Bono Award from the Federal Bar Association New Orleans Chapter, and the 2006 National Lawyers Guild Ernie Goodman award.

Ryan, Mick, and Joe Sim. "Campaigning For and Campaigning Against Prisons: Excavating and Reaffirming the Case for Prison Abolition." Chapter 30, 696–718) in *Handbook on Prisons*, edited by Yvonne Jewkes (Willan Publishing, 2007; 778 pp.). Ryan is a professor of penal politics at the University of Greenwich, teacher in criminology, and Sim who is a professor of criminology at the Liverpool John Moores University. In the 1970s, Ryan was part of the governing nucleus of Radical Alternatives to Prison (RAP) and both Ryan and Sim are members of the editorial collective of RAP's journal, *The Abolitionist*.

West, W. Gordan, and Ruth Morris, eds. *The Case for Penal Abolition*. Toronto: Canadian Scholars, 2000; 362 pp.

Zagaris, Bruce. "Finnish Penal System: Recent Reforms." *New England Journal of Prison Law* 3, No. 2 (Spring 1977): 437–486.

## 2b. Primary Internet Links

These 252 links were not all, as many were just auxiliary to a topic in a footnote left in the reference above. As mentioned, perhaps about 50 were not even in the footnotes in the text, as some were simply removed to save additional space.

[http://app.lla.state.la.us/PublicReports.nsf/0/55DE748EC2743692862580AD0075AD64/\\$FILE/000122DF.pdf](http://app.lla.state.la.us/PublicReports.nsf/0/55DE748EC2743692862580AD0075AD64/$FILE/000122DF.pdf), Harris, Roger W. Louisiana Legislative Auditor, "Investigative Audit," State Penitentiary at Angola (1-17-2017).

<http://twitter.com/GroveCNorwood>.

<https://dictionary.apa.org/pastoral-counseling>.

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The\\_Negro\\_Motorist\\_Green\\_Book](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Negro_Motorist_Green_Book).

[https://nces.ed.gov/programs/digest/d18/tables/dt18\\_317.40.asp](https://nces.ed.gov/programs/digest/d18/tables/dt18_317.40.asp), National Center Educational Statistics.

<https://ncse.ngo/rise-and-fall-louisiana-creationism-law>.

[www.25Years.KirkCenter.org](http://www.25Years.KirkCenter.org).

[www.ACLJ.org](http://www.ACLJ.org).

[www.AFSC.org](http://www.AFSC.org), American Friends Service Committee.

[www.Aftermath-Surviving-Psychopathy.org](http://www.Aftermath-Surviving-Psychopathy.org). Aftermath: Surviving Psychopathy Foundation, a non-profit organization providing information and support for victims of psychopathy.

[www.AlbertEllis.org](http://www.AlbertEllis.org).

- [www.AngolaMuseum.org/history-of-angola](http://www.AngolaMuseum.org/history-of-angola).  
[www.AngolaMuseum.org/history-of-angola](http://www.AngolaMuseum.org/history-of-angola).  
[www.AnswersInGenesis.org](http://www.AnswersInGenesis.org).  
[www.ArkEncounter.com](http://www.ArkEncounter.com), Petersburg, KY.  
[www.ARM.org](http://www.ARM.org).  
[www.Atheists.org](http://www.Atheists.org).  
[www.AU.org](http://www.AU.org).  
[www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/warden-saw-only-one-answer-for-troubled-la-prison-christ](http://www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/warden-saw-only-one-answer-for-troubled-la-prison-christ).  
[www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/sbc-life-articles/inmates-set-free-in-christ](http://www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/sbc-life-articles/inmates-set-free-in-christ).  
[www.Baylor.edu/truett](http://www.Baylor.edu/truett).  
[www.BaylorISR.org](http://www.BaylorISR.org), an astounding resource with perhaps the largest collection of links to first-rate articles on the *value* of religion to every aspect of life.  
[www.BaylorISR.org/about-baylorist/distinguished-professors/byron-r-johnson](http://www.BaylorISR.org/about-baylorist/distinguished-professors/byron-r-johnson).  
[www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf](http://www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf). Sung Joon Jang, Byron R. Johnson, Joshua Hays, Michael Hallett, and Grant Duwe. “Prisoners Helping Prisoners Change: A Study of Inmate Field Ministers Within Texas Prisons.” *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* 64, No. 5 (April 2020; online Sept. 2019): 470–497.  
[www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf](http://www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/Jang-et-al.-IJOTCC-2019.pdf). Sung Joon Jang, Byron R. Johnson, Joshua Hays, Michael Hallett, and Grant Duwe. “Prisoners Helping Prisoners Change: A Study of Inmate Field Ministers Within Texas Prisons.” *International Journal of Offender Therapy and Comparative Criminology* 64, No. 5 (April 2020; online Sept. 2019): 470–497.  
[www.BCM.edu/departments/psychiatry-and-behavioral-sciences](http://www.BCM.edu/departments/psychiatry-and-behavioral-sciences).  
[www.Blackaby.org](http://www.Blackaby.org). Henry Blackaby of *Experiencing God* fame. See my critique of [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Experiencing-God.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Experiencing-God.pdf).  
[www.BOP.gov/about/history/past\\_directors.jsp](http://www.BOP.gov/about/history/past_directors.jsp) for a nice flip-through of four FBOP directors.  
[www.BridgesOfAmerica.com](http://www.BridgesOfAmerica.com), org founded by Frank Costantino.  
[www.Britannica.com/biography/Johann-Tetzel](http://www.Britannica.com/biography/Johann-Tetzel).  
[www.Britannica.com/event/Ninety-five-Theses](http://www.Britannica.com/event/Ninety-five-Theses).  
[www.Brookings.edu/experts/john-j-Dilulio](http://www.Brookings.edu/experts/john-j-Dilulio).  
[www.CCCU.org](http://www.CCCU.org), Council of Christian Colleges and Universities.  
[www.CenterForInquiry.org](http://www.CenterForInquiry.org).  
[www.CGU.edu/news/2014/07/shermer](http://www.CGU.edu/news/2014/07/shermer).  
[www.ChapelofHope.org](http://www.ChapelofHope.org).  
[www.ChapelofHope.org](http://www.ChapelofHope.org). COH folded for lack of support, and Frank Graham’s health and his wife’s health deteriorated. Perhaps some TDCJ interest died when he became a leader in Dallas in 2011 to help save the chaplaincy department.  
[www.CharacterCounts.org](http://www.CharacterCounts.org).  
[www.Chick.com](http://www.Chick.com). Has 47 categories of tracts, claim translations in 100 languages and over 900 million sold. Disgustingly anti-Catholic.  
[www.ChristianityToday.com/better-samaritan/2021/may/why-christians-should-be-troubled-by-new-god-bless-usa-bibl.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/better-samaritan/2021/may/why-christians-should-be-troubled-by-new-god-bless-usa-bibl.html).  
[www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2004/may/5.39.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/ct/2004/may/5.39.html), Cain’s Angola.

[www.ChristiansAgainstChristianNationalism.org/statement](http://www.ChristiansAgainstChristianNationalism.org/statement).  
[www.CorrectionalChaplains.org](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org), for American Correctional Chaplains Association, ACCA, was the first affiliate in 1885 with the American Corrections Association.  
[www.CorrectionalChaplains.org](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org).  
[www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/certification.htm#categories](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/certification.htm#categories), for ACCA chaplain levels of certification, bearing in mind that RPD has for 25 years promoted the lowest qualified of the applicant pool.  
[www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayDrumTheFaithFactorCCPNov-Dec2017.pdf](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayDrumTheFaithFactorCCPNov-Dec2017.pdf).  
[www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayMiller-DrumCCPMarchApril2019.pdf](http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org/documents/CorrectionsTodayMiller-DrumCCPMarchApril2019.pdf).  
[www.CreationMuseum.org](http://www.CreationMuseum.org).  
[www.CSLewis.com/us](http://www.CSLewis.com/us).  
[www.DanielBergner.com](http://www.DanielBergner.com).  
[www.DobsonLibrary.com/resource/article/cfeb58f0-967e-4bd5-afbe-7e12206d5ffb](http://www.DobsonLibrary.com/resource/article/cfeb58f0-967e-4bd5-afbe-7e12206d5ffb), Bundy was arrested on 2-15-78, sentenced to death on 7-31-79, and ten years later executed on 1-24-89 at 7:15 a.m. See also <https://castimonia.org/wp-content/uploads/2013/01/ted-bundy-interview-transcript1.pdf>, for the video <https://castimonia.org/resources/recovery-videos/interview-with-serial-killer-ted-bundy-by-james-dobson/>.  
[www.Edge.org/conversation/kevin\\_kelly-the-technium](http://www.Edge.org/conversation/kevin_kelly-the-technium).  
[www.ElaineHatfield.com](http://www.ElaineHatfield.com).  
[www.ElaineHatfield.com/uploads/3/4/5/2/34523593/26.\\_hatfield\\_1983.pdf](http://www.ElaineHatfield.com/uploads/3/4/5/2/34523593/26._hatfield_1983.pdf).  
[www.Erikson.edu](http://www.Erikson.edu), Erikson Institute, Chicago,  
[www.EvWorthington-Forgiveness.com/reach-forgiveness-of-others](http://www.EvWorthington-Forgiveness.com/reach-forgiveness-of-others).  
[www.FFRF.org](http://www.FFRF.org), Freedom from Religion Foundation.  
[www.FIAVolunteers.org](http://www.FIAVolunteers.org), Faith In Action network.  
[www.FirstThings.com/article/2015/04/a-real-theocrat](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2015/04/a-real-theocrat). Mouw's "A Real Theocrat: A Review of *Christian Reconstructionism* by Michael J. McVicar."  
[www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/adversary-culture-in-2020](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/adversary-culture-in-2020).  
[www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/Evangelicals-and-race-theory](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2021/02/Evangelicals-and-race-theory).  
[www.FreeAtLastPrisonMinistries.org](http://www.FreeAtLastPrisonMinistries.org), founded by Chaplain John C. Bayer.  
[www.GaryNorth.com/freebooks/docs/pdf/intro\\_to\\_christian\\_economics.pdf](http://www.GaryNorth.com/freebooks/docs/pdf/intro_to_christian_economics.pdf).  
[www.GlobalPrisonSeminaries.org](http://www.GlobalPrisonSeminaries.org).  
[www.GodBlessTheUSABible.com](http://www.GodBlessTheUSABible.com). *American Patriot Bible*. Nashville: Thomas Nelson, 2012.  
[www.GuideStar.org](http://www.GuideStar.org), one of a view that evaluate and post Form 990s.  
[www.Hare.org/references/SalekinBJP2016.pdf](http://www.Hare.org/references/SalekinBJP2016.pdf).  
[www.Harpers.org/archive/1998/02/god-bless-this-rodeo](http://www.Harpers.org/archive/1998/02/god-bless-this-rodeo).  
[www.HaydenPlanetarium.org/tyson/about/cv.php](http://www.HaydenPlanetarium.org/tyson/about/cv.php).  
[www.HealthLine.com/health/mental-health/transference#countertransference](http://www.HealthLine.com/health/mental-health/transference#countertransference).  
[www.HeartOfTexasfoundation.org/doctrine](http://www.HeartOfTexasfoundation.org/doctrine).  
[www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/front-line-spiritual-responders](http://www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/front-line-spiritual-responders).  
[www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/tag/darrington-unit/page/7/](http://www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/tag/darrington-unit/page/7/), accessed 8-4-21.  
[www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/vision](http://www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/vision). Grove Norwood's foundation for funding the prison seminaries.  
[www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/what-makes-us-different/](http://www.HeartOfTexasFoundation.org/what-makes-us-different/).



- [www.HeartOfTexasTheMovie.com](http://www.HeartOfTexasTheMovie.com).
- [www.HRW.org/reports/2001/prison/report.html](http://www.HRW.org/reports/2001/prison/report.html), Human Rights Watch. *No Escape: Male Rape in U.S Prison Report*. (2001).
- [www.ICMC.net](http://www.ICMC.net), International Catholic Migration Commission.
- [www.ICR.org](http://www.ICR.org).
- [www.IndependentSector.org/volunteer\\_time](http://www.IndependentSector.org/volunteer_time). The Independent Sector is used by industries all across the U.S. When that was first brought to TDCJ’s attention in 2000, the development of an independent Volunteer Services was initiated. Still, 95% of all TDCJ volunteers come for religious reasons. See [www.IndependentSector.org/value-of-volunteer-time-2021](http://www.IndependentSector.org/value-of-volunteer-time-2021), which on 5-18-21, rate was \$28.54.
- [www.InterFaithAlliance.org](http://www.InterFaithAlliance.org).
- [www.JacobsLadderCenter.com](http://www.JacobsLadderCenter.com).
- [www.JillSmolowe.com](http://www.JillSmolowe.com).
- [www.JosephsonInstitute.org](http://www.JosephsonInstitute.org).
- [www.Josh.org/jesus-liar-lunatic-lord](http://www.Josh.org/jesus-liar-lunatic-lord). Referencing C.S. Lewis from [www.CSLewis.com/us](http://www.CSLewis.com/us), saying C.S. Lewis popularized the Trilemma argument, though its roots are in the writings of Scottish Professor of Hebrew and Oriental Languages John Duncan (1796–1870) at New College, Edinburgh, also known as “Rabbi” Duncan, and in Watchman Nee’s *Normal Christian Faith* (Anaheim, CA: Living Stream Ministry [publishes Nee’s book], 1997, 1st 1936 ; 213 pp.).
- [www.KirkCenter.org](http://www.KirkCenter.org).
- [www.Learner.org/wp-content/interactive/psychology/history/history\\_nonflash.html](http://www.Learner.org/wp-content/interactive/psychology/history/history_nonflash.html).
- [www.LibertyMagazine.org/article/the-story-of-inner-change-freedom-initiative](http://www.LibertyMagazine.org/article/the-story-of-inner-change-freedom-initiative).
- [www.LIU.edu/polk](http://www.LIU.edu/polk), George Polk Award namesake: “In May 1948, the body of CBS correspondent George Polk was found floating in Salonika Bay, Greece. His hands and feet were bound and he had been shot in the back of the head. It is widely accepted that he was assassinated, but the mystery of who did it remains unsolved. Polk, 34 years old, was a rising star at the network and was preparing to return to the United States to take up a Nieman Fellowship at Harvard University. Seven months before his death he had married Rea Coconis, a Greek national.”
- [www.LogCabin.org/about-us/our-history](http://www.LogCabin.org/about-us/our-history), Texas Log Cabin Republicans.
- [www.Manhattan-Institute.org/html/religion-forgotten-factor-cutting-youth-crime-and-saving-risk-urban-youth-5880.html](http://www.Manhattan-Institute.org/html/religion-forgotten-factor-cutting-youth-crime-and-saving-risk-urban-youth-5880.html).
- [www.Manhattan-Institute.org/pdf/crrucs\\_innerchange.pdf](http://www.Manhattan-Institute.org/pdf/crrucs_innerchange.pdf). Johnson, Bryon R., and D. B. Larson. *The InnerChange Freedom Initiative: A Preliminary Evaluation of a Faith-Based Prison Programme*. University of Pennsylvania: Center for Research on Religious and Urban Civil Society, 2003; 59 pp.
- [www.MarineBand.marines.mil/about/library-and-archives/the-marines-hymn](http://www.MarineBand.marines.mil/about/library-and-archives/the-marines-hymn).
- [www.MDPI.com/books/pdfdownload/book/856](http://www.MDPI.com/books/pdfdownload/book/856). Kent R. Kerley, ed., *Religion and Crime: Theory, Research, and Practice* (Basel: MDPI, 2018; 274 pp.). Kerley is professor and chair in the Department of Criminology and Criminal Justice at the University of Texas at Arlington.
- [www.Mentalhelp.net/psychotherapy/psychoanalysis/](http://www.Mentalhelp.net/psychotherapy/psychoanalysis/), with a “brief” analysis taking 20-30 sessions and a full analysis taking three to seven years.
- [www.MichaelShermer.com](http://www.MichaelShermer.com).
- [www.MotherJones.com/media/2010/03/interview-wilbert-rideau-angola-prison/](http://www.MotherJones.com/media/2010/03/interview-wilbert-rideau-angola-prison/).

[www.MotherJones.com/politics/2011/07/burl-cain-angola-prison](http://www.MotherJones.com/politics/2011/07/burl-cain-angola-prison).

[www.MotherJones.com/politics/2021/04/how-a-feud-between-2-tea-party-leaders-helped-lay-the-groundwork-for-the-capitol-insurrection/](http://www.MotherJones.com/politics/2021/04/how-a-feud-between-2-tea-party-leaders-helped-lay-the-groundwork-for-the-capitol-insurrection/).

[www.MTSU.edu/first-amendment/article/1219/john-leland](http://www.MTSU.edu/first-amendment/article/1219/john-leland).

[www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/209350.pdf](http://www.NCJRS.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/209350.pdf).

[www.NewCovenantBellville.org](http://www.NewCovenantBellville.org), Norwoods' new church, declares itself a Southern Baptist Church and affiliated with the Southern Baptists of Texas Convention.

[www.NOBTS.edu/\\_resources/pdf/studentservices/NOBTSHandbook.pdf](http://www.NOBTS.edu/_resources/pdf/studentservices/NOBTSHandbook.pdf).

[www.NOBTS.edu/news/articles/2015/nobts-angola-prison-celebrates-20-years-of-changing-lives-with-new-facility.html](http://www.NOBTS.edu/news/articles/2015/nobts-angola-prison-celebrates-20-years-of-changing-lives-with-new-facility.html). Marilyn Steward, "NOBTS Angola Prison Celebrates 20 Years of Changing Lives with New Facility." NOBTS News (9-8-15), Also, Louisiana Baptist Convention Dir. of Missions John Hebert told the graduates that the 1,639 churches of the LBC stand behind them, supporting the program annually through the Georgia Barnette State Missions Offering.

[www.NOLA.com/news/politics/article\\_987176f3-8571-543b-b331-186b8077a7cf.html](http://www.NOLA.com/news/politics/article_987176f3-8571-543b-b331-186b8077a7cf.html).

[www.NYBooks.com/articles/2009/03/26/what-you-can-learn-from-reinhold-niebuhr](http://www.NYBooks.com/articles/2009/03/26/what-you-can-learn-from-reinhold-niebuhr).

[www.NYTimes.com/interactive/2019/08/14/magazine/1619-america-slavery.html](http://www.NYTimes.com/interactive/2019/08/14/magazine/1619-america-slavery.html).

[www.OpenSourceChaplaincy.com](http://www.OpenSourceChaplaincy.com).

[www.OPM.gov/combined-federal-campaign](http://www.OPM.gov/combined-federal-campaign).

[www.PewForum.org/2012/03/22/prison-chaplains-exec](http://www.PewForum.org/2012/03/22/prison-chaplains-exec).

[www.PewResearch.org/politics/2006/08/24/many-americans-uneasy-with-mix-of-religion-and-politics](http://www.PewResearch.org/politics/2006/08/24/many-americans-uneasy-with-mix-of-religion-and-politics).

[www.PhilanthropyNewsDigest.org/news/arnold-ventures-awards-17-million-for-new-prison-reform-initiative](http://www.PhilanthropyNewsDigest.org/news/arnold-ventures-awards-17-million-for-new-prison-reform-initiative). TDCJ opted *not* to pursue this. See the report in May 2019 of the award.

[www.PREAResourceCenter.org/about/prison-rape-elimination-act-prea](http://www.PREAResourceCenter.org/about/prison-rape-elimination-act-prea).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/100000-Moms.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/100000-Moms.pdf), the 15-year-old effort of the 100,000 Mothers' Parole Option that utilizes in a *definitive* manner the experience of staff.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/100000-Moms.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/100000-Moms.pdf). Appendix The Last, 100,000 Mothers 1% Certianty Parole Option in Appendix The Last, a now 15-plus year initiative, which would revolution prison, in-prison behavior, correct a gross injustice.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/Arena.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Arena.pdf).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy), largest collection of docs on prison chaplaincy in the U.S.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy), perhaps the largest collection of documents on prison staff chaplaincy in the world.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain\\_Pt\\_1\\_Proposal\\_2000.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain_Pt_1_Proposal_2000.pdf).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain\\_Pt\\_1\\_Proposal\\_2000.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain_Pt_1_Proposal_2000.pdf).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain\\_Pt\\_1\\_Proposal\\_2000.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/01-Chaplain_Pt_1_Proposal_2000.pdf). The 100-page Chaplain Profession Equity proposal for 2001; the performance measures were summed in our CPE Fact Sheet that I wrote, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/CPE-2000.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/CPE-2000.pdf), and we circulated in Austin.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain\\_California\\_1991.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain_California_1991.htm).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain\\_California\\_2001.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain_California_2001.pdf).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy-Cumulative-2010-12.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy-Cumulative-2010-12.pdf). Set of chaplaincy statistics.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy-Cumulative-FY2010-11.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy-Cumulative-FY2010-11.pdf).

- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain-Etymology.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain-Etymology.pdf), quotes from *Oxford English Dictionary*. Yet, the earliest prison *literature* dates back much further.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Desert\\_Storm\\_Chaplaincy.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Desert_Storm_Chaplaincy.htm), where Senior Chaplain Michael Mantooth, who had a 220-hour Bachelor of Science, a 90-hour Master of Divinity from TCU, 2,000 hours of clinical pastoral education, 18 years as a Army Chaplain, 5 years in TDCJ.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FL-Chap-2001.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FL-Chap-2001.htm).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2010\\_Chaplaincy\\_Faiths.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2010_Chaplaincy_Faiths.pdf), Faith Percentages in TDCJ. These and data on Chaplaincy were covered up in 2011 when RPD Dir. Madeline Ortiz erased the Chaplaincy from the TDCJ budget. We fought and won it back against her wishes. She presented no paper substantiating her fiat. See *How We Saved Texas Prison Chaplaincy 2011—Immeasurable Value of Religion, Volunteers, and Their Chaplains*, with forewords by Jerry A. Madden, senior fellow for Right on Crime and 2011 chairman of the Texas House Corrections Committee (2015; 394 pp.), [www.preciousheart.net/Saved](http://www.preciousheart.net/Saved).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2010\\_Chaplaincy\\_Faiths.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2010_Chaplaincy_Faiths.pdf). First published breakdown and small longitudinal compilation, also in Maness, *How We Saved Texas Prison Chaplaincy 2011: Immeasurable Value of Religion, Volunteers and Their Chaplains* (2015; 440 pp.), 210–214.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2012\\_Chaplaincy.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FY2012_Chaplaincy.pdf). And only at [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy) will you find the full statistics for ten years on much more. See [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy-Cumulative-FY2010-11.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy-Cumulative-FY2010-11.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maness-1997.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maness-1997.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maryland\\_Study.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maryland_Study.htm).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison\\_Ministries.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison_Ministries.htm) for a very old list that Chaplaincy HQ used to maintain for the chaplains, perhaps circa 1995. Nothing has been done since to even attempt to network.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison\\_Ministries.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison_Ministries.htm).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TBCJ\\_2007-2019.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TBCJ_2007-2019.pdf), for the first TBCJ Board Word-Frequency Analysis in TDCJ history of 2007-2019 that yielded by another stunning revelation: not one public comment in any TBCJ meeting in 12 years was ever taken up by the TBCJ for action. Public comments were useless to the TBCJ. Compare [www.preciousheart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.preciousheart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls) for the first publication of 86,775 disciplinaries in TDCJ history, that indicated that no one involved in the Polunsky Fiasco got a single disciplinary, nor Michael Upshaw for cleaning contraband or any warden Chaplain David Collier.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TDCJ-Staff-Chaplain-2013-2014-2015-2016.xlsx](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TDCJ-Staff-Chaplain-2013-2014-2015-2016.xlsx)
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TDCJ-Staff-Chaplain-2013-2014-2015-2016.xlsx](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/TDCJ-Staff-Chaplain-2013-2014-2015-2016.xlsx).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Volunteer\\_Handbook-1994.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Volunteer_Handbook-1994.pdf), Michael G. Maness, *Religious Volunteers: A Few Helpful Hints* (Woodville, TX: Gib Lewis Chaplaincy, 1994; 21 pp.), first volunteer handbook in TDCJ, by Michael G. Maness.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Death-Chamber-Chaplains-2019.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Death-Chamber-Chaplains-2019.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/fm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm), on book, Maness, *Character Counts* (2010; 448 pp.).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Barton\\_Freemasonry.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Barton_Freemasonry.pdf). David Barton is perhaps one of the most read because of Dominionist views. When I did not receive a response, I looked up his corporation and wrote the officers. Barton’s representative said he did not have anything

to say.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Character.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Character.pdf), on 31 lists of character traits by orgs.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Original\\_Intent.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/fm/Original_Intent.pdf). Refutation of Barton's *Original Intent* (1996).

We challenged his lies, and he refused comment

[www.PreciousHeart.net/love](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/love), on Maness, *Would You Lie to Save a Life: a Theology of Love* (190; 432 pp.).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/love](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/love). Michael G. Maness's magnum opus, *Would You Lie To Save a Life? A Theology on the Ethics of Love*. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 1990; rev. 2007; 432 pp.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/Main\\_Archives/Divorce\\_Archive/Divorce\\_Main\\_Page.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Main_Archives/Divorce_Archive/Divorce_Main_Page.htm). The five main categories of books are Divorce Help (18 sections), Divorce Science & Arts (12 sections), Divorce in Religion (9 sections), Divorce Legal Works (9 sections), and Divorce International Works (24 sections, by country in alphabetical order, with two separate sections on Europe and South Africa).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/Main\\_Archives/Love\\_Archive/Love\\_Bib.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Main_Archives/Love_Archive/Love_Bib.htm).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf) (2011, 50 pp.)

[www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Maness-Faith-Based-Housing.pdf).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/message](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message). Maness byline articles under Message in a Bottle for the *Tyler County Booster*. I wrote over 50 biographical articles with more to come.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/message/Death-Penalty.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/message/Death-Penalty.pdf), Maness, "Federal Death Penalty Justified." *Tyler County Booster* (7-25-20; A5) and *Beaumont Enterprise* (7-23-20, 4A).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/08-Shawn-Wallace-TDCJ-Info-Officer-08-16-2013.MP3).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/14-Bryan\\_Collier-Maness-06-18-2013.MP3](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/14-Bryan_Collier-Maness-06-18-2013.MP3). Conference call with Dep. Dir. Bryan Collier with CID Dir. William Stephens and Jan Thornton with Maness on 06-18-13: Collier said Stephens was "sent" to Polunsky, gave appearance all was well, but no one wants to acknowledge years-long security breach or other problems, or the gravity of the exposure outlined in the 700-page *Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History* sent shortly after, and then I was interviewed as a "terrorist threat" on orders from TBCJ Chair Oliver Bell for "writing books," cleared, and then still no one to date has investigated or done anything about the *Book of Secrets*.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Bergeron-Angola.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Bergeron-Angola.pdf), Analysis of the Angola Prison's Moral Rehabilitation.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Big-50-Send.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Big-50-Send.pdf), all to whom was sent the *TDCJ Deep State Report*.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Big-50-Send.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Big-50-Send.pdf), all to whom was sent the *Deep State Report*.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Collier-01-21-14-Nothing.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Collier-01-21-14-Nothing.pdf), in response to *TDCJ Book of Secrets on the Longest Cover Up in TDCJ History: Case of the Enchanting Chaplain* (2013; 700 pp.), [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf), hard copy sent to Livingston, OIG, and Texas AG.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Minister-Reports.pdf). TDCJ. "Field Minister Reports," in which you see emails on clarification, the first of which includes open records request for any "reports" by the Field Ministers. Unbelievably sloppy and uninformative, even after ten years.

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Ministry-Job-Description.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Field-Ministry-Job-Description.pdf).

[www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/GoodmanUnit2017.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/GoodmanUnit2017.pdf), *TDCJ Book of Secrets Part II—Goodman*

- Unit Hiring Scam*, 180 pp. It is most detailed audit of a hiring package in TDCJ history showing violations on how a white warden hired a white career laundry man over a black U.S. Army combat veteran career chaplain!
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/HOTF-Inc.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/HOTF-Inc.pdf), HOTF incorporation papers.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/OIG-Investigation-Finale.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/OIG-Investigation-Finale.pdf), terrorist threat investigation of me for writing books and letters.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/OIG-Investigation-Finale.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/OIG-Investigation-Finale.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/OIG-Investigation-Finale.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/OIG-Investigation-Finale.pdf). TBCJ Chairman Oliver Bell weaponized OIG to investigate me as a “terrorist threat” for writing books,
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Pierce-2000-TDCJ-Application.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Pierce-2000-TDCJ-Application.pdf), Billy Pierce’s resume, show he was the lowest qualified director of chaplains in TDCJ until the hiring of Timothy Jones in 2018.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls), first publication in TDCJ History of 86,775 Disciplinary, no one in the Polunsky Fiasco got a disciplinary.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls). First published 10-Year Disciplinary Report 7-25-2003 to 7-25-2013 in TDCJ History on 86,775 disciplinary, and not one for anyone for the multitude of violations everyday at the Polunsky Chapel for 6 years.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls). First publication in TDCJ History of 86,775 Disciplinary, exposing no one in the Polunsky Fiasco got one disciplinary, not Michael Upshaw or Marvin Dunbar for cleaning contraband and clearing violators, or Chaplain David Collier, or the wardens shielding Collier.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Disc-10-Yrs-2003-2013.xls). First publication in TDCJ History of 86,775 Disciplinary, exposing no one in the Polunsky Fiasco got one disciplinary, not Michael Upshaw or Marvin Dunbar for cleaning contraband and clearing violators, or Chaplain David Collier, or the wardens shielding Collier. Yet what would a full analysis bring? What is the trend? In the elementary analysis, we see some trends and note them.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-No-Memo.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-No-Memo.pdf), OR request for legal opinion sought of TDCJ’s legal department or from the Texas AG, and there was none.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-No-Memo.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-No-Memo.pdf). Email from response from OGCopenrecords@tdcj.texas.gov on 10-30-20 to my request on 10-16-20. TDCJ did not seek or receive a brief on constitutionality of seminary program.
- [www.preciousheart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Seminary-Program.pdf](http://www.preciousheart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Seminary-Program.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Statistics-Recidivism.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Statistics-Recidivism.pdf). Compilation of the statistics from the 2011, 2013, 2015, 2017, and 2019 evaluations of ten programs, the first longitudinal study in TDCJ of such, where the PRSAP and PRTC showed the comparison group having lower recidivism versus those that completed the program for twelve years straight (PRSAP, Pre-Release Substance Abuse Program; PRTC, Pre-Release Therapeutic Community).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf), 12 years of stats on TDCJ RPD programs.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf), and do notice that a few programs have proven useless.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf), appears to be the *best* accounting of RPD, with two programs with zero progress.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf).



- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/TDCJ-Stats-12yrs.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Timothy-Jones-TDCJ-App-7-2018.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Timothy-Jones-TDCJ-App-7-2018.pdf), Timothy Jones' application, to date the lowest qualified deputy director of chaplains and religious services in TDCJ history.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/OIG/Treason.pdf), *Book of Secrets* (2013; 700 pp.).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved). Michael G. Maness's *How We Saved Texas Prison Chaplaincy 2011: Immeasurable Value of Religion, Volunteers and Their Chaplains*. Forewords by Jerry A. Madden, former chair of the Texas House Committee on Corrections 2011; Carol S. Vance, former chair of TBCJ and Harris County District Attorney 1966–79; Frank Graham, chairman of Chapels of Hope; Keith Bellamy, pastor of Woodville Church of Christ, and two others. Bloomington: AuthorHouse, 2015; 440 pp. Packed with chaplaincy statistics, none of which TDCJ has published in 25 years.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved/Appendix-10-First-Chaplaincy-Audit.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Saved/Appendix-10-First-Chaplaincy-Audit.pdf). Michael G. Maness, First Chaplaincy Audit in TDCJ history completed by Maness,
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Appendix-1-Transcripts.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Appendix-1-Transcripts.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2010-Chaplain-Sex-Abuse.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2010-Chaplain-Sex-Abuse.pdf). David M. Reutter, "Thou Shalt Not: Sexual Misconduct by Prison and Jail Chaplains." *Prison Legal News* 21, No. 9 (Sept. 2010): 1–9. Quote: "In Texas, the chaplain at the Lubbock County Jail, Gilbert Herrera, 55, was indicted on sexual misconduct charges on July 28, 1999, two days after being fired for insubordination because he refused to cooperate with an internal investigation. According to news reports, Chaplain Herrera had previously suffered from drug addiction and served time for burglary; he received a pardon from then-Texas governor Dolph Briscoe in 1978."
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2011-Stan-Moody-Maine-Chaplains-Window-Dressing.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2011-Stan-Moody-Maine-Chaplains-Window-Dressing.pdf). Stan Moody, "Chaplains Window Dressing in American Prisons." Personal letter (Manchester, ME: March 26, 2011; 2 pps; phone, 207-626-0594), documenting harassment of chaplains who stand up for civil rights.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2021-07-29-GPSF-Converence-Email.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2021-07-29-GPSF-Converence-Email.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2021-09-08-Grove-TRANSCRIPT.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/2021-09-08-Grove-TRANSCRIPT.pdf) for the full transcript of my recorded phone call with Grove Norwood on 9-8-21.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf). Michael Glover, "The Christian Warden." *The Angolite* (March–April 1995). See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Cain-1995.pdf). Michael Glover, "The Christian Warden." *The Angolite* (March–April 1995), See Appendix 6 for more *Angolite* articles.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Experiencing-God.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Experiencing-God.pdf). Maness' critique of Henry Blackaby's *Experiencing God* Phenomenon.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Form-990-15-17.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Form-990-15-17.pdf), Norwood Form 990s 2015–17: where 2017 Form 990 Schedule J listed breakdown Norwood base of \$75,000, bonus \$100,000, where 2018 no Schedule J. These salaries were from copies of Form 990s from the IRS, while the PDF compilation was from GuideStar.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Hazlewood.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Hazlewood.pdf), for C. F. Hazlewood's TDCJ application.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-College.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-College.pdf), the current curriculum, compared with [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/SWBTS-Curriculum.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/SWBTS-Curriculum.pdf), both with a single course in biblical counseling.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-Email.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/HOTF-Email.pdf).

- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Norwood-Pastor-Use.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Norwood-Pastor-Use.pdf), sent 7-15-21.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/OR-SWBTS-9-23-21.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/OR-SWBTS-9-23-21.pdf), after an OR request for a copy of the letter TDCJ sent to SWBTS, TDCJ did not keep it.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Religionists-1992.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Religionists-1992.pdf). Michael Glover, “The Religionists.” *The Angolite* (July–August 1992).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf). Wilbert Rideau and Billy Sinclair, illustrated by R. Troy Bridges, “The Sexual Jungle,” *The Angolite* (Nov–Dec, 1979). The article has been reprinted in all four editions of Burk Foster, Wilbert Rideau, and Douglas Dennis, eds., *The Wall Is Strong: Corrections in Louisiana* (Lafayette: Univ of Louisiana at Lafayette, 1991, 4th ed. 2014; 318 pp.), chapter 15, pages 151–176; and in Wilbert Rideau and Ron Wikberg, *Life Sentences: Rage and Survival Behind Bars* (New York: Random House, 1992), book two, chapter 4, 73–107, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/Sexual-Jungle.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/SWBTS-Curriculum.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/SWBTS-Curriculum.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/TDCJ-Field-Minister-Policy-2016.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/TDCJ-Field-Minister-Policy-2016.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/UTMB-Zero-TDCJ-Stats-2021.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/UTMB-Zero-TDCJ-Stats-2021.pdf), UTMB maintains no reports or gives nothing to TDCJ on DSM diagnoses.
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/UTMB-Zero-TDCJ-Stats-2021.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Seminary/UTMB-Zero-TDCJ-Stats-2021.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/ti](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/ti).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/ti/2011/Maness\\_Pastoral\\_Care\\_in\\_Prison.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/ti/2011/Maness_Pastoral_Care_in_Prison.pdf).
- [www.PreciousHeart.net/Volokh-Article.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Volokh-Article.pdf), “Do Faith-Based Prisons Work?”
- [www.PrisonersForChrist.org](http://www.PrisonersForChrist.org). Gregory E. von Tobel, *Prison Ministry Training. Part 1: Getting Started in Prison Ministry*, Vol. 1. CreateSpace, an imprint of Amazon, 2017; 106 pp.
- [www.PrisonFellowship.org/about/academy/academy-case-statement/](http://www.PrisonFellowship.org/about/academy/academy-case-statement/).
- [www.PrisonSeminaries.org](http://www.PrisonSeminaries.org), Global Prison Seminaries Foundation,
- [www.PrisonSeminaries.org](http://www.PrisonSeminaries.org). And [www.PrisonSeminaries.org/prison-seminary-model](http://www.PrisonSeminaries.org/prison-seminary-model) for color chart.
- [www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy\\_importance](http://www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy_importance).
- [www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy\\_importance](http://www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy_importance). Reprinted many places on web: Association of Clinical Pastoral Education, [www.ACPE.edu](http://www.ACPE.edu); Association of Professional Chaplains, [www.ProfessionalChaplains.org](http://www.ProfessionalChaplains.org); Canadian Association for Pastoral Practice and Education, [www.SpiritualCare.ca](http://www.SpiritualCare.ca); National Association of Catholic Chaplains, [www.NACC.org](http://www.NACC.org), Nashema: Association of Jewish Chaplains, [www.NAJC.org](http://www.NAJC.org).
- [www.PromiseKeepers.org](http://www.PromiseKeepers.org).
- [www.PsychologicalScience.org/observer/our-silver-and-golden-age](http://www.PsychologicalScience.org/observer/our-silver-and-golden-age).
- [www.PulitzerCenter.org/sites/default/files/full\\_issue\\_of\\_the\\_1619\\_project.pdf](http://www.PulitzerCenter.org/sites/default/files/full_issue_of_the_1619_project.pdf).
- [www.RJMNTexas.com/our-founder](http://www.RJMNTexas.com/our-founder).
- [www.Rove.com](http://www.Rove.com), where Karl Rove now serves on the University of Texas Chancellor’s Council Executive Committee, the Board of Trustees for the Texas Parks and Wildlife Foundation, the Texas State History Museum Foundation, and is member of the McDonald Observatory Board of Visitors and the Texas Philosophical Society. He has been a member of the Board of International Broadcasting, which oversaw the operations of Radio Free Europe and Radio Liberty, and the Boards of Regents at Texas Women’s University and East Texas State University. He was inducted into the Scandinavian-American Hall of Fame in 2009 and the American Association of Political Consultants Hall of Fame in 2012.

[www.SBC.net](http://www.SBC.net).

[www.scribd.com/document/249455442/Texas-Faith-in-Action-1996-pdf](http://www.scribd.com/document/249455442/Texas-Faith-in-Action-1996-pdf).

[www.StevenPinker.com](http://www.StevenPinker.com).

[www.SWBTS.edu/news/swbts-legacy-george-w-truett](http://www.SWBTS.edu/news/swbts-legacy-george-w-truett).

[www.SWBTS.edu/news/swbts-legacy-j-frank-norris](http://www.SWBTS.edu/news/swbts-legacy-j-frank-norris).

[www.TalkOrigins.org/faqs/edwards-v-aguillard/amicus1.html](http://www.TalkOrigins.org/faqs/edwards-v-aguillard/amicus1.html).

[www.TDCJ.state.tx.us/documents/Statistical\\_Report\\_FY2019.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.state.tx.us/documents/Statistical_Report_FY2019.pdf), TDCJ statistics review, few of which make into the annual review, and fewer are used for any strategic purpose, especially in RPD. And of the horde of statistics, there are and have not been any reported on chaplaincy.

[www.TDCJ.state.tx.us/documents/Statistical\\_Report\\_FY2019.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.state.tx.us/documents/Statistical_Report_FY2019.pdf).

[www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Annual\\_Review\\_2005.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Annual_Review_2005.pdf).

[www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Annual\\_Review\\_2019.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/Annual_Review_2019.pdf).

[www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/bfd/FY\\_2022-23\\_LAR.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/documents/bfd/FY_2022-23_LAR.pdf).

[www.TDCJ.texas.gov/TDCJ\\_chaplains.html](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/TDCJ_chaplains.html), Pastor Larry Miles, TBCJ Member, on TDCJ chaplaincy. From an open records request, this was posted on July 7, 2017. Links included in the article were: for chaplaincy, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/chaplaincy.html](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/chaplaincy.html); for RPD, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/divisions/rpd/); for seminary program, [www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/MayJune2015/Images/MayJun2015\\_agency\\_darrington.pdf](http://www.TDCJ.texas.gov/connections/MayJune2015/Images/MayJun2015_agency_darrington.pdf).

[www.TempletonPrize.org/laureate-sub/bright-press-release/](http://www.TempletonPrize.org/laureate-sub/bright-press-release/).

[www.TexasBaptists.org/ministries/clc](http://www.TexasBaptists.org/ministries/clc) and [www.ERLC.com](http://www.ERLC.com).

[www.TexasGOP.org/platform](http://www.TexasGOP.org/platform).

[www.TexasImpact.org](http://www.TexasImpact.org).

[www.TexasTribune.org/2015/10/16/video-dan-patrick-at-the-texas-tribune-festival/](http://www.TexasTribune.org/2015/10/16/video-dan-patrick-at-the-texas-tribune-festival/).

[www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/12/historians-clash-1619-project/604093/](http://www.TheAtlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/12/historians-clash-1619-project/604093/).

[www.TheCenterSquare.com/florida/florida-governor-makes-annual-salary-of-130-273/article\\_ef6b2680-06f2-11ea-a12c-d7bc8177dc1c.html](http://www.TheCenterSquare.com/florida/florida-governor-makes-annual-salary-of-130-273/article_ef6b2680-06f2-11ea-a12c-d7bc8177dc1c.html), indicating the average salary in 2019 for state governors to be \$144,046; for net worth, [www.TampaBay.com/florida-politics/buzz/2020/07/03/ron-desantis-net-worth-up-nearly-3-percent-in-first-year-as-florida-governor/](http://www.TampaBay.com/florida-politics/buzz/2020/07/03/ron-desantis-net-worth-up-nearly-3-percent-in-first-year-as-florida-governor/).

[www.TheChaplainKit.com](http://www.TheChaplainKit.com), one of the most comprehensive resources on military chaplaincy.

[www.Templeton.org/news/in-memoriam-john-c-polkinghorne-1930-2021](http://www.Templeton.org/news/in-memoriam-john-c-polkinghorne-1930-2021). Reverend Canon Dr. John Charlton Polkinghorne, the 2002 Templeton Prize Laureate. He died on March 9, 2021, in Cambridge at the age of 90, see Polkinghorne was a Professor of Theoretical Physics at the University of Cambridge until 1979, when he resigned the prestigious position to pursue theological studies, entering the priesthood in 1982. An elegant and prolific writer, he authored over 30 books, exploring in rigorous depth the relationship between the discoveries of modern physics and the doctrines of his Christian faith.

[www.Time.com/4475613/putins-pilgrimage](http://www.Time.com/4475613/putins-pilgrimage).

[www.Time.com/4475613/putins-pilgrimage](http://www.Time.com/4475613/putins-pilgrimage). Shuster, Simon. "Russia's President Putin Casts Himself as Protector of the Faith." *Time* (9-12-16). Putin visited Greece's Holy Mountain of Athos which "has been governed by Orthodox Christian monks ever since the Byzantine Empire first granted them sovereignty over this spit of land at the end of the 9th century."

[www.TSHAOnline.org/handbook/entries/baker-robert-andrew](http://www.TSHAOnline.org/handbook/entries/baker-robert-andrew).  
[www.TSHAonline.org/handbook/entries/beto-george-john](http://www.TSHAonline.org/handbook/entries/beto-george-john).  
[www.TxCatholic.org](http://www.TxCatholic.org), for the Texas Catholic Conference.  
[www.UnitedWay.org/annual-report/2018-annual-report](http://www.UnitedWay.org/annual-report/2018-annual-report).  
[www.USNews.com/education/best-global-universities/rankings?int=top\\_nav\\_Global\\_Universities](http://www.USNews.com/education/best-global-universities/rankings?int=top_nav_Global_Universities).  
[www.VanityFair.com/news/2019/08/curious-sociopathy-of-jeffrey-epstein-ex-girlfriends](http://www.VanityFair.com/news/2019/08/curious-sociopathy-of-jeffrey-epstein-ex-girlfriends).  
[www.WallBuilders.com](http://www.WallBuilders.com). David Barton Christian Nationalism/Dominionism.  
[www.WhiteHouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2021/02/14/fact-sheet-president-biden-reestablishes-the-white-house-office-of-faith-based-and-neighborhood-partnerships/](http://www.WhiteHouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2021/02/14/fact-sheet-president-biden-reestablishes-the-white-house-office-of-faith-based-and-neighborhood-partnerships/).  
[www.WhiteHouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-establishing-presidents-advisory-1776-commission/](http://www.WhiteHouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-establishing-presidents-advisory-1776-commission/).  
[www.WhiteHouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-establishment-white-house-faith-opportunity-initiative](http://www.WhiteHouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-establishment-white-house-faith-opportunity-initiative).  
[www.WilbertRideau.com](http://www.WilbertRideau.com).  
[www.WilbertRideau.com](http://www.WilbertRideau.com).  
[www.willsull.net/resources/HumanUniversals.pdf](http://www.willsull.net/resources/HumanUniversals.pdf). From Donald E. Brown, *Human Universals*. New York: McGraw Hill, 1991; 220 pp.  
[www.Worldometers.info/world-population](http://www.Worldometers.info/world-population).

## 2c. Post-Publication Resources

Ackerman, Spencer. *Reign of Terror: How the 9/11 Era Destabilized America and Produced Trump*. New York: Viking, 2021; 448 pp. Named best nonfiction book of 2021 by *The Washington Post* and *Foreign Policy*. He has been a long-time national-security correspondent for outlets like *The New Republic*, *WIRED*, *The Guardian* and currently *The Daily Beast* and has reported from the frontlines of Afghanistan, Iraq, and Guantanamo Bay. IN 2014, he shared in the 2014 Pulitzer Prize for Public Service Journalism for Edward Snowden’s NSA leaks to *The Guardian*, a series of stories that also yielded him other awards, including the Scripps Howard Foundation’s 2014 Roy W. Howard Award for Public Service Reporting and the 2013 IRE medal for investigative reporting. Ackerman’s *WIRED* series on Islamophobic counterterrorism training at the FBI won the 2012 online National Magazine Award for reporting.

Andrews, Helen. “What the 1619 Project Means.” *First Things* (February 2022): 45–48, [www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/02/what-the-1619-project-means](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/02/what-the-1619-project-means). She reviews *The 1619 Project: A New Origin Story*, created by Nikole Hannah-Jones, *The New York Times Magazine* (Creator), Caitlin Roper (Editor), Ilena Silverman (Editor), and Jake Silverstein (Editor), (New York: Random House, 2021; 624 pp.). Andrews points out the weaknesses and overkill by Hannah-Jones and some of the lesser-known *demands* that Hannah-Jones has secured and how white people are categorically belittled without any real conscience to the two-way street of racism in the 1619 Projects “fundamental assertion—that white racism is the biggest threat facing the country” (48). Andrews is the senior editor at the *American Conservative* and author of *Boomers: The Men and Women Who Promised Freedom and Delivered Disaster* (January 2021). Previously she was managing editor of the *Washington Examiner* magazine and a 2017–18 Robert Novak

- Journalism Fellow. From 2012 to 2017, she lived in Sydney, Australia, working as a think tank researcher for the Centre for Independent Studies. Before that she was an associate editor at *National Review*.
- Ashford, Bruce Riley, and Craig G. Bartholomew. *The Doctrine of Creation: A Constructive Kuyperian Approach*. Downers Grove: IVP Academic, 2020; 248 pp. Book defends creation as “woven throughout the entire fabric of Christian theology. It goes to the deepest roots of reality and leaves no area of life untouched.” Ashford is provost and professor of theology and culture at Southeastern Baptist Theological Seminary. Bartholomew is director of the Kirby Laing Centre for Christian Ethics at Tyndale House, Cambridge, and has written and edited numerous books.
- Bakara, Sho. *He Saw That It Was Good: Reimagining Your Creative Life to Repair a Broken World*. Foreword by Chris Broussard. New York: WaterBrook, an imprint of Penguin Random House, 2021; 224 pp. He is a globally recognized recording artist, performer, culture curator, activist, and writer. Sho’s work combines his artistic platform with his academic history to contribute a unique perspective, elevating the contemporary conversation on faith, art, and culture. An alumnus of Tuskegee University and the University of North Texas, Sho is a cofounder of Forth District and the AND Campaign, has served as an adjunct professor at Wake Forest School of Divinity, and was an original member of influential hip-hop consortium 116 Clique, recording with Reach Records.
- Baker, Mark W. *You Can Change: Stories from Angola Prison the Psychology of Personal Transformation*. Minneapolis: Fortress, 2020; 210 pp. Baker is a licensed clinical psychologist and director of La Vie Counseling Center in Pasadena.
- Barnes, Timothy D. *Constantine and Eusebius*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1984; 466 pp. Barnes is a professor of classics at the University of Toronto.
- Barragán, James, “Ken Paxton violated law and must release records related to Jan. 6 Trump rally, district attorney says.” *The Texas Tribune* (1-13-22): [www.TexasTribune.org/2022/01/13/texas-attorney-general-ken-paxton-january-6-records/](http://www.TexasTribune.org/2022/01/13/texas-attorney-general-ken-paxton-january-6-records/), whose hook was, “The Travis County district attorney, a Democrat, says the Republican attorney general has four days to provide communications, multiple Texas news outlets first reported.” Remember, for many years, TDCJ has denied release of the prisoner seminary graduates, and Paxton’s OR division has supported, though names and numbers of prisoners are public information.
- Barron, Daniel. *Reading Our Minds: The Rise of Big Data Psychiatry*. New York: Columbia Global Reports, 2021; 150 pp. Barron takes us to a psychiatric hospital, where Barron evaluates a young woman with psychosis, and shows how his exam is limited by his own ability to ask questions and observe, and by his patient’s ability to sense, interpret, and report her experience. Barron shows why psychiatry must move beyond conversation—and how sensors, measurements, and algorithms might progress psychiatric practice. Barron completed his medical and psychiatry residency at Yale University, holds a PhD in Human Brain Imaging from the University of Texas, and is a regular contributor at *Scientific American*. He hosts Science et al., a podcast produced by the Yale School of Medicine and currently is a fellow in Pain Medicine at the University of Washington.
- Beasley, Gertrude. *My First Thirty Years*. Foreword by Nina Bennett. Edited by Maria Bennett. Napperville, IL: Sourcebooks, 2021, 1st 1925; 352 pp. She was persecuted for this book in 1925, and though it is questioned to this day, it appears assignment to an psychiatric



asylum where she died was to keep her quiet. She spoke frankly of her abuse by her brothers, their bestiality with several kinds of animals, and defended women's rights. She educated herself at great sacrifice. Bestiality becoming illegal in Texas in 2017. See Caroline Fraser's stunning review, "From Hell and Back," *The New York Review* (1-13-2022): 36–38, where Fraser outlines the Beasley's book, her "hell" and tenacity and courage, leading off with Larry McMurtry's "Texas is hell on women and horses," noting that Texas actually treated horses better. Beasley was added to the book late in the publication process to footnote 1617 in chapter 23 and so did not make the book's bibliography or index.

Berkowitz, Eric. *Dangerous Ideas: A Brief History of Censorship in the West, from the Ancients to Fake News*. Boston: Beacon Press, 2021; 308 pp. He is a writer, lawyer, and journalist, practicing law for more than 20 years in intellectual property and business litigation law in Los Angeles and has published widely, including *New York Times*, the *Washington Post*, *The Economist*, the *Los Angeles Times*, and *LA Weekly*. His previous books include *Sex and Punishment* and *The Boundaries of Desire*. From the publisher on *Dangerous Ideas*: "A fascinating examination of how restricting speech has continuously shaped our culture, and how censorship is used as a tool to prop up authorities and maintain class and gender disparities. Through compelling narrative, historian Eric Berkowitz reveals how drastically censorship has shaped our modern society. More than just a history of censorship, *Dangerous Ideas* illuminates the power of restricting speech; how it has defined states, ideas, and culture; and (despite how each of us would like to believe otherwise) how it is something we all participate in. This engaging cultural history of censorship and thought suppression throughout the ages takes readers from the first Chinese emperor's wholesale elimination of books, to Henry VIII's decree of death for anyone who "imagined" his demise, and on to the attack on Charlie Hebdo and the volatile politics surrounding censorship of social media. Highlighting the base impulses driving many famous acts of suppression, Berkowitz demonstrates the fragility of power and how every individual can act as both the suppressor and the suppressed." The following reviews include: *The Australian*—"Eric Berkowitz's rollicking, entertaining book reminds us that ideas have always been contested and that censorship is undesirable and mostly counter-productive." *Financial Times*—"In his captivating sprint through two millennia of censorship, Eric Berkowitz chronicles some of the more bizarre and egregious episodes, while explaining that the human instinct to suppress speech has rarely waned." *California News Times*—"Eric Berkowitz describes a fascinating sprint through 2,000 years of censorship." *Wall Street Journal*—"Terms like blasphemy, subversion and hate speech are impossible to define. No wonder attempts at censorship are inconsistent and often absurd."

Best, Megan, Geila Rajae, Anne Vandenhoeck. "A Long Way to Go Understanding the Role of Chaplaincy? A Critical Reflection on the Findings of the Survey Examining Chaplaincy Responses to Covid-19." *Journal of Pastoral Care & Counseling* 75, No. 1 (3-17-21): 46–48.

Bilbro, Jeffrey. *Reading the Times: A Literary and Theological Inquiry into the News*. Downers Grove: IVP Academic, 2021; 200 pp. Bilbro is editor-in-chief of *Front Porch Republic* and associate professor of English at Grove City College. He is also the author of *Loving God's Wildness: The Christian Roots of Ecological Ethics in American Literature* and *Virtues of Renewal: Wendell Berry's Sustainable Forms*, and coauthor with Jack Baker of *Wendell Berry and Higher Education: Cultivating Virtues of Place*.

- Bird, Michael F. *Religious Freedom in a Secular Age: A Christian Case for Liberty, Equality, and Secular Government*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 224 pp. He is academic dean and lecturer in theology at Ridley College in Melbourne, Australia, and the author of *Jesus and the Origins of the Gentile Mission*, *The Saving Righteousness of God*, *Evangelical Theology*, and several other books and articles.
- Boston, Rob. “Legacy of Hate.” *Church and State* 74, No. 10 (November 2021): 12–14. Discusses the legacy of Pat Robertson who at 91 is retiring from The 700 Club and turning over to his son.
- . “They Claim to Speak for God. They Say They Know the Future. And They Just Might Be Pushing Christian Nationalism To New Extremes.” *Church and State* 75, No. 1 (January 2022): 7–9. Details several who made claims to prophesy that failed to come about, including Gerald Flurry, Johnny Enlow, Kat Kerr, and others.
- . “Plunging Down the Rabbit Hole: Making America Gullible Again—Christian Nationalists Have Been with America Since Our Earliest Days, and They’ve Been Responsible for Some Pretty Strange Ideas.” *Church and State* 75, No. 5 (May 2022): 9–14. This cover story outlined some of the stranger Christian Nationalists who wanted to revise the Constitution several times to declare the U.S. a Christian nation, some even charging that *not* doing was inviting God’s condemnation and therefore the U.S.’s destruction. The article was divided into nine sections, each detailing and correcting the various odd charges from Nationalists, like without an Amendment the U.S. was doomed, feminism destroys America, humanists run the world, and Pat Robinson’s loony *New World Order* that somehow fooled enough Evangelicals to become a best seller.
- Brett, Jeanne M., and Tyree D. Mitchell. *Searching for Trust in the Global Economy*. Toronto: Rotman-UTP Publishing, 2022: 192 pp. From the publisher: “Trust is the foundation for strong working relationships, but the way people from different cultures search for and decide to trust varies. *Searching for Trust in the Global Economy* describes these cultural differences from the perspective of 82 managers from 33 different countries in four regions of the world. It addresses the current global business climate with insights from managers describing how the COVID-19 pandemic disrupted the process of searching for and deciding to trust new business partners.” Brett is the DeWitt W. Buchanan, Jr. Distinguished Professor of Dispute Resolution and Organizations at the Kellogg School of Management at Northwestern University, and Mitchell is an assistant professor at the School of Leadership and Human Resource Development at Louisiana State University.
- Brown, Peter. *Through the Eye of a Needle: Wealth, the Fall of Rome, and the Making of Christianity in the West, 350-550 AD*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2012; 792 pp. He is the Philip and Beulah Rollins Professor of History, Emeritus and senior historian at Princeton University, the author of several books and many articles.
- . *The Ransom of the Soul: Afterlife and Wealth in Early Western Christianity*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2018; 288 pp; a book copyrighted by the president and fellows of Harvard College. Brown explores in exquisite detail from A.D. 250 through 650 the “revolutionary shift in thinking about the fate of the soul that occurred around the time of Rome’s fall.... how this shift transformed the Church’s institutional relationship on money and set the stage for its domination of medieval society in the West” (from the cover front flap).
- . “The Other Rome.” *The New York Review* (2-10-2022): 34–36.
- . “The Rise and Function of the Holy Man in Late Antiquity.” *Journal of Roman Studies* Vol. 61 (1971): 80–101.
-

- Brown, Sandra L., and Jennifer R. Young. *Women Who Love Psychopaths: Inside the Relationships of Inevitable Harm With Psychopaths, Sociopaths & Narcissists*, 3rd Ed. Mask Publishing, 2018; 422 pp. Brown is the founder of The Institute for Relational Harm Reduction & Public Pathology Education and a psychotherapist in the field of psychopathology, a community educator on the intersections of mental illness, personality disorders, violence, and recidivism, and a clinical lecturer, trainer, TV and radio guest, and the author *How to Spot a Dangerous Man Before You Get Involved* (Hunter House, 2005; 262 pp.) and *Counseling Victims of Violence: A Handbook for Helping Professionals* (2nd edition, Hunter House, 2006; 288 pp.). Sandra is recognized for her pioneering work in women's issues related to relational harm from dangerous and pathological partners and is most noted for being the first to research the effects of psychopathy on female partners which has ignited interest in obtaining training by mental health professionals for this new and emerging genre of clientele. Her research in the field was presented at the Ruth Ginsberg Lecture Series Women and The Law on Domestic Violence, at End Violence Against Women International, at the Society for the Scientific Study of Psychopathy, the US Army Family Advocate Training, San Diego Psychology Association, Staying Ahead of the Curve in Domestic Violence Training, and the State of Georgia Commission on Family Violence during which her unique focus on Pathological Love Relationships.
- Byrd, Aimee. *Recovering from Biblical Manhood and Womanhood*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2020; 240 pp. She is an author, speaker, blogger, podcaster, former coffee shop owner, and the author of *Housewife Theologian* (P&R, 2013), *Theological Fitness* (P&R, 2015), *No Little Women* (P&R, 2016), and *Why Can't We Be Friends?* (P&R, 2018). Her articles have appeared in *First Things*, *Table Talk*, *Modern Reformation*, *By Faith*, *New Horizons*, *Ordained Servant*, *Harvest USA*, and *Credo Magazine* and she has been interviewed and quoted in *Christianity Today* and *The Atlantic*. She is the cohost of Mortification of Spin podcast for The Alliance of Confessing Evangelicals and regularly blogs there as well. Aimee and her husband have three children and reside in Brunswick, Maryland.
- . *The Sexual Reformation: Restoring the Dignity and Personhood of Man and Woman*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 224 pp.
- Byrd, James P. *Sacred Scripture, Sacred War: The Bible and the American Revolution*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2013; 256 pp. “By the end of the Revolution, colonists had not shaped one republican Bible but many republican Bibles.” (11). Byrd is a professor of American Religious History and associate dean for graduate education and research at Vanderbilt University Divinity School and Graduate Department of Religion.
- Cadge, Wendy, Katherine Calle, and Jennifer Dillinger. “What Do Chaplains Contribute to Large Academic Hospitals? The Perspectives of Pediatric Physicians and Chaplains.” *Journal of Religion and Health* 50 (June 2011): 300–312.

---

## 2d. Constantine, Constantinople, Christendom

- Barnes, Timothy D. *Constantine and Eusebius*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1984; 466 pp. Barnes is a professor of classics at the University of Toronto.
- Brown, Peter. *Through the Eye of a Needle: Wealth, the Fall of Rome, and the Making of Christianity in the West, 350-550 AD*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2012;

- 792 pp. He is the Philip and Beulah Rollins Professor of History, Emeritus and senior historian at Princeton University, the author of several books and many articles.
- . *The Ransom of the Soul: Afterlife and Wealth in Early Western Christianity*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2018; 288 pp.
- . “The Other Rome.” *The New York Review* (2-10-2022): 34–36.
- . “The Rise and Function of the Holy Man in Late Antiquity.” *Journal of Roman Studies* Vol. 61 (1971): 80–101.
- Caner, Daniel. *The Rich and the Pure: Philanthropy and the Making of Christian Society in Early Byzantium* (Volume 62) (Transformation of the Classical Heritage). University of California Press, 2021; 440 pp. He is a professor at Indiana University and also the author of *Wandering Begging Monks: Spiritual Authority and the Promotion of Monasticism in Late Antiquity* and *History and Hagiography from the Late Antique Sinai*.
- Carroll, James. *Constantine’s Sword: The Church and the Jews, A History*. New York: Houghton Mifflin, 2001; 756 pp. From the front flap, “In a bold and moving book ... Carroll maps the profoundly troubling two-thousand-year course of the Church’s battle against Judaism and faces a crisis of faith it has provoked in his own life as a Catholic. More than a chronicle of religion, this dark history is the central tragedy of Western civilization, its fault lines reaching deep into our culture.... The Church’s failure to protest the Holocaust.... [from] Jesus, to Constantine’s transformation of the cross into a sword, to the rise of blood libels ... and antisemitism, Carroll reconstructs the dramatic story.” Carroll was ordained to the Catholic priesthood in 1969, then served as a chaplain at Boston University from 1969 to 1974, and left the priesthood to become a writer and became a distinguished scholar-in-residence at Suffolk University. He wrote this book while on a research fellowship at Harvard’s Center for the Study of Values in Public Life at the Divinity School. Garry Wills, author of *Saint Augustine: A Life* (2005), said, “This searingly honest book is Augustinian in the way Carroll searches his own soul.” Part 1, Cross at Auschwitz; 2, NT Origins of Jew Hatred; 3, Constantine, Augustine, and the Jews; 4, Crusades to Conversionism; 5, Inquisition, Enter Racism; 6, Emancipation, Revolution, and a New Fear of Jews; 7, Church & Hitler; 8, Call for Vatican III with an agenda of five items; Epilogue, Faith of a Catholic.
- Herrin, Judith. *The Formation of Christendom*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1989; 544 pp. She is professor emeritus in the Department of Classics at King’s College London and the author of many books and articles, including *Ravenna: Capital of Empire, Crucible of Europe*, *Byzantium: The Surprising Life of a Medieval Empire*, *Unrivalled Influence: Women and Empire in Byzantium*, *Margins and Metropolis: Authority across the Byzantine Empire*, and *Women in Purple: Rulers of Medieval Byzantium* (all Princeton).
- Howard-Johnston, James. *The Last Great War of Antiquity*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2021; 480 pp. He is the Emeritus Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Oxford and was University Lecturer in Byzantine Studies at the University of Oxford and Fellow of Corpus Christi College from 1971 until 2009 and served as both an Oxford City Councillor and an Oxfordshire County Councillor. The last and longest war of classical antiquity was fought in the early seventh century. It was ideologically charged and fought along the full length of the Persian-Roman frontier, drawing in all the available resources and great powers of the steppe world. The conflict raged on an

unprecedented scale, and its end brought the classical phase of history to a close. Despite all this, it has left a conspicuous gap in the history of warfare. This book aims to finally fill that gap.

- Stephenson, Paul. *New Rome: The Empire in the East* (History of the Ancient World). Cambridge, MA: Belknap/Harvard University Press, 2022; 464 pp. He was professor of history at the University of Durham and a specialist in the early and middle Byzantine periods. See [www.PaulStephenson.info](http://www.PaulStephenson.info). His research has been supported by the British Academy, Dumbarton Oaks (Harvard University), the Humboldt Foundation, the Mellon Foundation, the National Hellenic Research Foundation (Athens), the Metropolitan Museum of Art, the Onassis Foundation, Princeton University, the Swedish Collegium for Advanced Study, the University of California at San Diego (Vassiliadis Family Foundation), the University of Cincinnati (Tytus Scholars Program), and the University of Wisconsin – Madison (the Rowe Family Foundation, WARF, the Institute for Research in the Humanities). He is the founder and board president of theec.net (The Education Consultancy, Inc.) and co-founder and managing director of Lincoln Conservation ([lincolnconservation.co.uk](http://lincolnconservation.co.uk)). He has held teaching and research posts at universities, museums and institutes in seven countries, including four professorial chairs (Wisconsin, Durham, Nijmegen, Lincoln). He has served as a Head of School (Dean) with oversight of departments of Art History, Classics, Conservation, History, and Philosophy.
- . *Constantine: Roman Emperor, Christian Victor*. New York: Overlook Press, a Peter Mayer imprint, 2009; 352 pp.
- 

- Caner, Daniel. *The Rich and the Pure: Philanthropy and the Making of Christian Society in Early Byzantium* (Volume 62) (Transformation of the Classical Heritage). University of California Press, 2021; 440 pp. He is a professor at Indiana University and also the author of *Wandering Begging Monks: Spiritual Authority and the Promotion of Monasticism in Late Antiquity and History and Hagiography from the Late Antique Sinai*.
- Continetti, Matthew. *The Right: The Hundred-Year Ward for American Conservatism*. New York: Basic Books, 2022; 496 pp. He is a journalist and historian of the Right, a fellow at the American Enterprise Institute, the founding editor of the *Washington Free Beacon*, and a columnist for *Commentary* magazine, and the author of *The Persecution of Sarah Palin* and *The K Street Gang*. From the publisher: “Continetti gives a sweeping account of movement conservatism’s evolution, from the Progressive Era through the present. He tells the story of how conservatism began as networks of intellectuals, developing and institutionalizing a vision that grew over time, until they began to buckle under new pressures, resembling national populist movements. Drawing out the tensions between the desire for mainstream acceptance and the pull of extremism, Continetti argues that the more one studies conservatism’s past, the more one becomes convinced of its future.”
- Carroll, James. *Constantine’s Sword: The Church and the Jews, A History*. New York: Houghton Mifflin, 2001; 756 pp. From the front flap, “In a bold and moving book ... Carroll maps the profoundly troubling two-thousand-year course of the Church’s battle against Judaism and faces a crisis of faith it has provoked in his own life as a Catholic. More than a chronicle of religion, this dark history is the central tragedy of Western civilization, its fault lines reaching deep into our culture.... The Church’s failure to protest the Holocaust.... [from] Jesus, to Constantine’s transformation of the cross into a sword, to
-



the rise of blood libels ... and antisemitism, Carroll reconstructs the dramatic story.” Carroll was ordained to the Catholic priesthood in 1969, then served as a chaplain at Boston University from 1969 to 1974, and left the priesthood to become a writer and became a distinguished scholar-in-residence at Suffolk University. He wrote this book while on a research fellowship at Harvard’s Center for the Study of Values in Public Life at the Divinity School. Garry Wills, author of *Saint Augustine: A Life* (2005), said, “This searingly honest book is Augustinian in the way Carroll searches his own soul.” Part 1, Cross at Auschwitz; 2, NT Origins of Jew Hatred; 3, Constantine, Augustine, and the Jews; 4, Crusades to Conversionism; 5, Inquisition, Enter Racism; 6, Emancipation, Revolution, and a New Fear of Jews; 7, Church & Hitler; 8, Call for Vatican III with an agenda of five items; Epilogue, Faith of a Catholic.

- Carté, Katherine. *Religion and the American Revolution: An Imperial History*. (Williamsburg, VA: Omohundro Institute of Early American History and Culture; and Chapel Hill, University of North Carolina Press, 2021; 416 pp. She is a professor of history at Southern Methodist University, with affiliations in the Religious Studies department.
- Collins, Jeffrey R. *In the Shadow of Leviathan: John Locke and the Politics of Conscience*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2020; 456 pp. Collins is a professor of history at Queen’s University, Canada, and the author of *The Allegiance of Thomas Hobbes* (2005). From the publisher: “Thomas Hobbes and John Locke sit together in the canon of political thought but are rarely treated in common historical accounts. This book narrates their intertwined careers during the Restoration period, when the two men found themselves in close proximity and entangled in many of the same political conflicts. Bringing new source material to bear, *In the Shadow of Leviathan* establishes the influence of Hobbesian thought over Locke, particularly in relation to the preeminent question of religious toleration. Excavating Hobbes's now forgotten case for a prudent, politique toleration gifted by sovereign power, Jeffrey R. Collins argues that modern, liberal thinking about toleration was transformed by Locke's gradual emancipation from this Hobbesian mode of thought. This book investigates those landmark events - the civil war, Restoration, the popish plot, the Revolution of 1688 - which eventually forced Locke to confront the limits of politique toleration, and to devise an account of religious freedom as an inalienable right.”
- Copan, Paul, and Christopher L. Reese, eds. *Three Views on Christianity and Science* (Counterpoints: Bible and Theology). Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2021; 192 pp. Contributors Michael Ruse, Alister McGrath, and Bruce L. Gordon. Paul Copan is the Pledger Family Chair of Philosophy and Ethics at Palm Beach Atlantic University in West Palm Beach, and author of many articles and books, *Creation Out of Nothing: A Biblical, Philosophical, and Scientific Exploration*, and has served as President of the Evangelical Philosophical Society. Reese is a freelance writer and the managing editor of *The Worldview Bulletin* and cofounded the Christian Apologetics Alliance and is a general editor of *The Dictionary of Christianity and Science* (Zondervan, 2017). Ruse was formerly the Lucyle T. Werkmeister Professor of Philosophy and the Director of the History and Philosophy of Science Program at Florida State University and has been defended evolutionary theory and fought creationism, and is the author of over fifty books and the founding editor of the journal *Biology and Philosophy*, and Guggenheim Fellow and Gifford Lecturer, a Fellow of the Royal Society of Canada, he is the recipient of four honorary degrees and other honors. Alister E. McGrath is a historian, biochemist, and Christian theologian born in Belfast, and longtime professor at Oxford University,

now holds the Chair in Science and Religion at Oxford, and the author of many books, including *Christianity's Dangerous Idea and Mere Apologetics*.

- Craig, William Lane. *In Quest of the Historical Adam: A Biblical and Scientific Exploration*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 2021; 429 pp. Craig follows the evolutionary theses that many Christians will not like, though he is formidable. He is research professor of philosophy at Talbot School of Theology and professor of philosophy at Houston Baptist University, and I suspect he has written more on God's foreknowledge than any other author in history. See Craig's web site, [www.ReasonableFaith.org/william-lane-craig](http://www.ReasonableFaith.org/william-lane-craig). He has published articles and books every year since 1977, an astounding production. In 2016 he was named by *The Best Schools* one of the fifty most influential living philosophers.
- Craven, Jasper. "A Few Good Men," [online title] "Hazing, Fighting, Sexual Assaults: How Valley Forge Military Academy Devolved Into 'Lord of the Flies.'" *Mother Jones* (May-June 2022): 47–54, [www.MotherJones.com/politics/2022/04/valley-forge-military-academy-problems-hazing-sexual-assault-lawsuits/](http://www.MotherJones.com/politics/2022/04/valley-forge-military-academy-problems-hazing-sexual-assault-lawsuits/). This fascinatingly sad exposé of the long-lasting abuses and cover ups at the Valley Forge Military Academy (VFMA), that the magazine article used this as its hook, the VFMA "bills itself as a school that breaks down young cadets and builds them back better. It succeeds at one of those things." Craven outlines a few of the greats who herald the school, then opens the door to a host of abuses—strikingly similar to TDCJ as outlined in *When Texas Prison Scams Religion*—and a systemic executive culture of cover up with the nefariousness even more openly trickling down to many bullying cadets! The lawsuits, loss of funding, and the resignations of several top administrators who would *not* yield to the nefariousness have all together forced the VFMA to the brink, even to selling its name (Trademarked brand) to be used for a K-12 school in Qatar! In one opening preface that he later fleshed out in great detail, Craven noted, "culture replete with assaults, verbal abuse, hazing, and sexual violence that had resulted in police visits, lawsuits, and a cold war pitting recalcitrant trustees and administrators against reform-minded parents, alumni, and cadets." One difference between VFMA and TDCJ is that TDCJ's prisoners and most of its good employees have yet to be privy to executive culture of cover up and have less of an ability—or near impossibility—of easy media access to the prison grounds.

---

**Culture, Meaning of. There is more written on the "culture" of dolphins than the "culture change" of Warden Cain's Angola or Norwood's seminary scams. Many others could be added from his bibliography, and an innumerable host of specialties within the science of "culture" mirror the host on "morality," almost none of which have been a concern to TDCJ or Angola relating to the Fools' Parade.**

- de Waal, Frans. *Mama's Last Hug: Animal Emotions and What They Tell Us About Ourselves*. New York: W. W. Norton, 2019; 325 pp. He is the C. H. Candler Professor Emeritus of Primate Behavior at Emory University and the former director of the Living Links Center at the Yerkes National Primate Research Center.
- Herzing, Denise L., and Christine M. Johnson, eds. *Dolphin Communication and Cognition: Past, Present, and Future*. Cambridge: The MIT Press, 2015; 310 pp. Herzing is research director and founder of the Wild Dolphin Project and an professor in the Department of Biological Sciences at Florida Atlantic University, and Johnson is on the faculty of the Department of Cognitive Science at the University of California, San Diego.
- Mann, Janet, ed. *Deep Thinkers: Inside the Minds of Whales, Dolphins, and Porpoises*.

Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2017; 192 pp. She is a professor of biology and psychology at Georgetown University and coeditor of *Cetacean Societies: Field Studies of Dolphins and Whales*, also published by the University of Chicago Press.

Safina, Carl. *Becoming Wild: How Animal Cultures Raise Families, Create Beauty, and Achieve Peace*. New York: Henry Holt and Co. 2020; 384 pp.

Whitehead, Hal, and Luke Rendell. *The Cultural Lives of Whales and Dolphins*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2015; 417 pp. Whitehead is a University Research Professor in the Department of Biology at Dalhousie University in Halifax, Nova Scotia, and Rendell is lecturer in biology at the Sea Mammal Research Unit and the Centre for Social Learning and Cognitive Evolution of the University of St Andrews, Scotland.

---

Davis, Lennard J. *Obsession: A History*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2009; 296 pp. He is a professor in the Departments of English, Disability and Human Development, and Medical Education at the University of Illinois at Chicago, the author of *The Disability Studies Reader* and other books. “From romantic obsessions to artistic obsessions to the neural underpinnings of obsessive-compulsive disorder, no aspect of the word or concept is left unexplored. Davis does not neglect the important question of why we medicate clinically obsessive people, yet laud those who are obsessed by their music, art, sports or other vocational calling. Beautifully written and impeccably—perhaps obsessively—researched: important reading for anyone interested in inescapable fascinations.”  
— *Kirkus Reviews*.

de Waal, Frans. *Mama’s Last Hug: Animal Emotions and What They Tell Us About Ourselves*. New York: W. W. Norton, 2019; 325 pp. He is the C. H. Candler Professor Emeritus of Primate Behavior at Emory University and the former director of the Living Links Center at the Yerkes National Primate Research Center.

Derrida, Jacques (1930–2004). *The Death Penalty*, Volume I. Trans. by Peggy Kamuf. Chicago: University of Chicago, 2013; 312 pp. He was the director of studies at the École des hautes études en sciences sociales, Paris, and professor of humanities at the University of California, Irvine. Several of his books have been published in their English translation by the University of Chicago Press. From UOC site: “In this newest installment in Chicago’s series of Jacques Derrida’s seminars, the renowned philosopher attempts one of his most ambitious goals: the first truly philosophical argument against the death penalty. While much has been written against the death penalty, Derrida contends that Western philosophy is massively, if not always overtly, complicit with a logic in which a sovereign state has the right to take a life. Haunted by this notion, he turns to the key places where such logic has been established—and to the place it has been most effectively challenged: literature. With his signature genius and patient yet dazzling readings of an impressive breadth of texts, Derrida examines everything from the Bible to Plato to Camus to Jean Genet, with special attention to Kant and post–World War II juridical texts, to draw the landscape of death penalty discourses. Keeping clearly in view the death rows and execution chambers of the United States, he shows how arguments surrounding cruel and unusual punishment depend on what he calls an “anesthetical logic,” which has also driven the development of death penalty technology from the French guillotine to lethal injection. Confronting a demand for philosophical rigor, he pursues provocative analyses of the shortcomings of abolitionist discourse. Above all, he argues that the death penalty and its attendant technologies are products of a desire to put

an end to one of the most fundamental qualities of our finite existence: the radical uncertainty of when we will die.”

- . *The Death Penalty*, Volume 2. Trans. by Elizabeth Rottenberg. Chicago: University of Chicago, 2016; 304 pp. Of central importance in this second volume is Kant’s explicit justification of the death penalty in the *Metaphysics of Morals*. Thoroughly deconstructing Kant’s position—which holds the death penalty as exemplary of the eye-for-an-eye Talionic law—Derrida exposes numerous damning contradictions and exceptions. Keeping the current death penalty in the United States in view, he further explores the “anesthetical logic” he analyzed in volume one, addressing the themes of cruelty and pain through texts by Robespierre and Freud, reading Heidegger, and—in a fascinating, improvised final session—the nineteenth-century Spanish Catholic thinker Donoso Cortés. Ultimately, Derrida shows that the rationality of the death penalty as represented by Kant involves an imposition of knowledge and calculability on a fundamental condition of non-knowledge—that we don’t otherwise know what or when our deaths will be. In this way, the death penalty acts out a phantasm of mastery over one’s own death.
- . *The Beast and the Sovereign*, Volume 1. Trans. by Geoffrey Bennington. Chicago: University of Chicago, 2009; 368 pp. “Goes to the very heart of his lifelong project of deconstructing the logocentric bias of Western thinking”—*Choice*. tFrom UOC site, “When he died in 2004, Jacques Derrida left behind a vast legacy of unpublished material, much of it in the form of written lectures. With *The Beast and the Sovereign*, Volume 1, the University of Chicago Press inaugurates an ambitious series, edited by Geoffrey Bennington and Peggy Kamuf, translating these important works into English, launches the series with Derrida’s exploration of the persistent association of bestiality or animality with sovereignty. In this seminar from 2001–2002, Derrida continues his deconstruction of the traditional determinations of the human. The beast and the sovereign are connected, he contends, because neither animals nor kings are subject to the law—the sovereign stands above it, while the beast falls outside the law from below. He then traces this association through an astonishing array of texts, including La Fontaine’s fable “The Wolf and the Lamb,” Hobbes’s biblical sea monster in *Leviathan*, D. H. Lawrence’s poem “Snake,” Machiavelli’s *Prince* with its elaborate comparison of princes and foxes, a historical account of Louis XIV attending an elephant autopsy, and Rousseau’s evocation of werewolves in *The Social Contract*.”
- Dever, William G. *Has Archeology Buried the Bible?* Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 2020; 158 pp. Dever is professor emeritus of Near Eastern archaeology and anthropology at the University of Arizona in Tucson, served as director of the Nelson Glueck School of Biblical Archaeology in Jerusalem, as director of the W. F. Albright Institute of Archaeological Research in Jerusalem, and as a visiting professor at universities around the world. He gives a short overview of the development of archeology and then debunks most of the traditional O.T. miracles as either impossible or non-historical. Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary Professor Helmuth Pehlke noted in a book review (*JETS* 64.4 [2021]: 797–798] closed with this: “the work primarily represents a summative sampling of Dever’s methodological presumptions, in which archaeology typically trumps the biblical text, the biblical history is rewritten or denied, and many key biblical events are relegated to the category of pious fiction. The book is thus most useful as a demonstration of Dever’s working assumptions.”
- Dilday, Russ. “Chaplains Share Faith & Life with Seniors.” *Common Call* Vol. 10, No. 1

(Winter 2022): 14–18. A sensitive look at chaplains in several Buckner retirement homes, including Chaplain John Bender at Parkway Place and Rick Webb Buckner Westminster Place. “As a chaplain, Bender said his purpose is ‘to do life with the residents. I find purpose in listening to people’s stories,’ he explained. ‘Some people say, “I don’t have a story,” but if you sit and talk with them alone, everybody’s got a story to tell. My purpose is to walk with each resident through their story—when life is great and when life falls in.” Oh my, that is the heart of the good prison chaplain, too, so escaping TDCJ leadership in their nefarious treatment these last 20-plus years. Only with this difference, Chaplains Bender and Webb are ministering to our most precious and honorable retirees, many having served themselves five to seven decades in the ministry. And we prison chaplains try to “do life” and “listen” to some of the most troubled on earth, some psychotic and psychopathic, and most with many of the worst disorders in humanity—most of them sons and grandsons of good Texans. Dare I rewrite my book here? My God, TDCJ ordains child torturers and murderers to represent the warden and executive director and even Lt. governor without any concern for *how* their “ministers” *lived* in prison (or out of prison) prior to their four years in the HOTF monastery. And Dir. Collier facilitated this and my persecution for exposing this Fools’ Parade in 2011 and has been dodging it for over a decade now.

di Giovanni, Janine. *The Vanishing: Faith, Loss, and the Twilight of Christianity in the Land of the Prophets*. PublicAffairs, 2021; 272 pp. She details how Christianity is vanishing in the land that birthed Christianity, including Middle East, Arabia, North Africa, and on the Euphrates. She is the winner of a 2019 Guggenheim Fellowship and in 2020 was awarded the Blake Dodd Prize from the American Academy of Arts and Letters for her lifetime achievement in non-fiction; it has previously been awarded to Alexander Stille and Elizabeth Kolbert. She has won a dozen other international awards. She is a Senior Fellow at Yale University, the Jackson Institute for Global Affairs and the former Edward R. Murrow Fellow at the Council on Foreign Affairs in New York.

Dorling, Danny. *Injustice: Why Social Inequality Still Persists*. Bristol: Policy Press, an imprint of Bristol University Press, 2015; 484 pp. He is the Halford Mackinder Professor of Geography at the University of Oxford.

———. *The Equality Effect*. Foreword by Owen Jones. Oxford: New Internationalist, 2017; 224 pp. See [www.DannyDorling.org/books/injustice/injustice-anintroduction.pdf](http://www.DannyDorling.org/books/injustice/injustice-anintroduction.pdf) for an introduction to the book.

Elder, Robert K. *Last Words of the Executed*. Chicago: University of Chicago, 2010; 304 pp. He teaches at Northwestern University, is the chief digital officer at the *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists* and has written a dozen books and many articles.

Elshof, Gregg Ten. *For Shame: Rediscovering the Virtues of a Maligned Emotion*. Foreword by Jackson Wu. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2021; 160 pp. He is a professor of philosophy and scholar in residence at the Center for Christian Thought at Biola University. He has written several books and many articles, including *Body and Soul: Recent Debate* (Eerdmans, 2016), co-edited with Steve L. Porter and Thomas Crisp; *Confucius for Christians: What an Ancient Chinese Worldview Can Teach Us About Life in Christ* (Eerdmans, 2015); *Christian Scholarship in the 21st Century: Prospects and Perils* (Eerdmans, 2014), co-edited with Steve L. Porter and Thomas Crisp; *I Told Me So: The Role of Self-Deception in Christian Living* (Eerdmans, 2009); *Introspection Vindicated: Defense of a Perceptual/Observational Model of Introspection* (Ashgate,



2005); and forthcoming *Psychology and Spiritual Formation* (Intervarsity Press), co-edited with Steve L. Porter and Thomas Crisp.

- Fink, Leon. *Undoing the Liberal World Order: Progressive Ideals and Political Realities Since World War II*. New York: Columbia University Press, 2022; 320 pp. Fink is a distinguished professor of history emeritus at the University of Illinois at Chicago and senior resident scholar at Georgetown University's Kalmanovitz Initiative for Labor and the Working Poor. He is the editor of the journal *Labor: Studies in Working-Class History of the Americas*, and his many books include, most recently, *Labor Justice Across the Americas* (2017). From the publisher: "In the decades following World War II, American liberals had a vision for the world. Their ambitions would not stop at the water's edge: progressive internationalism, they believed, could help peoples everywhere achieve democracy, prosperity, and freedom. Chastened in part by the failures of these grand aspirations, in recent years liberals and the Left have retreated from such idealism. Today, as a beleaguered United States confronts a series of crises, does the postwar liberal tradition offer any useful lessons for American engagement with the world? The historian Leon Fink examines key cases of progressive influence on postwar U.S. foreign policy, tracing the tension between liberal aspirations and the political realities that stymie them. From the reconstruction of post-Nazi West Germany to the struggle against apartheid, he shows how American liberals joined global allies in pursuit of an expansive political, social, and economic vision. Even as liberal internationalism brought such successes to the world, it also stumbled against domestic politics or was blind to the contradictions in capitalist development and the power of competing nationalist identities. A diplomatic history that emphasizes the roles of social class, labor movements, race, and grassroots activism, *Undoing the Liberal World Order* suggests new directions for a progressive American foreign policy.
- Frazier, Gregg I. *God Against the Revolution: The Loyalist Clergy's Case Against the American Revolution*. Lawrence: University Press of Kansas, 2018; 320 pp. He is a professor of history and political studies and dean of the School of Humanities at The Master's University and the author of *The Religious Beliefs of America's Founders: Reason, Revelation, and Revolution*.
- Frazier, Michael, M.D., Karen Schnell, M.Div., Susan Baillie, Ph.D., and Margaret L. Stuber, M.D. "Chaplain Rounds: A Chance for Medical Students to Reflect on Spirituality in Patient-Centered Care." *Academy Psychiatry* 39 (June 2015): 320–323.
- Gaylord, Mark S., and John E. Galliher. *The Criminology of Edwin Sutherland*. New Brunswick: Transaction, 1994, pb, 1st 1988 copyright; 183 pp.
- Giess, Mary Ellen. "Harvard's 'Atheist Chaplain' Is No Contradiction. It's a Chance to Grow as a Nation." *Religion News* (9-2-2021), <https://religionnews.com/2021/09/02/harvards-atheist-chaplain-is-no-contradiction-its-a-chance-to-grow-as-a-nation>.
- Green, Steven K. *Separating Church and State: A History*. Cornell University Press, 2022; 246 pp. Green is the Fred H. Paulus Professor of Law and Affiliated Professor of History and Religious Studies at Willamette University and the author of five books and more than forty scholarly articles on the intersection of history, law, and religion. From the publisher, "In 1802, President Thomas Jefferson distilled a leading idea in the early American republic and wrote of a wall of separation between church and state. That metaphor has come down from Jefferson to twenty-first-century Americans through a

long history of jurisprudence, political contestation, and cultural influence. This book traces the development of the concept of separation of church and state and the Supreme Court's application of it in the law. Green finds that conservative criticisms of a separation of church and state overlook the strong historical and jurisprudential pedigree of the idea. Yet, arguing with liberal advocates of the doctrine, he notes that the idea remains fundamentally vague and thus open to loose interpretation in the courts. As such, the history of a wall of separation is more a variable index of American attitudes toward the forces of religion and state. Indeed, Green argues that the Supreme Court's use of the wall metaphor has never been essential to its rulings. The contemporary battle over the idea of a wall of separation has thus been a distraction from the real jurisprudential issues animating the contemporary courts.”

Griffith, Aaron. *God's Law and Order: The Politics of Punishment in Evangelical America*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2020; 352 pp. He is a professor of modern American history at Whitworth University, a former fellow at the John C. Danforth Center on Religion and Politics, and instructor at Washington University's Prison Education Project. He won the 2021 Emerging Public Intellectual Award, hosted by Redeemer University. Writing for Religion News Service, Yonat Shimron said, “Griffith explores how evangelicals have overlooked systemic racial inequalities and disparities that drove their approach to crime and punishment.” John Brown University Professor of History Trisha Posey said this book “examines the controversial issue of the prison system by exploring the 20th and early-21st centuries. Demonstrating nuance and a deep understanding of evangelical thought and practice in the public sphere, Griffith explains how dominant evangelical ideas about sin, punishment, and justice intersected with larger societal trends related to crime and punishment. Through his book, Griffith provides strong evidence for his argument that ‘One cannot understand the creation, maintenance, or reform of modern American prisons ... without understanding the impact of evangelicalism.’”

Hamburger, Philip, *Purchasing Submission: Conditions, Power, and Freedom*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2021; 336 pp. He questions how federal legislation and the use of governmental agencies to control. Hamburger is Maurice and Hilda Friedman Professor of Law at Columbia Law School and president of the New Civil Liberties Alliance, member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and the author of *Separation of Church and State, Law and Judicial Duty*, and *Is Administrative Law Unlawful?*

Hanson, Victor Davis. *The Dying Citizen: How Progressive Elites, Tribalism, and Globalization Are Destroying the Idea of America*. New York: Basic Books, 2021; 432 pp. As advertised, Hanson sees the concept of the “citizen” as historically rare—and was among America's most valued ideals for over two centuries. But without shock treatment, American citizenship as we have known it may soon vanish. He outlines the historical forces that led to this crisis. The evisceration of the middle class over the last fifty years has made many Americans dependent on the federal government. Hanson is a senior fellow in military history at the Hoover Institution at Stanford University and a professor emeritus of classics at California State University,

Harris, Julie. Personal email from her for the SBTC on 12-9-19 responding to the question of donations to the HOTF, to which she replied, “I can tell you that back in 2011-2012, SBTC did give SWBTS grants totaling \$116,200 for the purpose of funding a SWBTS

- campus (Darrington) in the Texas prison system.” She signed herself as “Staff Accountant | Operational & Financial Services” for the Southern Baptists of Texas Convention, Grapevine, TX 76099. This was added to page 5 late in the final publication so it did not make it into the book’s bibliography or her name into the index. This appears above, too, in the main bibliography.
- Hastings, W. Ross. *Theological Ethics: The Moral Life of the Gospel in Contemporary Context*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2021; 256 pp. He is the Sangwoo Youtong Chee Professor of Theology and Pastoral Theology at Regent College, Vancouver, and the author of several books including *Missional Church; Jonathan Edwards and the Life of God* and *Echoes of Coinherence*.
- Hatch, Nathan O. *The Democratization of American Christianity*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1989; 312 pp. He is president of Wake Forest University.
- Herrin, Judith. *The Formation of Christendom*. Princeton University Press, 1989; 544 pp. She is professor emeritus in the Department of Classics at King’s College London and the author of many books and articles, including *Ravenna: Capital of Empire, Crucible of Europe*, *Byzantium: The Surprising Life of a Medieval Empire*, *Unrivalled Influence: Women and Empire in Byzantium*, *Margins and Metropolis: Authority across the Byzantine Empire*, and *Women in Purple: Rulers of Medieval Byzantium* (all Princeton).
- de Waal, Frans. *Mama’s Last Hug: Animal Emotions and What They Tell Us About Ourselves*. New York: W. W. Norton, 2019; 325 pp. He is the C. H. Candler Professor Emeritus of Primate Behavior at Emory University and the former director of the Living Links Center at the Yerkes National Primate Research Center.
- Herzing, Denise L., and Christine M. Johnson, eds. *Dolphin Communication and Cognition: Past, Present, and Future*. Cambridge: The MIT Press, 2015; 310 pp. Herzing is research director and founder of the Wild Dolphin Project and an professor in the Department of Biological Sciences at Florida Atlantic University, and Johnson is on the faculty of the Department of Cognitive Science at the University of California, San Diego.
- Holton, Woody. *Liberty Is Sweet: The Hidden History of the American Revolution Hardcover – Deckle Edge*. New York: Simon & Schuster, 2021; 800 pp. Holton is McCausland Professor of History at the University of South Carolina, where he teaches and researches Early American history, especially the American Revolution, with a focus on economic history and on African Americans, Native Americans, and women. He is the author of several previous books, including *Abigail Adams*, which was awarded the Bancroft Prize, and his second book, *Unruly Americans and the Origins of the Constitution*, was a finalist for the National Book Award. From the cover, “Using more than a thousand eyewitness accounts, *Liberty Is Sweet* explores countless connections between the Patriots of 1776 and other Americans whose passion for freedom often brought them into conflict with the Founding Fathers. “It is all one story,” prizewinning historian Woody Holton writes. Holton describes the origins and crucial battles of the Revolution from Lexington and Concord to the British surrender at Yorktown, always focusing on marginalized Americans—enslaved Africans and African Americans, Native Americans, women, and dissenters—and on overlooked factors such as weather, North America’s unique geography, chance, misperception, attempts to manipulate public opinion, and (most of all) disease.” That is, and what many have observed, this reveals the hidden history of how the less-well-to-do citizens participated in the Revolution.
- Howard-Johnston, James. *The Last Great War of Antiquity*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2021; 480 pp. He is the Emeritus Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Oxford and was

University Lecturer in Byzantine Studies at the University of Oxford and Fellow of Corpus Christi College from 1971 until 2009 and served as both an Oxford City Councillor and an Oxfordshire County Councillor. The last and longest war of classical antiquity was fought in the early seventh century. It was ideologically charged and fought along the full length of the Persian-Roman frontier, drawing in all the available resources and great powers of the steppe world. The conflict raged on an unprecedented scale, and its end brought the classical phase of history to a close. Despite all this, it has left a conspicuous gap in the history of warfare. This book aims to finally fill that gap.

Hudson, Alexandra. “When Does an Intellectual Failing Become a Moral One? Bonhoeffer's Theory of Stupidity: Reflections on Dietrich Bonhoeffer's Thought on the 77th Anniversary of His Death.” *Civic Renaissance* (4-9-2022): <https://www.civic-renaissance.com/p/when-does-an-intellectual-failing>. Wherein she quotes Bonhoeffer, “Against stupidity we have no defense. Neither protests nor force can touch it. Reasoning is of no use. Facts that contradict personal prejudices can simply be disbelieved — indeed, the fool can counter by criticizing them, and if they are undeniable, they can just be pushed aside as trivial exceptions. So the fool, as distinct from the scoundrel, is completely self-satisfied. In fact, they can easily become dangerous, as it does not take much to make them aggressive. For that reason, greater caution is called for than with a malicious one. Never again will we try to persuade the stupid person with reasons, for it is senseless and dangerous.... In conversation with [the foolish person], one virtually feels that one is dealing not at all with a person, but with slogans, catchwords and the like that have taken possession of him. He is under a spell, blinded, misused, and abused in his very being. Having thus become a mindless tool, the stupid person will also be capable of any evil and at the same time incapable of seeing that it is evil.”

Judis, John B. *The Politics of Our Time: Populism, Nationalism, Socialism*. New York: Columbia Global Reports, 2021; 430 pp. Judis is the editor-at-large at Talking Points Memo and author of many books, including *The Populist Explosion* (2016), *The Nationalist Revival* (2018), *The Socialist Awakening* (2020), and *The Emerging Democratic Majority* (2002), cowritten with Ruy Teixeira. He has written for numerous publications, including *The New Republic*, *The National Journal*, *The New York Times Magazine*, and *The Washington Post Magazine*.

Kaufman, Amy, and Paul Sturtevant. *The Devil's Historians: How Modern Extremists Abuse the Medieval Past*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, Higher Education Division, 2020; 208 pp. They examine the many ways in which the medieval past has been manipulated to promote discrimination, oppression, and murder. Tracing the fetish for “medieval times” behind toxic ideologies like nationalism, antisemitism, Islamophobia, misogyny, and white supremacy, Kaufman and Sturtevant show us how the Middle Ages have been twisted for political purposes in every century that followed. Kaufman is a scholar of medieval studies and popular culture, and Sturtevant is editor in chief of *The Public Medievalist* and a research specialist at The Smithsonian Institution.

Kearns, Madeleine. “Refer Madness: Have Use of Cannabis Can Lead to Psychosis, Explain Husband-and-Wife Psychiatrists.” *National Review* (March 2022): 28–29. Dr. Robin MacGregor Murray, professor of psychiatric research at King's College London, said, “If 100 people smoke cannabis with 15 percent THC content every day, five of them will develop frank [i.e., blatant] clinical psychosis; if they smoke cannabis containing 30

- percent THC every day, then 10 of them will develop psychosis. This compares with 1 percent risk in the general population.” The article goes on to say how the potency has increased from the 1960s and more. This applies to prison in spades, for most of the young men have used weed much more often prior to coming to prison, and worse drugs, and there is a no study I have found yet even looking at this *blatant* connection, much less the psychoses latent in prisons from this. This is a new research area, and as documented profusely in chapter 2 of my book, TDCJ has not even considered psychopathy, and has not even received any reports from UTMB on psychological care.
- Kimball, Dan. *How (Not) to Read the Bible: Making Sense of the Anti-women, Anti-science, Pro-violence, Pro-slavery and Other Crazy-Sounding Parts of Scripture*. Foreword by Sean McDowell. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2020; 309 pp. He is the author of several books and is on staff at Vintage Faith Church in Santa Cruz, on faculty with Western Seminary, and leads the ReGeneration Project which is encouraging theology and mission to be part of younger generations lives and churches. McDowell leads the Bible department at Capistrano Valley Christian Schools in California, is an awarded teacher, and popular national youth speaker and son of Josh McDowell.
- Kruger, Michael J. *Surviving Religion 101: Letters to a Christian Student on Keeping the Faith in College*. Wheaton: Crossway, 2002. Kruger is the president and the Samuel C. Patterson Professor of New Testament and Early Christianity at Reformed Theological Seminary.
- Lee, Joseph E. *Forgiveness: The Story of Eva Kor, Survivor of the Auschwitz Twin Experiments*. Red Lightning Books, 2021; 136 pp. Compare Eva Mozes Kor, *I Will Protect You: a True Story of Twins Who Survived Auschwitz* (as told by Eva Mozes Kor, written by Danica Davidson. New York: Little, Brown and Company, 2022).
- Lewellen, David. “Learning from Chaplains: The Role of Spirituality in Medical Education.” *Penn Medicine News* (Summer 2016), [www.PennMedicine.org/news/publications-and-special-projects/penn-medicine-magazine/archived-issues/2016/summer-2016/learning](http://www.PennMedicine.org/news/publications-and-special-projects/penn-medicine-magazine/archived-issues/2016/summer-2016/learning).
- Lustbader, Sarah. “Making Room for Forgiveness: review of *When Should Law Forgive* by Martha Minow (2019).” *The New York Review* (11-18-21): 23–26. On nature of black forgiveness when a white off-duty police officer Amber Guyger shot a unarmed black man Botham Jean in his apartment in Dallas, though, she said she thought he was in *her* apartment. Jean’s younger brother forgave her in his victim statement. Guyger was found guilty of murder.
- Macfarlane, Emmett, ed. *Dilemmas of Free Expression*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 2021; 330 pp. Advertised as a forward-looking appraisal of ways to confront challenging moral issues, policy problems, and controversies that pay heed to the fundamental right to free expression. The essays in this volume offer timely analyses of the law, policy, and philosophical challenges, and social repercussions to our understanding of expressive freedom in relation to government obligations and public discourse. Macfarlane is a professor in the Department of Political Science at the University of Waterloo.
- Mann, Janet, ed. *Deep Thinkers: Inside the Minds of Whales, Dolphins, and Porpoises*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2017; 192 pp. She is a professor of biology and psychology at Georgetown University and coeditor of *Cetacean Societies: Field Studies of Dolphins and Whales*, also published by the University of Chicago Press.
- Mason, Eric. *Urban Apologetics: Restoring Black Dignity with the Gospel*. Grand Rapids:



- Zondervan, 2021; 304 pp. Mason is the founder and lead pastor of Epiphany Fellowship in Philadelphia, as well as the founder and president of Thriving, an urban resource organization committed to developing leaders for ministry in the urban context. He has authored four books, *Manhood Restored*, *Beat God to the Punch*, *Unleashed*, and *Woke Church*.
- McCracken, Brett. *The Wisdom Pyramid: Feeding Your Soul in a Post-Truth World*. Wheaton: Crossway Books, 2021; 192 pp. He is the senior editor for the Gospel Coalition and the author of *Uncomfortable; Hipster Christianity* and *Gray Matters*.
- Mchangama, Jacob. *Free Speech: A History from Socrates to Social Media*. New York: Basic 2022; 528 pp. It released in February 2022, and I wish I could have incorporated it into chapter 17.D.1, as the pre-publication reviews are outstanding, P. J. O'Rourke saying, "The best history of free speech ever written and the best defense of free speech ever made"! Johns Hopkins University Professor Yascha Mounk, said, "A lot of people now claim that free speech is a danger to democracy or social inclusion. In this vital book, which is as entertaining as it is erudite, Jacob Mchangama shows why that is dead wrong. Drawing on both historical analysis and normative argument, he makes a compelling case for why anyone who cares about liberty or justice must defend free speech." Mchangama is the founder and executive director of the Danish think tank Justitia and the host of the podcast *Clear and Present Danger: A History of Free Speech*. His writing on free speech has appeared in the *Economist*, the *Washington Post*, *Foreign Policy*, and other outlets, and he lives in Copenhagen, Denmark. This should complement the best textbook on the market, Thomas L. Tedford and Dale A. Herbeck, 8th ed., *Freedom of Speech in the United States* (1st Random House, 1985; 8th State College, PA: Strata Publishing, 2017; 486 pp.). *Free Speech* came out as my book was in the last phases of publication, so it did not make the book's bibliography or index. See Graham Hillard's admirable review of Mchangama's *Free Speech*, "Speech and Its Discontents," *National Review* (4-18-22): 33–34, [www.NationalReview.com/magazine/2022/04/18/speech-and-its-discontents/](http://www.NationalReview.com/magazine/2022/04/18/speech-and-its-discontents/), that resonates a mostly positive tenor and rightly applauds Mchangama's breadth.
- McKenzie, Robert Tracy. *We the Fallen People: The Founders and the Future of American Democracy*. Downers Grove: IVP Academic, 2021; 304 pp. On the cover it is advertised as a "close look at the ideas of human nature to be found in the history of American democratic thought, from the nation's Founders through the Jacksonian Era and Alexis de Tocqueville. McKenzie, following C. S. Lewis, claims there are only two reasons to believe in majority rule: because we have confidence in human nature—or because we don't." McKenzie is the Arthur F. Holmes Chair of Faith and Learning and professor of history at Wheaton College. His books include *Lincolmites and Rebels*, *A Little Book for New Historians*, and *The First Thanksgiving: What the Real Story Tells Us About Loving God and Learning from History*.
- McMaster, H. R. "The Corrosion of the Warrior Ethos: Necessary Restorative Work Belongs to Us All." *National Review* (11-15-2021): 22–32, cover story.
- Miller, Edward H. *A Conspiratorial Life: Robert Welch, the John Birch Society, and the Revolution of American Conservatism*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2022; 464 pp. He is a professor at Northwestern University. From the publisher: "The first full-scale biography of Robert Welch, who founded the John Birch Society and planted some of modern conservatism's most insidious seeds. Though you may not know his name, Robert Welch (1899-1985)—founder of the John Birch Society—is easily one of the most significant architects of our current political moment. In *A Conspiratorial Life*, the

first full-scale biography of Welch, Edward H. Miller delves deep into the life of an overlooked figure whose ideas nevertheless reshaped the American right. A child prodigy who entered college at age 12, Welch became an unlikely candy magnate, founding the company that created Sugar Daddies, Junior Mints, and other famed confections. In 1958, he funneled his wealth into establishing the organization that would define his legacy and change the face of American politics: the John Birch Society. Though the group’s paranoiac right-wing nativism was dismissed by conservative thinkers like William F. Buckley, its ideas gradually moved from the far-right fringe into the mainstream. By exploring the development of Welch’s political worldview, *A Conspiratorial Life* shows how the John Birch Society’s rabid libertarianism—and its highly effective grassroots networking—became a profound, yet often ignored or derided influence on the modern Republican Party. Miller convincingly connects the accusatory conservatism of the midcentury John Birch Society to the inflammatory rhetoric of the Tea Party, the Trump administration, Q, and more. As this book makes clear, whether or not you know his name or what he accomplished, it’s hard to deny that we’re living in Robert Welch’s America.” That’s the Chicago Press’ advertisement that does not do justice to the how far flung Welch was. Unfortunately, some want to make the Right farther *Right* than most of the Right are.

Fellow in Residence at John Hopkins School of Advanced International Studies, James Mann gave a great review of *A Conspiratorial Life* and noted that Miller “captures the crucial difference between the John Birch Society’s beliefs and William Buckley’s brand of conservatism,” and how Buckley gave a 14-page section in the *National Review* (1965) condemning the organization. Clearly, Miller’s book shows how the Birchers do *not* define most of today’s Right, though some of the Trumper might get close to the Birdhers in far flung conspiracies. See James Mann, “The Birchers and the Trumper [Book Review of Miller’s *A Conspiratorial Life*],” *The New York Review* (6-23-2022): 36–37. This review was probing, and Mann is the author of *The Great Rift: Dick Cheney, Colin Powell, and the Broken Friendship that Defined an Era* (New York: Henry Holt, 2020; 432 pp.), *Rise of the Vulcans: The History of Bush’s War Cabinet* (New York: Penguin Books, 2004; 464 pp.) and *The Obamians: The Struggle Inside the White House to Redefine American Power* (New York: Viking, 2012; 416 pp.).

———. *Nut Country: Right-Wing Dallas and the Birth of the Southern Strategy*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2015; 256 pp. He is a professor at Northwestern University. From the UOC site: “On the morning of November 22, 1963, President Kennedy told Jackie as they started for Dallas, “We’re heading into nut country today.” That day’s events ultimately obscured and revealed just how right he was: Oswald was a lone gunman, but the city that surrounded him was full of people who hated Kennedy and everything he stood for, led by a powerful group of ultraconservatives who would eventually remake the Republican party in their own image. In *Nut Country*, Edward H. Miller tells the story of that transformation, showing how a group of influential far-right businessmen, religious leaders, and political operatives developed a potent mix of hardline anticommunism, biblical literalism, and racism to generate a violent populism—and widespread power. Though those figures were seen as extreme in Texas and elsewhere, mainstream Republicans nonetheless found themselves forced to make alliances, or tack to the right on topics like segregation. As racial resentment came to fuel the national Republican party’s divisive but effective “Southern Strategy,” the power of the extreme conservatives rooted in Texas only grew. Drawing direct lines from Dallas to

DC, Miller's captivating history offers a fresh understanding of the rise of the new Republican Party and the apocalyptic language, conspiracy theories, and ideological rigidity that remain potent features of our politics today.

Minow, Martha. *Between Vengeance and Forgiveness: Facing History After Genocide and Mass Violence*. Boston: Beacon, 1998; 224 pp. Explores attempts to heal after such large-scale tragedy. Writing with informed, searching prose of the extraordinary drama of the truth commissions in Argentina, East Germany, and most notably South Africa; war-crime prosecutions in Nuremberg and Bosnia; and reparations in America. Minow is the Morgan and Helen Chu Professor of Law and the Dean of Harvard Law School.

———. *Making All the Difference: Inclusion, Exclusion and American Law*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1990; 424 pp. From back cover: she takes a look at the way our legal system functions. She confronts a variety of dilemmas of difference resulting from contradictory legal strategies—strategies that attempt to correct inequalities by sometimes recognizing and sometimes ignoring differences. Minow argues, in effect, for a reconstructed jurisprudence based on the ability to recognize and work with perceptible forms of difference.

———. *When Should Law Forgive*. New York: W. W. Norton, 2019; 256 pp.. On nature of black forgiveness when a white off-duty police officer Amber Guyger shot a unarmed black man Botham Jean in his apartment in Dallas, though, she said she thought he was in *her* apartment. Jean's younger brother forgave her in his victim statement. Guyger was found guilty of murder. Minow is professor of law at Harvard Law School.

Nash, George H. *The Conservative Intellectual Movement since 1945*. New York: Basic Books, 1976; 446 pp.; twice revised, Intercollegiate Studies Institute, 30th Anniversary Ed. in 2006; 660 pp. He graduated summa cum laude from Amherst College and received his doctorate in history from Harvard University. He writes and lectures frequently about American conservatism and is the author of a three-volume *Life of Herbert Hoover* (1983, '88, '96) and *Reappraising the Right: The Past and Future of American Conservatism* (2009). *Insight* magazine has called *Conservative Intellectual Movement* "the standard work" on the history of post-WWII American Conservatism. From 1987 to 1990, Nash served on the National Commission on Libraries and Information Science (NCLIS), a federal agency. He has served on the editorial advisory board of *Modern Age* and is a Senior Fellow at the Russell Kirk Center for Cultural Renewal. Since 2004, he has been an Associate of the Hauenstein Center for Presidential Studies at Grand Valley State University. From 2006 to 2008, he served as president of the Philadelphia Society. In 2008, he was the recipient of the annual Richard M. Weaver Prize for Scholarly Letters, created by the Ingersoll Foundation. In 2014, he joined the National Advisory Board of the Calvin Coolidge Presidential Foundation. He has written many books and articles.

*National Review* (12-17-2020), whole 65th anniversary edition, in seven parts, with every article applying to the sections on Conservatism vs. Liberalism and more. Indeed, every issue has several articles that could apply.

**Part I: Conservatism & the State of the Debate** — *National Review* (12-17-2020)

Matthew Continetti, "A Uniquely American Vision": The past triumphs and present challenges of the conservative (17–20).

Dan McLaughlin, "Ideas Still Matter": The field has been cleared for a generational rethinking (22–24).

Richard Brookhiser, “Topplers of the Founding”: To vandalize a statue is to reject its meaning, too (26–28).

Ross Douthat, “The Decline of the Christian Consensus”: How the Right lost the culture war (30–32).

Robert P. George, “Realms Visible and Invisible”: Heinrich Heine knew that action follows thought (34–36).

Terry Teachout, “The Unbridgeable Chasm”: Will the United States disintegrate? (36–38).

**Part II: Politics & Policy** – *National Review* (12-17-2020)

Kevin D. Williamson, “Emerging Threats to Economic Freedom”: Its preservation will require a cooperative effort (40–44).

Michael Brendan Dougherty, “Standing Athwart Japanification”: Low fertility shows humanity in retreat (44–46).

Nicholas Eberstadt, “Big Government’s Overlooked Americans”: A dearth of data has kept suffering hidden from policy-makers (48–50).

Matt Ridley, “Going Nuclear”: It’s time for the West to see the folly of renewable energy (51–53).

Yuval Levin, “A Debt to the Future”: Recovering the conservative case for entitlement reform (53–54).

Andrew C. McCarthy, “Our Eroding Political Norms”: The foundation of our free society is weakening (55–56).

Amity Shlaes, “It Takes a Coolidge”: Free markets and the working class (56–58).

Reihan Salam, “The Future of Mass Migration”: A look at the major factors (59–60).

David Mamet, “On the Passivity of Jews”: And the danger of assimilation (60–61).

**III. The World** – *National Review* (12-17-2020)

Niall Ferguson, “Cold War II”: This time, it’s with China (62–65).

Jay Nordlinger, “Freedom’s Fortunes”: A quick, unhappy tour (65–67).

David Pryce-Jones, “The New Middle East”: Changes in the troubled region (67–68).

John O’Sullivan, “Europe’s Rubik Diplomacy”: After Brexit, “More Europe” is colliding with debt, COVID, and domestic law (69–70).

**IV. Culture** – *National Review* (12-17-2020)

Armond White, “Up Close and Narcissistic”: A Nineties movie illuminates today’s lack of journalistic ethics (72–73).

Andrew Roberts, “Robert’s Rules of History”: When well written, it’s a page-turner, and there’s no right side (73–74).

Joseph Epstein, “Literature, Then and Now”: Novelists, poets, and critics seek a higher truth, but today’s pickings are slim (75–76).

**V. NR & The Right** – *National Review* (12-17-2020)

Lee Edwards, “Wandering in the Wilderness”: Before NR, conservatives were a lonely band of freethinkers (77–78).

John J. Miller, “A Sobering Moment”: George H. Nash reflects on the state of the Right, past and present (78–80).

Neal B. Freeman, “NR’s Founding Fathers”: As remembered by one who was there (80–81).

Jack Fowler, “Mr. Buckley Went to the Senate”: Marking the golden anniversary of a historic victory (82–84).

Alvin S. Feizenrerg, “When Rams Locked Horns”: George F. Will vs. William A. Rusher (84–86).

Ramesh Ponnuru, “Fusionists and Fissionists”: Frank Meyer vs. Russell Kirk and Brent Bozell (86–88).

Bryan A. Garner, “Web’s Sesquipedality”: With a quiz for the reader (89–90).

Mark Antonio Wright, “NR in the Time of ’Rona”: Meet our scattered staff (91–92).

**VI. Fiction** – *National Review* (12-17-2020)

Mark Helprin, “Anna, Dressed in White and Blue” (93–97).

**VII. Books** – *National Review* (12-17-2020)

Jason Lee Steorts, “Bander, Gaia, Locke”: How today’s anti-liberals get the *Second Treatise of Government* wrong (98–102).

Thomas W. Merrill, “‘All the Circumstances in the Scale’”: The classical liberalism of David Hume’s *Essays* (102–106).

Gregory M. Collins, “Bipartisan Burke”: The lessons of the *Reflections* apply to conservatives and liberals both (106–107).

Ryan P. Hanley, “Adam Smith’s Other Masterwork”: *The Theory of Moral Sentiments* offers a needed theory of sympathy (107–108).

Adam M. Carrington, “Particular Law, Universal Truth”: Lincoln revered Blackstone’s *Commentaries* for good reason (109–110).

Charles C. W. Cooke, “Instruction Manual for the Constitution”: *The Federalist Papers* explain the meaning of our highest law (110–111).

Harvey C. Mansfield, “What We Neglect in Tocqueville”: *Democracy in America* is about a lot more (111–112).

Noll, Mark A. *America’s God: From Jonathan Edwards to Abraham Lincoln*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2002; 640 pp. Noll is research professor of history at Regent College after retiring as Francis A. McAnaney Professor of History from Notre Dame and having served as professor of history and theological Studies at Wheaton College; he is the author of several books and many articles, including *The Scandal of the Evangelical Mind* referenced above.

Olson, Roger E. *Against Liberal Theology: Putting the Brakes on Progressive Christianity*. , Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 192 pp. Olson is a professor of theology at George W. Truett Theological Seminary of Baylor University and the author of *Questions to All Your Answers: The Journey from Folk Religion to Examined Faith, Reformed and Always Reforming: The Postconservative Approach to Evangelical Theology*, and *How to Be Evangelical without Being Conservative*.

Ortlund, Gavin, *Why God Makes Sense in a World That Doesn’t: The Beauty of Christian Theism*. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic, 2021; 241 pp. He has been senior pastor of First Baptist Church of Ojai in Ojai, California, and is the author of a number of books.

Park, Edwards A. *New England Theology*. Andover: Warren F. Draper, 1852.

Plummer, David B. “Just What Is Chaplaincy?” (1999, rev. 2014), [www.Spirit-Filled.org/chaplaincy.html](http://www.Spirit-Filled.org/chaplaincy.html).

Pollock, Cassandra. “Appeals court allows whistleblower lawsuit from former employees who accused Ken Paxton of bribery to proceed.” *The Texas Tribune* (10-21-2021): [www.TexasTribune.org/2021/10/21/texas-ken-paxton-whistleblowers/](http://www.TexasTribune.org/2021/10/21/texas-ken-paxton-whistleblowers/), whose hook was, “The state 3rd Court of Appeals rejected the attorney general’s argument that the Texas Whistleblower Act doesn’t apply to him.” Paxton did nothing over the persecution I experienced for whistleblowing decades of nefariousness in TDCJ, seen in this book and the previous six volumes of the Defense of Killing Professional Chaplaincy series.

Price, James R., and Kenneth R. Melchin. *Spiritualizing Politics without Politicizing Religion: The Example of Sargent Shriver*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 2022: 200 pp. From the cover: Price and Melchin “provide a possible framework, approaching issues in politics via a profile of Sargent Shriver (1915–2011), an American diplomat, politician, and a driving force behind the creation of the Peace Corps. Focusing on the



- speeches Shriver delivered in the course of his work to advance civil rights and build world peace, Price and Melchin highlight the spiritual component of his efforts to improve institutional structures and solve social problems. They contextualize Shriver's approach by contrasting it with contemporary, landmark decisions of the U.S. Supreme Court on the role of religion in politics. In doing so, *Spiritualizing Politics* ... explains that navigating the relationship of religion and politics requires attending to both the religious diversity that politics must guard and the religious involvements that politics needs to do its work." Price is the exec. director of the Sargent Shriver Peace Institute, having been with SSPI since its inception in 2006, and he has developed its programming and organizational systems, including its mission, research agenda, applied initiatives, and program partnerships. Melchin is professor emeritus in Theology and director of the Lonergan Centre at Saint Paul University, focusing on theological ethics, business and economic ethics, peace and conflict, and is a founding board member of the Ethics Centre at Saint Paul University and member of the boards of the Research Centre for Vatican II and 21st Century Catholicism, and the Centre for Religious Education and Catechesis.
- Pugh, Tison, and Susan Aronstein, eds. *The United States of Medievalism*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 2021; 336 pp. A compilation of studies of the influence of Medieval Europe on the founding and current culture of America. Pugh is Pegasus Professor in the Department of English at the University of Central Florida, and Aronstein is a professor of English and Honors at the University of Wyoming.
- Rae, Scott. *Moral Choices: An Introduction to Ethics*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2009; 384 pp. he is a professor of Christian ethics at Talbot School of Theology, Biola University, La Mirada, California.
- Reid-Henry, Simon. *The Political Origins of Inequality: Why a More Equal World Is Better for Us All*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2015; 208 pp. He is a professor in the School of Geography at Queen Mary University of London, a senior researcher at the Peace Research Institute Oslo, and the author of *The Cuban Cure: Reason and Resistance in Global Science*.
- Renn, Aaron M. "The Three Worlds of Evangelicalism." *First Things* (February 2022): 25–31, [www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/02/the-three-worlds-of-evangelicalism](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/02/the-three-worlds-of-evangelicalism). He divides secularization of Christianity into Positive World (pre-1994), Neutral World (1994–2014), and Negative World (2014–present), and he divides Evangelicals into (1) Culture War, (2) Seeker Sensitive, and (3) Cultural Engagement. He said, "Evangelicalism is in flux, and its future as a coherent movement is in doubt. In part, this crisis has resulted from the failure of evangelicalism to develop strategies designed for the negative world in which Christians are the moral minority and secular society is actively hostile to the faith." Renn writes for <https://AaronRenn.substack.com>, and was a senior fellow at the Manhattan Institute from 2015-2019 and is a contributing editor at its quarterly magazine *City Journal*. Prior to his work in public policy, Renn had a 15-year business career in technology consulting, where he was a partner at Accenture. He also founded the urban data analytics software platform Telestrian, which continues to underpin his work on cities.
- Richards, E. Randolph, and Richard James. *Misreading Scripture with Individualist Eyes: Patronage, Honor, and Shame in the Biblical World Paperback*. Downers Grove: IVP, 2020; 291 pp. Richards is provost and professor of biblical studies in the School of Ministry at Palm Beach Atlantic University and has written many books and articles.

James (pseudonym) is a cross-cultural trainer and is involved in leading church planting teams in the Middle East.

Rose, Matthew. *A World After Liberalism: Philosophers of the Radical Right*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 2021; 208 pp. Rose is the director of the Barry Center on the University and Intellectual Life at the Morningside Institute.

Safina, Carl. *Becoming Wild: How Animal Cultures Raise Families, Create Beauty, and Achieve Peace*. New York: Henry Holt and Co. 2020; 384 pp.

Sakura, Michele Le Doux. "The Challenge and Heart of Chaplaincy." *Journal of the Catholic Health Association of the United States* (January-February 2003), [www.CHAUSA.org/publications/health-progress/article/january-february-2003/the-challenge-and-heart-of-chaplaincy](http://www.CHAUSA.org/publications/health-progress/article/january-february-2003/the-challenge-and-heart-of-chaplaincy). Sakurai is the former director of professional practice, National Association of Catholic Chaplains, Milwaukee, is currently a chaplain working for Providence Health System, Portland, OR.

---

## 2d. SBC Sex Scandal and Other Relevant Post Publication

Downen, Robert, and John Tedesco. "75 Texas Ministers on SBC's Internal List of Offenders," *Houston Chronicle* (5-31-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/75-Texas-ministers-named-on-Southern-Baptist-s-17208452.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/75-Texas-ministers-named-on-Southern-Baptist-s-17208452.php) and *Beaumont Enterprise* (May 31, 2022): A3. "The release last week of a secret list of more than 700 church leaders and volunteers accused of sexual abuse was a groundbreaking moment in the history of the Southern Baptist Convention." ... "It's a perfect profession for a con artist, because all he has to do is talk a good talk and convince people that he's been called by God, and bingo, he gets to be a Southern Baptist minister," Christa Brown, a longtime activist, once said. 'then he can infiltrate the entirety of the SBC, move from church to church, from state to state, go to bigger churches and more prominent churches where he has more influence and power, and it all starts in some small church.'" ... "It turns out a handful of insiders had kept a such a list that, since 2007, had grown to more than 700 names, most of them confirmed as Southern Baptist-affiliated. It was released last week amid fallout from a report by Guidepost Solutions, a third-party firm that was hired by the SBC to investigate its top leadership body last year." ... "Included on the list was Tommy Gilmore, the man [Christa] Brown has for years said abused her as a child before moving from Texas to a new church in Orlando, Florida. Gilmore was among the at least 75 accused sexual abusers on the list who had worked or volunteered at Southern Baptist churches in Texas, an SBC stronghold. That's more than twice as many as the next highest state – Florida." ... "Compiled at the behest of former SBC general counsel August 'Augie' Boto, the list relies heavily on new articles about criminal convictions. It includes roughly 260 cases published in an online database by the Houston Chronicle and the San Antonio Express-News as part of Abuse of Faith, a 2019 investigation into the SBC's mishandling of sexual abuse complaints. The Guidepost report notes that abuse survivors were also contacting Boto and other SBC officials over the years to raise concerns.... In response to the report, SBC leaders quickly moved forward to publish the 203-page list, though with some redactions of sensitive information. Leaders also said they hope to strip retirement benefits from Boto as a result of the report's findings." ... "I could go on the internet right now and make a database of everyone who's ever been convicted of a crime related to the SBC based on new reports, but that's not what the Guidepost report is about' said Kevin Biniazan, a lawyer who filed a lawsuit on behalf of

numerous boys who say they were molested or raped by youth minister Jeffrey Dale Clark at a Southern Baptist church in Virginia. ‘The Guidepost report is about complaints that were made directly to the executive committee that they didn’t share with anyone,’ Biniazan said.” ... “How long had SBC officials known that Clark and others were abusing children? ‘It’s completely ambiguous,’ Biniazan said. ‘They want all of us to believe that the only time that they knew about (a case) was after conviction. But I’m willing to bet that some of those people they knew about beforehand.’”

*Houston Chronicle* and “A Chronicle Investigation: Abuse of Faith, 20 Years, 700 Victims,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/), which lists several other articles after the Six Part Series: Part 1, Robert Downen, Lise Olsen, John Tedesco, “20 years, 700 Victims: Sexual Abuse Spreads as Leaders Resist Reforms,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sexual-abuse-spreads-as-leaders-13588038.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sexual-abuse-spreads-as-leaders-13588038.php). Part 2, “Offend, Then Repeat: Churches Hired Dozens of Accused Leaders,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-churches-hired-ministers-accused-13588233.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-churches-hired-ministers-accused-13588233.php). Part 3, “100+ Southern Baptist Youth Pastors Convicted or Charged,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/All-too-often-Southern-Baptist-youth-pastors-13588292.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/All-too-often-Southern-Baptist-youth-pastors-13588292.php). Part 4, “Missionaries Left Trail of Abuse, But Leaders Stayed Quiet,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Missionaries-left-trail-of-abuse-13904418.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Missionaries-left-trail-of-abuse-13904418.php). Part 5, “Southern Baptist Churches Harbored Sex Offenders,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Southern-Baptist-churches-13912529.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Southern-Baptist-churches-13912529.php). Part 6, “Survivors of Baptist Sexual Abuse Come Forward to Help Others,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Survivors-of-Baptist-sexual-abuse-13938643.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/houston-texas/houston/article/Abuse-of-Faith-Survivors-of-Baptist-sexual-abuse-13938643.php). Database, “The List: 263 Offenders Over 20 Years Across 30 States,” [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/database/](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/abuse-of-faith/database/), with photos of about 95% of them with a search function.

Downen, Robert, and John Tedesco. “She Spent Decades Warning Southern Baptists About Abuse. This Week’s Revelations Brought ‘No Joy.’” *Houston Chronicle* (5-29-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-southern-baptist-sexual-abuse-christa-brown-17205214.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-southern-baptist-sexual-abuse-christa-brown-17205214.php). “For two decades, Christa Brown has stared down evil, has sacrificed endlessly to stop Southern Baptist predators and expose leaders who helped keep them in pulpits. ‘For evil to become systemic, it needs a whole lot of enablers,’ she said. ‘And systemic evil is the most destructive kind, with the most victims, because it is so disguised. It is the evil that smiles at you, and behind the scenes is just devastating people.’ Few leaders listened to her warnings about the crisis.”

Downen, Robert, and John Tedesco. “Southern Baptist Leaders Will Publish Secret List of Sexual Abusers in Response to Scathing Report.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-24-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-sex-abuse-report-secret-list-17195641.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/sbc-sex-abuse-report-secret-list-17195641.php). “Southern Baptist leaders vowed Tuesday to publish a secret list of accused sexual abusers and consider revoking the retirement benefits of the lawyer who commissioned it in response to a scathing report on sexual abuse that sent shock waves through the country’s second-largest faith group. ‘I want to issue a formal apology and say that we are sorry to the survivors for all that we’ve done to cause hurt,’ Willie McLaurin, interim president and CEO of the Southern Baptist Convention’s executive committee, the SBC’s highest governing body, said during the first public meeting held

since the release of the groundbreaking investigation by Guidepost Solutions.” Downen, Robert, “How Did the Southern Baptist Sex Abuse Scandal Happen? Here's a Timeline.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-24-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sex-abuse-timeline-17194777.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Southern-Baptist-sex-abuse-timeline-17194777.php). “Released Sunday, the report by Guidepost Solutions details how a handful of SBC officials disparaged abuse survivors, ignored their warnings about a burgeoning abuse crisis and opposed prevention policies that they thought could protect children, but would open the SBC to liability in lawsuits. The nearly 400-page report corroborates what survivors have said for years: That denominational officials ignored or downplayed decades of documentation that showed predators were targeting SBC churches. Many of the executive committee members named in the report have retired or resigned last year amid contentious debates over whether to allow Guidepost full access to legally protected documents, as was demanded by SBC churches when they commissioned the inquiry. The report is the culmination of years of efforts to combat abuse in the SBC, the nation’s second-largest faith group. In 2019, the *Houston Chronicle* and *San Antonio Express-News* published *Abuse of Faith*, a series of investigations that detailed the widespread abuses occurring in the SBC’s 47,000 churches.” ... “Frank Page, head of the SBC’s executive committee, resigned his position after it was uncovered that he had an affair with a member of his church. And Paul Pressler, a former Texas Appeals Court judge and co-leader of the SBC’s 20-year civil war over Biblical truth, was accused of decades of rapes by a former youth group member who sued. Three other men eventually alleged similar misconduct in court affidavits, and the *Chronicle* revealed a 2004 lawsuit settlement for assault in which Pressler agreed to pay \$450,000. Meanwhile, controversy began to swirl over Paige Patterson, one of the most influential evangelicals of the last half-century. Criticism began after the resurfacing of sermons in which Patterson, a two-time SBC president, bragged about counseling a woman whose husband beat her. Patterson bragged that the woman once showed up to church with two black eyes, but that her husband had also come to church – a sign of restoration, in Patterson’s view. In another sermon, Patterson referred to a 16-year-old churchgoer as “built,” language he justified as Biblical. As outcries over Patterson’s earlier sermons grew, two women came forward saying he concealed or mishandled their rape reports while Patterson was president of various SBC seminaries. Ahead of the SBC’s annual meeting in June 2018, Patterson was removed as the president of the SBC’s Fort Worth seminary by the school’s trustees.”

Downen, Robert, John Tedesco, and staff writers. “Bombshell 400-page Report Finds Southern Baptist Leaders Routinely Silenced Sexual Abuse Survivors.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-22-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Bombshell-400-page-report-finds-Southern-Baptist-17190816.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Bombshell-400-page-report-finds-Southern-Baptist-17190816.php). “For 20 years, leaders of the Southern Baptist Convention — including a former president now accused of sexual assault — routinely silenced and disparaged sexual abuse survivors, ignored calls for policies to stop predators, and dismissed reforms that they privately said could protect children but might cost the SBC money if abuse victims later sued. The historic, nearly 400-page report details how a small, insular and influential group of leaders ‘singularly focused on avoiding liability for the SBC to the exclusion of other considerations’ to prevent abuse. The report was published by [Guidepost Solutions](http://www.GuidepostSolutions.com), an independent firm that conducted 330 interviews and reviewed two decades of internal SBC files in the seven-month investigation.” ...

Guidepost Solutions LLC. *Report of the Independent Investigation: The Southern Baptist Convention Executive Committee's Response to Sexual Abuse Allegations and an Audit of the Procedures and Actions of the Credentials Committee*. (5-15-2022; 288 pp.), [www.SATaskForce.net/updates/guidepost-solutions-report-of-the-independent-investigation](http://www.SATaskForce.net/updates/guidepost-solutions-report-of-the-independent-investigation), after 313 interviews and a lot research. No persons were documented as authors or investigators. See the final report which included two separate appendices: [www.SATaskForce.net/s/Guidepost-Solutions-Independent-Investigation-Report\\_.pdf](http://www.SATaskForce.net/s/Guidepost-Solutions-Independent-Investigation-Report_.pdf). *Report Appendices Volume 1* (5-15-22; 73 pp.), [www.SATaskForce.net/s/Appendices-to-Guidepost-Report-FINAL-pt1.pdf](http://www.SATaskForce.net/s/Appendices-to-Guidepost-Report-FINAL-pt1.pdf). *Report Appendices Volume 2* (5-15-22; 34 pp.), [www.SATaskForce.net/s/Appendices-to-Guidepost-Report-FINAL-pt2\\_.pdf](http://www.SATaskForce.net/s/Appendices-to-Guidepost-Report-FINAL-pt2_.pdf). Compare “Downen, Robert” and *Houston Chronicle* articles.

Downen, Robert. “Former Southern Baptist President Accused of Sexual Assault in Explosive, Third-party Investigation.” *Houston Chronicle* (5-22-22), [www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Former-Southern-Baptist-president-accused-of-17190827.php](http://www.HoustonChronicle.com/news/investigations/article/Former-Southern-Baptist-president-accused-of-17190827.php). “Johnny Hunt, a former president of the Southern Baptist Convention and well-known Georgia preacher, has been accused of sexually assaulting a woman weeks after his presidential tenure ended in 2010. The allegations are among the most explosive contained in a historic, nearly 400-page investigation into allegations that top SBC leaders mishandled, committed, ignored or concealed sexual abuses dating back to 2000. Requested by SBC church delegates last summer and made public on Sunday, the independent investigation found denominational leaders downplayed years of warnings about sex abuses from survivors and ignored expert advice on policies to protect children, among other shortcomings by SBC executive committee members.”

### Journalists:

**Robert Downen** covers City Hall for the *Houston Chronicle's* metro desk. Prior to that, he worked as a business reporter in Albany, New York, and as the managing editor of a group of six newspapers in Illinois. He is a 2014 graduate of Eastern Illinois University. Follow him on Twitter [@RobDownenChron](https://twitter.com/RobDownenChron) and reach him by email at [Robert.Downen@chron.com](mailto:Robert.Downen@chron.com).

**Lise Olsen** is deputy investigations editor and senior investigative reporter at the *Houston Chronicle*. Olsen has more than 20 years' experience specializing primarily in crime, corruption, worker safety and human rights. Follow her on Twitter [@chrondigger](https://twitter.com/chrondigger) and reach her by email at [Lise.Olsen@chron.com](mailto:Lise.Olsen@chron.com).

**John Tedesco**, a longtime investigative reporter for the *San Antonio Express-News*, has exposed shady telemarketers at the Texas Highway Patrol Museum, bribery scandals at San Antonio City Hall and the deaths of oil-and-gas workers on the Eagle Ford Shale. He joined the *Chronicle* projects team in January. Follow him on Twitter [@John\\_Tedesco](https://twitter.com/John_Tedesco) and reach him by email at [John.Tedesco@chron.com](mailto:John.Tedesco@chron.com).

**Sarah Smith** is a reporter on the metro desk covering housing and nonprofits. Before joining the *Chronicle*, she worked at the Fort Worth Star-Telegram where she also investigated sexual abuse and coverups in the independent fundamental Baptist movement. She is a graduate of the University of Pennsylvania. Follow her on Twitter [@sarahesmith23](https://twitter.com/sarahesmith23) and reach her by email at [Sarah.Smith@chron.com](mailto:Sarah.Smith@chron.com).

**Jon Shapley** is a staff photo and video journalist for the *Houston Chronicle*. A native Houstonian, he joined the *Chronicle* in 2015. He previously worked at the NPR affiliate



in Austin, as well as monthly magazines in Austin and San Antonio. He can be reached at [Jon.Shapley@chron.com](mailto:Jon.Shapley@chron.com).

**Marie D. De Jesús** is a staff photojournalist for the Houston Chronicle where she has concentrated on developing relationships with Houston's diverse immigrant and marginalized communities. Prior to the Chronicle, De Jesús worked for the Democrat and Chronicle located in Rochester, New York and the Victoria Advocate in Texas. Follow her on *Instagram* and *Twitter*, or reach her by email at [Marie.DeJesus@chron.com](mailto:Marie.DeJesus@chron.com).

### **Others on SBC History, Division, Etc.**

Chandler, Diana. "SBC Executive Committee Disfellowships Four Churches," (2-23-21), [www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/sbc-executive-committee-disfellowships-four-churches/](http://www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/news/sbc-executive-committee-disfellowships-four-churches/).

Hawkins, O. S. *In the Name of God: The Colliding Lives, Legends, and Legacies of J. Frank Norris and George W. Truett*. Nashville: B&H Academic, an imprint of LifeWay, 2021; 208 pp. Hawkins is the CEO of GuideStone Financial Resources, the retirement arm of the SBC that serves more than 250,000, the largest Christian-based mutual fund in the nation with assets of over \$15 billion. Prior to the GuideStone in 1997, Hawkins was pastor of FBC Dallas (1993–1997), FBC Fort Lauderdale, FL (1978–1993), and the author of 40 books.

Russell, Dilday. *Higher Ground: A Call for Christian Civility*. Macon, GA: Smyth and Helwys, 2007; 148 pp.). Dilday was SWBTS president 1978–94, during which it became the SBC flagship with 5,000-plus students in three schools, the largest in American theological education and of which in 1990 *Christianity Today* ranked it "number one among the top 33 graduate theological schools in the nation." I earned my M.Div. in 1990 under Dilday. After being unjustly and cruelly fired, he went to Baylor and then became president of B. H. Carroll Theological Institute in Irving, Texas.

Schor, Elana. "Christianity on Display at Capitol Riot Sparks New Debate." *Associated Press* (Jan. 28, 2021), republished as "Riot Renews Christian Nationalist Debate," *Beaumont Enterprise* (2-3-2021), B1 and B4. Schor noted how the Baptist Joint Committee on Religious Liberty formed the group Christians Against Christian Nationalism coalition in 2019, how President Russell Moore of the SBC's Ethics and Religious Liberty Commission said the signs with Jesus' name as they rampaged was not only "dangerous and unpatriotic but also blasphemous"; black SBC Pastor Dwight McKissic and National Association of Evangelicals President Rev. Walter Kim condemned; and Texas GOP Chairman Col. Alan West noted now some use the term to construe all that disagree with the left's progressive agenda.

Shellnutt, Kate. "Paige Patterson Fired by Southwestern, Stripped of Retirement Benefits." *Christianity Today* (5-30-18), [www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2018/may/paige-patterson-fired-southwestern-baptist-seminary-sbc.html](http://www.ChristianityToday.com/news/2018/may/paige-patterson-fired-southwestern-baptist-seminary-sbc.html), with a weblink to for the "new statement" being <https://swbts.edu/news/releases/statement-kevin-ueckert-chairman-board-trustees/>.

Shere, David. "Inmates Set Free—In Christ." *SBC Life* (2-1-8), [www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/sbc-life-articles/inmates-set-free-in-christ](http://www.BaptistPress.com/resource-library/sbc-life-articles/inmates-set-free-in-christ).

Shurden, Walter. *Struggle for the Soul of the SBC: Moderate Responses to the Fundamentalist Movement*. Macon, GA: Mercer University Press, 1994; 348 pp.

———, and Randy Shepley. *Going for the Jugular—a Documentary History of the SBC Holy War*. Macon, GA: Mercer University Press, 1996; 308 pp.

Wilsey, John D. *American Exceptionalism and Civil Religion: Reassessing the History of an Idea*. Foreword by John Fea. Downers Grove: IVP Academic, 2015; 263 pp. Wilsey is a professor of history at SWBTS, and book review editor for the *Southern Baptist Journal of Theology*.

———. *One Nation Under God?: An Evangelical Critique of Christian America*. Foreword by Richard Land. Eugene, OR: Pickwick, 2014; 228 pp. John Warwick Montgomery, professor emeritus of Law and Humanities at University of Bedfordshire and distinguished professor of philosophy and Christian said, “Wilsey’s book is the badly needed corrective. It demonstrates that biblical truth must not be confused with the American story and that God’s common grace has used even the pagan influences of the major Founding Fathers to achieve His ends.” Richard Land is the president of Southern Evangelical Seminary and former president of the SBC’s Ethics and Religious Liberty Commission that lobbies D.C. for the SBC.

---

Schenck said, “Hundreds of millions of communiques go out every year employing a simplistic story arc using liberal villains and conservative heroes and meant to gin up fear and anger, which is good for pulling in big dollars and turn out lots of votes. The second is the naïveté of the evangelical electorate, which makes them gullible. Critical thinking, curiosity, skepticism, even broad reading are not virtues, but vices in many sectors of evangelicalism. That sets you up to be easily bamboozled. Finally, there’s a toxic element within the evangelical belief system, and that that’s the predilection for controlling, dominating, instructing others.” (5).

Shimron, Yonat. “24 Inmates Awarded BA Degree in Pastoral Ministry Will Serve NC Prisons as Ministers.” *Religion News Service* (12-20-2021):

<https://religionnews.com/2021/12/20/24-inmates-awarded-ba-degree-in-pastoral-ministry-will-serve-nc-prisons-as-ministers/>. His hook was, “A push to rehabilitate prisoners through education is quietly taking root across the nation and in North Carolina.” Long article on President Danny Akin of Southeastern Baptist Theological Seminary in Wake Forest, North Carolina, is quoted:

“I can tell you from the bottom of my heart, I have never been more proud of any graduates that I have had the joy of presiding over,” an ebullient Akin said in his graduation address, noting he was “honored beyond words” to have his name inscribed on their diplomas.

The graduation marks a first for the North Carolina prison system, which to date offers no other in-person accredited bachelor’s program for some 30,000 state prisoners. But the degree program is part of a fledgling movement of evangelical seminaries, colleges and universities to rehabilitate prisoners through education.

There are at least 17 evangelical schools offering 23 degree programs at prisons across the country, according to the Prison Seminary Foundation, a Christian nonprofit that supports such efforts. In most of them, seminary professors teach in-person and online to inmates with at least eight years left on their sentence. (Southeastern’s program requires inmates applying for the program to have a minimum of 12 years of incarceration left so they can complete their studies and gain experience serving as field ministers.)

At a time when some conservative evangelicals liken “social justice” to a postmodern ideology inconsistent with the Bible, the push for prison reform through education is quietly taking root.

“This could very well be a template for post-secondary higher education in prison,” said Julie Jailall,

---

superintendent for prison education at the state's Department of Public Safety. "It meets all expectations for what a prison education program should be." ...

In their new positions as field ministers, the men will not be expected to preach or convert other inmates to Christianity. The prison system cannot promote one faith over others, said Jailall. But they will be expected to counsel and mentor inmates and to encourage them to seek out opportunities to better themselves....

It costs Southeastern \$500,000 a year to run the prison program. The college has also secured supplemental funding from the Sunshine Lady Foundation and the North Carolina Baptist State Convention, said Seth Bible, director of the prison program and an assistant professor of ethics and the history of ideas at Southeastern....

At the graduation ceremony in North Carolina, which was followed by a catered lunch for graduates and their families, Southeastern leaders made it clear they wanted graduates to be "ambassadors for Christ," in the words of Joe Gibbs and Danny Akin at the graduation ceremony.

Akin reiterated that Southeastern is a seminary whose core purpose is to spread the faith.

Speaking to the graduates, Akin said: "You get to take the life-changing light of the Gospel of Jesus Christ to those who have value, men for whom Christ died," Akin said.

Once again, even in this article, the mission of the *teaching* is clear, nothing neutral about it. Though the NC prison director is clearer than TDCJ Dir. Collier on "no preaching" or converting, she sat through the commissioning of gospel ministers. Then the RNS article closed, making clear a correction to the NC director's baloney or participation in the scam, quoting from one of the graduates his intentions.

Loren Hammonds, a 43-year-old inmate serving a sentence of life without parole, said that's exactly what he hopes to do. Hammonds, who held his mother's hand as he sat with his parents, shortly after the graduation, said he will be sent to a hospice-care ward at a prison 40 miles from Charlotte where he will offer comfort and companionship to terminally ill men who will spend their final days in a cell bloc.

"I want to give them hope," he said, "and introduce them to the Gospel."

Very good and clear article, thoroughly supporting the Fools' Parade, spreading boldly across the country in states dominated by Evangelical legislators, spreading like ants on bread, all with zero concern for psychopathy or other disorders.

Sinclair, Shanea, and Harvey Chochinov. "The Role of Chaplains within Oncology Interdisciplinary Teams." *Current Opinion in Supportive and Palliative Care* 6, No. 2 (June 2012): 259–268.

Smith, Craig Bruce. *American Honor: The Creation of the Nation's Ideals During the Revolutionary Era*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina, 2018; 384 pp. "Early Americans came to understand honor and virtue as akin to, and often indistinguishable from, morality and ethics.... Honor in America changed from a distinctly British concept into something that was more ethically centered as a nascent proto-nationalism developed in the new United States." (2, 12, 13). Smith is a professor of military history at the U.S. Army School of Advanced Military Studies.

Solzhenitsyn, Aleksandr (1918–2008). *March 1917: The Red Wheel/Nod II (8 March–31 March); Book 3*. Translated from the Russian by Marian Schwartz. University of Notre Dame Press, 2017; 684 pp. See the *Gulag Archipelago* above in main bibliography. From the publisher:

To commemorate the 100th anniversary of the Russian Revolution, the University of Notre Dame Press is proud to publish Nobel Prize–winner Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn's epic work *March 1917, Node III, Book 1, of The Red Wheel*.

*The Red Wheel* is Solzhenitsyn's magnum opus about the Russian Revolution. Solzhenitsyn tells this story in the form of a meticulously researched historical novel, supplemented by

newspaper headlines of the day, fragments of street action, cinematic screenplay, and historical overview. The first two nodes—*August 1914* and *November 1916*—focus on Russia’s crises and recovery, on revolutionary terrorism and its suppression, on the missed opportunity of Pyotr Stolypin’s reforms, and how the surge of patriotism in August 1914 soured as Russia bled in World War I.

*March 1917*—the third node—tells the story of the Russian Revolution itself, during which not only does the Imperial government melt in the face of the mob, but the leaders of the opposition prove utterly incapable of controlling the course of events. The action of book 1 (of four) of *March 1917* is set during March 8–12. The absorbing narrative tells the stories of more than fifty characters during the days when the Russian Empire begins to crumble. Bread riots in the capital, Petrograd, go unchecked at first, and the police are beaten and killed by mobs. Efforts to put down the violence using the army trigger a mutiny in the numerous reserve regiments housed in the city, who kill their officers and rampage. The anti-Tsarist bourgeois opposition, horrified by the violence, scrambles to declare that it is provisionally taking power, while socialists immediately create a Soviet alternative to undermine it. Meanwhile, Emperor Nikolai II is away at military headquarters and his wife Aleksandra is isolated outside Petrograd, caring for their sick children. Suddenly, the viability of the Russian state itself is called into question.

*The Red Wheel* has been compared to Tolstoy’s *War and Peace*, for each work aims to narrate the story of an era in a way that elevates its universal significance. In much the same way as Homer’s *Iliad* became the representative account of the Greek world and therefore the basis for Greek civilization, these historical epics perform a parallel role for our modern world.

———. *Between Two Millstones, Book 1; Sketches of Exile, 1974–1978*. University of Notre Dame Press, 2018; 480 pp.

———. *Between Two Millstones, Book 2; Exile in America, 1978–1994*. University of Notre Dame Press, 2020; 584 pp.

*Southern Baptist Texan* Vol. 21, No. 1 (January 2022), cover “Renew Your Mind” centered in all bold, but no cover article. The issue’s theme was mental health with a pretense of homage to psychology. The articles on mental health concerns are as follows. *SBT* Editor Jayson Larson, “The Battle for Your Mind,” (p. 2), was a simple ode to trusting Christ as the “path to mental spiritual health,” introducing the theme. Gary Ledbetter, “I Am a Better Pastor when I Am a Better Me,” (pp. 4–6), outlined the struggles of two prominent Texas pastors, Danny Forshee of Great Hills Baptist Church in Austin and Byron McWilliams of First Baptist Church in Odessa. Jayson Larson, “We All Walk with a Limp,” (pp. 8–9), was a question-answer form with Mike Schumacher, where Larson asked him five (5) questions and he answered about the church leaders and their struggles that he and his crew 14 certified counselors handle, including “500 appointments a month”! He is an associate pastor at Sagemont Church in Houston, and he listed no standard qualifications. McAllen’s First Baptist Pastor Chuck Lawless, “5 Ways Pastors Can Manage Their Own Mental Health,” (p. 10), including the first being intentionally develop friendships, then prayer group, find a few other believers, take time off, and lastly not to be afraid to see a “Christian counselor,” where Lawless is the dean of doctoral studies and vice president of spiritual formation at Southeastern Seminary. Steven Gaither, “Pastor to Pastor: Critical Connections Will Help in Our Battle Against Weariness,” (p. 11), closing with “Slow Down to Be with Jesus,” “Eat a Meal with a Trusted Friend,” and “Be Present and Engaged with Family.” Lilly Park, “Come Together,” (pp. 12–13), whose hook was, “Counseling leaders say biblical friendships, churches helping each other key to navigating mental health issues,” as she presented a few paragraphs from eight other Christian counselors. Park is a professor of biblical

- counseling at SWBTS. Mansfield's First Baptist Pastor Spencer Plumlee, "Pastor, You Don't Have to 'Play Injured,'" (p 19), where he gives a few standard devotional practices for spiritual and emotional health. They gave a QR code to [www.TexanOnline.net/special-reports/mental-spiritual-health/](http://www.TexanOnline.net/special-reports/mental-spiritual-health/) that give an article on mental health aids, which gave a few articles on what others are doing. See [www.TexanOnline.net/print-archive/](http://www.TexanOnline.net/print-archive/) where they post all the volumes. A clipped version of this was added to page 5 late in the final publication so it did not make it into the book's bibliography or any of the names into the index. Pretty much confirms a lot of the anti-psychiatry essence, though there were hints of wisdom and professionalism. This appears above, too, in the main bibliography.
- Spengler, Oswald. *The Decline of the West (Der Untergang des Abendlandes)*, vol. 1, *Form and Actuality* (1918), vol. 2, *Perspectives of World History* (1922), with the definitive edition of both volumes was published in 1923. Abridged edition, Oxford University Press, 1991; 492 pp. Considered a foundational and controversial.
- Spring, Samuel. *The Sixth Commandment Friendly to Virtue, Honor, and Politeness: A Discourse, In Consequence of the Late Duel*. Newburyport: E. W. Allen, 1804; 30 pp. About the duel between Alexander Hamilton and Aaron Burr.
- Stanglin, Keith D. *Ethics beyond Rules: How Christ's Call to Love Informs Our Moral Choices*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2021; 256 pp. He is the executive director of the Center for Christian Studies in Austin, Texas, and professor of theology at Heritage Christian University in Florence, Alabama.
- Starr, Kevin. *Continental Ambitions: Roman Catholics in North America: The Colonial Experience*. San Francisco: Ignatius Press, 2016; 675 pp. Starr is the City Librarian of San Francisco and the State Librarian for California and professor history at the University of Southern California, where he is a director of the Institute for Advanced Catholic Studies. Starr's many articles and books, including his *Americans and the California Dream* series, have earned him multiple fellowships, awards, and honorary degrees.
- . *Continental Achievement: Roman Catholics in the United States—Revolution and the Early Republic*. San Francisco: Ignatius Press, 2020; 330 pp.
- Steffen, Tom, and William Bjoraker. *The Return of Oral Hermeneutics: As Good Today as It Was for the Hebrew Bible and First-Century Christianity*. Foreword by R. Daniel Shaw. Eugene, OR: Wipf and Stock, 2020; 357 pp. Steffen is professor emeritus of intercultural studies at the Cook School of Intercultural Studies, Biola University, and the author of many books. Bjoraker was a pastor and teacher in Israel for eight years in the 1980s and is on faculty at William Carey International University specializing in Jewish studies. Shaw is a senior professor of anthropology and translation at Fuller Theological Seminary.
- Stephenson, Paul. *New Rome: The Empire in the East (History of the Ancient World)*. Belknap/Harvard University Press, 2022; 464 pp. He was professor of history at the University of Durham and a specialist in the early and middle Byzantine periods. See [www.PaulStephenson.info](http://www.PaulStephenson.info). His research has been supported by the British Academy, Dumbarton Oaks (Harvard University), the Humboldt Foundation, the Mellon Foundation, the National Hellenic Research Foundation (Athens), the Metropolitan Museum of Art, the Onassis Foundation, Princeton University, the Swedish Collegium for Advanced Study, the University of California at San Diego (Vassiliadis Family Foundation), the University of Cincinnati (Tytus Scholars Program), and the University of Wisconsin – Madison (the Rowe Family Foundation, WARF, the Institute for



- Research in the Humanities). He is the founder and board president of theec.net (The Education Consultancy, Inc.) and co-founder and managing director of Lincoln Conservation ([lincolnconservation.co.uk](http://lincolnconservation.co.uk)). He has held teaching and research posts at universities, museums and institutes in seven countries, including four professorial chairs (Wisconsin, Durham, Nijmegen, Lincoln). He has served as a Head of School (Dean) with oversight of departments of Art History, Classics, Conservation, History, and Philosophy.
- . *Constantine: Roman Emperor, Christian Victor*. New York: Overlook Press, a Peter Mayer imprint, 2009; 352 pp.
- Stiles, Ezra. *The United States Elevated to Glory and Honor*. New Haven: Thomas & Samuel Green, 1783. American Congregational clergyman and educator, was born in North Haven, Connecticut.
- Stout, Harry. *The New England Soul: Preaching and Religious Culture in Colonial New England*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2012; 416 pp. “The American people, it was clear, were bound by ties of common ideology, not a common religious faith” (325). Stout is a professor of American Religious History at Yale University, editor of Oxford University Press’s Religion in America series, general editor of the *Works of Jonathan Edwards* (Yale Press) and the co-director with Jon Butler of the Center for Religion and American Society at Yale.
- Swartz, Mini. “What Drives Greg Abbott?” *Texas Monthly* (May 2022): 98–103 & 162–170, cover story; [www.TexasMonthly.com/news-politics/who-is-greg-abbott/](http://www.TexasMonthly.com/news-politics/who-is-greg-abbott/). Her hook led with, “After a quarter century, Texas’s most popular politician remains a mystery—even to the folks who keep electing him. But the truth about the governor is hiding in plain sight.” Swartz’s huge article details his life from a moderate school track star, accident, lucrative liability lawsuit, his law school days and buddies, and rise from judge to attorney general to governor to, perhaps, a bid for the White House. The powerful article includes the likewise powerful Dan Patrick and a few of their wives that may have escaped many of their primary Evangelical base. Swartz reveals how if Abbott makes a bid for the White House then he will have to be truly enter the public forum in a fashion foreign to him to date. Swartz is the author, with Sherron Watkins, of *Power Failure, The Inside Story of the Collapse of Enron*, is an executive editor of *Texas Monthly*. Previously, she was a staff writer at *Talk*, from April 1999 to April 2001, and a staff writer at the *New Yorker* from 1997 to 2001. Prior to joining the *New Yorker*, she worked at *Texas Monthly* for thirteen years. In 1996 Swartz was a finalist for two National Magazine Awards and won in the public interest category for “[Not What the Doctor Ordered](#).” She was also a National Magazine Award finalist for her November 2005 issue story on tort reform, titled “[Hurt? Injured? Need a Lawyer? Too Bad!](#)” and won the 2006 John Bartlow Martin Award for Public Interest, Magazine Journalism, for the same story. In 2013 she won her second National Magazine Award (again in the category of public interest), for “[Mothers, Sisters, Daughters, Wives](#),” a compelling look at the state of women’s health care in Texas.
- Thomas, Cal. *America's Expiration Date: The Fall of Empires and Superpowers . . . and the Future of the United States*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2020; 192 pp.
- Tisby, Jemar. *How to Fight Racism: Courageous Christianity and the Journey Toward Racial Justice*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2021; 240 pp. He is the CEO of The Witness, Inc., an organization dedicated to Black uplift, cohost of the Pass the Mic podcast and the author

of the New York Times bestseller *The Color of Compromise*.

Todd, Obbie Tyler. “From Puritans to Patriots: The Republicanization of American Theology, 1750–1835.” *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 64, No. 2 (June 2021): 341–355. He addresses how political ideology has shaped theology. Todd is the pastor of Third Baptist Church of Marion, IL, and adjunct professor of theology at Luther Rice College and Seminary.

Trueman, Carl. *The Rise and Triumph of the Modern Self: Cultural Amnesia, Expressive Individualism, and the Road to Sexual Revolution*. Foreword by Rod Dreher. Wheaton: Crossway Books, 2020; 432 pp. On the cover it said, “Since the landmark Obergefell v. Hodges Supreme Court decision in 2015, sexual identity has dominated both public discourse and cultural trends—yet no historical phenomenon is its own cause. From Augustine to Marx, various views and perspectives have contributed to the modern understanding of the self. In this timely book, Carl Trueman analyzes the development of the sexual revolution as a symptom—rather than the cause—of the human search for identity.” Trueman is a professor of biblical and religious studies at Grove City College, a fellow at the Ethics and Public Policy Center, a contributing editor at *First Things*, and the author of over a dozen books. Anderson is a former William E. Simon Senior Research Fellow with the Heritage Foundation and is currently the president of the Ethics and Public Policy Center in D.C.

Tucher, Andie. *Not Exactly Lying: Fake News and Fake Journalism in American History*. New York: Columbia University Press, 2022; 384 pp. She is the H. Gordon Garbedian Professor, the director of the Communications PhD Program at the Columbia Journalism School, and the author of *Froth and Scum: Truth, Beauty, Goodness, and the Ax Murder in America’s First Mass Medium* (1994) and *Happily Sometimes After: Discovering Stories from Twelve Generations of an American Family* (2014). From the publisher of *Not Exactly Lying*: “Long before the current preoccupation with “fake news,” American newspapers routinely ran stories that were not quite, strictly speaking, true. Today, a firm boundary between fact and fakery is a hallmark of journalistic practice, yet for many readers and publishers across more than three centuries, this distinction has seemed slippery or even irrelevant. From fibs about royal incest in America’s first newspaper to social-media-driven conspiracy theories surrounding Barack Obama’s birthplace, Andie Tucher explores how American audiences have argued over what’s real and what’s not—and why that matters for democracy. Early American journalism was characterized by a hodgepodge of straightforward reporting, partisan broadsides, humbug, tall tales, and embellishment. Around the start of the twentieth century, journalists who were determined to improve the reputation of their craft established professional norms and the goal of objectivity. However, Tucher argues, the creation of outward forms of factuality unleashed new opportunities for falsehood: News doesn’t have to be true as long as it looks true. Propaganda, disinformation, and advocacy—whether in print, on the radio, on television, or online—could be crafted to resemble the real thing. Dressed up in legitimate journalistic conventions, this “fake journalism” became inextricably bound up with right-wing politics, to the point where it has become an essential driver of political polarization. Shedding light on the long history of today’s disputes over disinformation, *Not Exactly Lying* is a timely consideration of what happens to public life when news is not exactly true.”

Tyler, Amanda (BJC), Andrew Whitehead, Samuel Perry, Anthea Butler, Jemar Tisby, Katherine Stewart, Andrew L. Seidel (FFRF); with Cherilyn Crowe Guy, Jake Swenson, Hannah

- Estifanos, Matthew Hansen, and Ryan Jayne. *Christian Nationalism and the January 6, 2022 Insurrection*. Baptist Joint Committee for Religious Liberty (BJC) and the Freedom from Religion Foundation (FFRF) (Feb. 9, 2022), <https://bjconline.org/jan6report/> and [https://bjconline.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/02/Christian\\_Nationalism\\_and\\_the\\_Jan6\\_Insurrection-2-9-22.pdf](https://bjconline.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/02/Christian_Nationalism_and_the_Jan6_Insurrection-2-9-22.pdf). A frontline salvo against Christian nationalism built upon the BJC’s 2019 project, Christians Against Christian Nationalism that has been supported by more than 24,000 Christians “who signed a unifying statement of principles about the dangers of Christian nationalism. It provides resources and brings together Christians from a wide range of denominations to call out the threat the political ideology poses to the faith and to the country. [of which I signed too]” See [ChristiansAgainstChristianNationalism.org](https://www.ChristiansAgainstChristianNationalism.org). The Freedom From Religion Foundation is a national nonprofit organization with more than 35,000 members and several chapters across the country. FFRF’s purposes are to protect the constitutional principle of separation between church and state, and to educate the public on matters relating to nontheism.
- Vermeule, Adrian. *Common Good Constitutionalism*. Polity, 2022; 270 pp. He is the Ralph S. Tyler, Jr. Professor of Constitutional Law at Harvard Law School, formerly the Bernard D. Meltzer Professor of Law at the University of Chicago, the author of many books and articles, including *Law’s Abnegation: From Law’s Empire to the Administrative State* (2016), *The Constitution of Risk* (2014) and *The System of the Constitution* (2012). See R. H. Helmholz, “Marching Orders,” *First Things* (May 2022; [www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/05/marching-orders](http://www.FirstThings.com/article/2022/05/marching-orders)): 51–54. Helmholz is the Ruth Wyatt Rosenson Distinguished Service Professor of Law at the University of Chicago Law School.
- Walker, Andrew. Foreword by Robert P. George. *Liberty for All: Defending Everyone’s Religious Freedom in a Pluralistic Age*. Grand Rapids: Brazos, a division of Baker, 2021; 272 pp. He is a professor of Christian ethics at Southern Baptist Theological Seminary and executive director of the Carl F. H. Henry Institute for Evangelical Engagement in Louisville, Kentucky.
- Warren, Tish Harrison. *Prayer in the Night: For Those Who Work or Watch or Weep*. Downers Grove: IVP, 2021; 208 pp. Author Natasha Crain said of this book, “Pager after page, my eyes were opened to new ways of thinking about the nature of grief, how humans respond to it, and how God uses it.” Micah Fries, director of programs at the Multi-Faith Neighbors Network, said, “This is a beautiful book. It is among the richest treatments of pain and suffering I have encountered.” Warren also wrote *Liturgy of the Ordinary*, which was Christianity Today’s 2018 Book of the Year, and she has written for *The New York Times*, *Christianity Today*, the Religion News Service, and others.
- Watson, Brian T. *Headed Into the Abyss: The Story of Our Time, and the Future We’ll Face*. Vancouver, B.C.: Anvilside Press, 2019; 306 pp. He is a humanist, architect, environmentalist, and for 18 years a columnist for the *Salem News* (<https://secularhumanism.org/authors/brian-t-watson/> & [btwatson20@gmail.com](mailto:btwatson20@gmail.com)). From the publisher: “Today we are beset by a range of unprecedented developments that together, in this century, threaten the very existence of civilization. The current states of just ten forces -- capitalism, technology, the internet, politics, media, education, human nature, the environment, population, and transportation -- are driving society in predominantly negative ways. These forces are powerful and interconnected and their combined operation and dynamics will carry us into any number of disasters well before

2100. We have the knowledge and solutions to address our difficulties, but for many reasons we won't be able to meaningfully employ either. There is immediate urgency to this story too. We face many threats, but one of them -- the internet and its algorithms -- is rapidly changing nearly everything about our world, including our very capacity to recognize how profound and dangerous the change is. In clear, direct language intended for every citizen, regardless of his or her politics or age, *Headed Into the Abyss* describes and analyzes how each force is shaping society, and tells the big-picture story of what those effects add up to. Wherever on the globe you live, it really is, and will be, the story of our time.

Whitehead, Hal, and Luke Rendell. *The Cultural Lives of Whales and Dolphins*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2015; 417 pp. Whitehead is a University Research Professor in the Department of Biology at Dalhousie University in Halifax, Nova Scotia, and Rendell is lecturer in biology at the Sea Mammal Research Unit and the Centre for Social Learning and Cognitive Evolution of the University of St Andrews, Scotland.

Williams, Thaddeus. *Confronting Injustice without Compromising Truth: 12 Questions Christians Should Ask About Social Justice*. Foreword by John M. Perkins. Grand Rapids: Zondervan Academic, 2020; 288 pp. On the cover it says, "Social justice is not optional for the Christian. All injustice affects others, so talking about justice that isn't social is like talking about water that isn't wet or a square with no right angles. But the Bible's call to seek justice is not a call to superficial, kneejerk activism." He is a professor of systematic theology at Talbot School of Theology, after having taught philosophy and literature at Saddleback College, jurisprudence at Trinity Law School, and lectured at L'Abri fellowships in Switzerland and Holland and at Blackstone Legal Fellowship the Federalist Society in Washington D.C.

Wolcott, Victoria W. *Living in the Future: Utopianism and the Long Civil Rights Movement*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2022; 272 pp. She is professor of history at the University of Buffalo. From the publisher: "*Living in the Future* reveals the unexplored impact of utopian thought on the major figures of the Civil Rights Movement. Utopian thinking is often dismissed as unrealistic, overly idealized, and flat-out impractical—in short, wholly divorced from the urgent conditions of daily life. This is perhaps especially true when the utopian ideal in question is reforming and repairing the United States' bitter history of racial injustice. But as Victoria W. Wolcott provocatively argues, utopianism is actually the foundation of a rich and visionary worldview, one that specifically inspired the major figures of the Civil Rights Movement in ways that haven't yet been fully understood or appreciated. Wolcott makes clear that the idealism and pragmatism of the Civil Rights Movement were grounded in nothing less than an intensely utopian yearning. Key figures of the time, from Martin Luther King Jr. and Pauli Murray to Father Divine and Howard Thurman, all shared a belief in a radical pacificism that was both specifically utopian and deeply engaged in changing the current conditions of the existing world. *Living in the Future* recasts the various strains of mid-twentieth-century civil rights activism in a utopian light, revealing the power of dreaming in a profound and concrete fashion, one that can be emulated in other times that are desperate for change, like today."

Wood, Gordon S. *The Creation of the American Republic: 1776–1787*. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1998; 680 pp. Wood is the Alva O. Way University Professor and Professor of History at Brown University.

- Zilcosky, John. *The Language of Trauma: War and Technology in Hoffmann, Freud, and Kafka*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 2021; 192 pp. He is professor of German and Comparative Literature at the University of Toronto. On the cover, “From the Napoleonic Wars to the invention of the railway to the shell shock of World War I, writers tried to give voice to the suffering that war and industrial technology had wrought all around them. Yet they, like the doctors who treated these victims, repeatedly ran up against the incapacity of language to describe such anguish; those who suffered trauma, those who tried to heal it, and those who represented it were all unable to find the appropriate words. In *The Language of Trauma*, John Zilcosky uncovers the reactions of three major central European writers – E.T.A. Hoffmann, Sigmund Freud, and Franz Kafka – to the birth of modern trauma in the nineteenth and early twentieth centuries.”
- Zurlo, Gina A. *Global Christianity: A Guide to the World’s Largest Religion from Afghanistan to Zimbabwe*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 2022; 384 pp. Zurlo is associate director of the Center for the Study of Global Christianity at Gordon-Conwell Theological Seminary in South Hamilton, Massachusetts, and a research fellow at Boston University’s Institute on Culture, Religion, and World Affairs. She is the coeditor of the *World Christian Database* and coauthor of the *World Christian Encyclopedia*, 3rd edition.



### 3. Chaplain Clinical Training, Certifiers, and Networks

Association of Clinical Pastoral Education -	<a href="http://www.ACPE.edu">www.ACPE.edu</a>
Association of Professional Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.ProfessionalChaplains.org">www.ProfessionalChaplains.org</a>
Canadian Association for Pastoral Practice and Education -	<a href="http://www.SpiritualCare.ca">www.SpiritualCare.ca</a>
Nashema: Association of Jewish Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.NAJC.org">www.NAJC.org</a>
National Association of Catholic Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.NACC.org">www.NACC.org</a>
<hr/>	
American Correctional Chaplains Association -	<a href="http://www.CorrectionalChaplains.org">www.CorrectionalChaplains.org</a>
Est. 1885 and first affiliate with the American Correctional Association	
Association of Certified Christian Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.CertifiedChaplains.org">www.CertifiedChaplains.org</a>
Chaplain Connection -	<a href="http://www.TheChaplainConnection.org">www.TheChaplainConnection.org</a>
Center for Spiritual Care & Pastoral Formation -	<a href="http://www.CSCPF.org">www.CSCPF.org</a>
College of Pastoral Supervision and Psychotherapy -	<a href="http://www.CPSP.org">www.CPSP.org</a>
Institute for Clinical Pastoral Training -	<a href="http://www.ICPT.edu">www.ICPT.edu</a>
Health Care Chaplaincy Network -	<a href="http://www.HealthcareChaplaincy.org">www.HealthcareChaplaincy.org</a>
Healthcare Chaplains Ministry Association -	<a href="http://www.HCMACHaplains.org">www.HCMACHaplains.org</a>
International Association of Christian Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.ChristianChaplains.net">www.ChristianChaplains.net</a>
International Prison Chaplains Association	<a href="http://www.IPCAWorldwide.org">www.IPCAWorldwide.org</a>
National Association of Veterans Affairs Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.NAVAC.net">www.NAVAC.net</a>
National Conference of Veterans Affairs Catholic Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.NCVACC.net">www.NCVACC.net</a>
National Institute of Business and Industrial Chaplains -	<a href="http://www.NIBIC.com">www.NIBIC.com</a>
Spiritual Care Association -	<a href="http://www.SpiritualCareAssociation.org">www.SpiritualCareAssociation.org</a>



### 4. Christian and Religious Scholarship Networks

American Academy of Religion, 8,000+, est. 1909 -	<a href="http://www.AARweb.org">www.AARweb.org</a>
Anglican Association of Biblical Scholars, est. 1993 -	<a href="http://www.AABS.org">www.AABS.org</a>
American Bible Society, est. 1816	<a href="http://www.AmericanBible.org">www.AmericanBible.org</a>

<sup>1</sup> These five collaborated in writing *Role of Chaplains in Healthcare 2001*, the most significant single piece, [www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy\\_importance](http://www.ProfessionalChaplains.org/chaplaincy_importance), on the work, value, and contribution of healthcare chaplains and reprinted in many places on web.



---

Biblical Archaeology Society, est. 1975 -	<a href="http://www.BiblicalArchaeology.org">www.BiblicalArchaeology.org</a>
Catholic Biblical Association of America, est. 1936 -	<a href="http://www.CatholicBiblical.org">www.CatholicBiblical.org</a>
Evangelical Theological Society, 4,000+, est. 1949 -	<a href="http://www.ETSJETS.org">www.ETSJETS.org</a>
Forum for Theological Exploration -	<a href="http://www.FTELeaders.org">www.FTELeaders.org</a>
Institute for Biblical Research, est. 1973 -	<a href="http://www.IBR-BBR.org">www.IBR-BBR.org</a>
International Association for The History of Religions, est. 1950 -	<a href="http://www.IAHRweb.org">www.IAHRweb.org</a>
w over 50 national & regional member associations & affiliated societies	
International Organization for Masoretic Studies, est. 1972 -	<a href="http://www.MasoreticStudies.org">www.MasoreticStudies.org</a>
International Organization for Septuagint & Cognate Studies -	<a href="http://www.ccat.sas.upenn.edu/ioscs">www.ccat.sas.upenn.edu/ioscs</a>
La Comunidad of Hispanic Scholars of Religion -	<a href="http://www.LAComunidadweb.com">www.LAComunidadweb.com</a>
National Association of Professors of Hebrew, est. 1950 -	<a href="http://www.NAPHHebrew.org">www.NAPHHebrew.org</a>
National Humanities Alliance, est. 1981 -	<a href="http://www.NHAlliance.org">www.NHAlliance.org</a>
Pontifical Biblical Institute, est. 1909 -	<a href="http://www.Biblico.it">www.Biblico.it</a>
Society for Ancient Mediterranean Religions -	<a href="http://www.SAMReligions.org">www.SAMReligions.org</a>
Society for the Arts in Religious and Theological Studies -	<a href="http://www.sAcityARTS.org">www.sAcityARTS.org</a>
Society of Biblical Literature, 8,000+, est. 1880 -	<a href="http://www.SBL-site.org">www.SBL-site.org</a>
The Forum on Missional Hermeneutics, est. 2002 -	<a href="http://www.MissionalHermeneutics.com">www.MissionalHermeneutics.com</a>

—Not all, for every major university and seminary has its own journal and many have scholars that started national and international societies/associations based from their schools



## 5. Documents on the Value for Staff Chaplains in Prison

Archive of Prison Chaplaincy Docs – [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy) >

History of In-Prison Programing in the USA, part of Maness’ doctoral dissertation  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Programming\\_History.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Programming_History.htm)

Chaplaincy in Healthcare 2001 – landmark document by several chaplaincy organizations  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/00\\_Chaplaincy\\_Healthcare\\_2001.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/00_Chaplaincy_Healthcare_2001.pdf)

Baylor University’s landmark study on religion 2006  
[www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/American-Piety-Finall.pdf](http://www.BaylorISR.org/wp-content/uploads/American-Piety-Finall.pdf)

TDCJ First Audit on Chaplains 2001, Raw Data of from 150-plus chaplains  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy\\_Audit\\_2001.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy_Audit_2001.pdf)

California Chaplain Study 1991, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain\\_California\\_1991.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain_California_1991.htm)

California Chaplain Study 2001, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain\\_California\\_2001.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain_California_2001.pdf)

Wisconsin Chaplaincy Study 1998, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/WI\\_Study.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/WI_Study.pdf)

Florida Chaplaincy Study 2001, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FL-Chap-2001.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/FL-Chap-2001.htm)

Maryland Chaplaincy Expansion Proposal 1992, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maryland\\_Study.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Maryland_Study.htm)

Marsh vs. Chambers 1983 – Supreme Court decision supporting state-paid chaplains to open Nebraska’s legislature with prayer,  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Marsh-v-Chambers\\_1983.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Marsh-v-Chambers_1983.htm)

Prison Chaplaincy Compensation Market Study, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chap\\_Market.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chap_Market.htm)

Former TBCJ Chair and Former Harris County District Attorney Carol Vance on TDCJ Chaplains –  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Carol\\_Vance\\_Chaplaincy.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Carol_Vance_Chaplaincy.htm)

Desert Storm & Prison Chaplaincy by TDCJ Senior Chaplain Michael Mantooth  
[www.preciousheart.net/chaplaincy/Desert\\_Storm\\_Chaplaincy.htm](http://www.preciousheart.net/chaplaincy/Desert_Storm_Chaplaincy.htm)

Chaplaincy: Greatest Story “Never” Told by Chaplain David B. Plummer  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Greatest\\_Story\\_Never.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Greatest_Story_Never.htm)

U.S. Army Chaplaincy History –*BEST* history of any professional chaplaincy organization in the history of the world, bar none,  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Army\\_Chaplaincy\\_History.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Army_Chaplaincy_History.htm)

U.S. Army Chaplaincy Constitutional Defense – legal battles they won  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Army\\_Constit\\_Defense.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Army_Constit_Defense.htm)

Chaplain as Representative of the Transcendent by Professor Guy Greenfield  
[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain\\_Transcendent.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain_Transcendent.htm)

“Chaplain”— Etymological Study by Michael G. Maness, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain-Etymology.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain-Etymology.pdf), see also Measuring the Complex Nature of Correctional Chaplaincy, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Measuring\\_Chaplaincy.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Measuring_Chaplaincy.htm), Chaplain’s Job: Complex and Pervasive, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain’s\\_Job.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplain’s_Job.htm)

Saint Martin – “Chaplaincy” 4th Century A.D., [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Martin.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Martin.htm)

Franklin Delano Roosevelt’s “Four Freedoms” Speech, elegantly and poignantly relating four freedoms vital to American life, indirectly pointing to the Vital Issues that staff chaplains most of all negotiate within the prison, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Religious-Freedom/Four-Freedoms.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Religious-Freedom/Four-Freedoms.pdf)

Prison Volunteer Handbook by Michael G. Maness, written in 1994, first one in TDCJ, and used by the Gib Lewis Prison and several others until TDCJ started to publish their own – [www.preciousheart.net/chaplaincy/Volunteer\\_Handbook-1994.pdf](http://www.preciousheart.net/chaplaincy/Volunteer_Handbook-1994.pdf)

Gib Lewis Prison Chaplaincy, Woodville, Texas: [www.PreciousHeart.net/Gib-Lewis-Chaplaincy.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Gib-Lewis-Chaplaincy.pdf)

Many Primary Texts and Links on Religious Freedom, [www.PreciousHeart.net/Religious-Freedom/](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/Religious-Freedom/)



***Role of Chaplains in Healthcare 2001*** – most significant piece on the *contribution* of professional chaplaincy in healthcare, a joint statement by the ACPE, APC, CAPPE, NACC and NAJC, the five largest healthcare chaplaincy orgs in North America, [www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy\\_Healthcare.pdf](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Chaplaincy_Healthcare.pdf) >>



## **6. Online Sources and International Consensus Conference on Spiritual Dimension of Whole Person Care**

**Serials & Periodicals Relevant to Chaplains** - 3,700+ as of December 2001, culled from the three massive catalogs of Ulrich's Periodical Directory, Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, the Library of Congress, indicative of the broad scope of the chaplaincy/religious professions and diversity of disciplines that impact the quality of a chaplain's delivery of pastoral care and the level of expertise.



[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Serials.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Serials.htm)

**TDCJ Chaplaincy Network of 750+ as of 2000**, old list Chaplaincy HQ ceased keeping. As of 2020, TDCJ Chaplaincy has no mailing list of ministries, no mechanism of networking, and has hired no one with any history of networking, though a few of us did on our own. Cry for Jerusalem.



[www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison\\_Ministries.htm](http://www.PreciousHeart.net/chaplaincy/Prison_Ministries.htm)

Here is the concluding definition by the International Consensus Conference on Improving the Spiritual Dimension of Whole Person Care: The Transformational Role of Compassion, Love, and Forgiveness in Health Care, their third conference, January 13–16, 2013, Geneva, Switzerland, including 41 international leaders in the medical profession.

Spirituality is a dynamic and intrinsic aspect of humanity through which persons seek ultimate meaning, purpose, and transcendence, and experience relationship to self, family, others, community, society, nature, and the significant or sacred. Spirituality is expressed through beliefs, values, traditions, and practices.<sup>2</sup>

If in 2010 when TDCJ leaders and RPD Director Madeline Ortiz had been the least concerned with religion and the *profession* of chaplaincy, they would not have been at the *same time* killing the entire chaplaincy from its budget with the LBB and signing a contract with the HOTF's Grove Norwood to train psychopathic murderers and rapists to pretend *counsel* some of the most troubled persons on earth in Texas prisons.

### Table of Contents – *click to navigate*

<b>1. Further Research – 85</b>	<b>I. .... 73</b>	<b>U. .... 148</b>	<b>CHRISTENDOM ..... 177</b>
<b>Needs for More</b>	<b>J. .... 74</b>	<b>V. .... 149</b>	<b>2D. SBC SEX SCANDAL AND</b>
<b>Grant-funded Study 2</b>	<b>K. .... 78</b>	<b>W. .... 151</b>	<b>OTHER RELEVANT POST</b>
<b>2. MAIN BIBLIOGRAPHY .....6</b>	<b>L. .... 84</b>	<b>Y. .... 160</b>	<b>PUBLICATION..... 196</b>
<b>A. .... 6</b>	<b>M. .... 92</b>	<b>Z. .... 160</b>	<b>Journalists:..... 199</b>
<b>B. .... 10</b>	<b>N. .... 105</b>	<b>2A. CASES FOR ABOLITION OF</b>	<b>Others on SBC History,</b>
<b>C. .... 24</b>	<b>O. .... 108</b>	<b>PRISONS ..... 160</b>	<b>Division, Etc. .... 200</b>
<b>D. .... 36</b>	<b>P. .... 109</b>	<b>2B. PRIMARY NET LINKS 162</b>	<b>3. CHAPLAIN CLINICAL</b>
<b>E. .... 46</b>	<b>Q. .... 117</b>	<b>2C. POST-PUBLICATION</b>	<b>TRAINING, CERTIFIERS,</b>
<b>F. .... 50</b>	<b>R. .... 117</b>	<b>RESOURCES ..... 173</b>	<b>AND NETWORKS..... 209</b>
<b>G. .... 55</b>	<b>S. .... 127</b>	<b>2D. CONSTANTINE,</b>	<b>4. CHRISTIAN/RELIGIOUS</b>
<b>H. .... 62</b>	<b>T. .... 141</b>	<b>CONSTANTINOPE,</b>	<b>NETWORKS ..... 209</b>
			<b>5. DOCUMENTS ON THE</b>
			<b>VALUE FOR STAFF</b>
			<b>CHAPLAINS IN PRISON 210</b>
			<b>6. ONLINE SOURCES AND</b>
			<b>INTERNATIONAL</b>
			<b>CONSENSUS CONFERENCE</b>
			<b>ON SPIRITUAL DIMENSION</b>
			<b>OF WHOLE PERSON CARE</b>
			<b>.....211</b>

<sup>2</sup> Christina M. Puchalski (MD), Robert Vitulo (MSW), Sharon K. Hull (MD), and Nancy Reller, "Improving the Spiritual Dimension of Whole Person Care: Reaching National and International Consensus," *Journal of Palliative Medicine* 17, No. 6 (2014): 642–656, [www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4038982](http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4038982). Christina Puchalski, MD, MS, FACP, FAAHPM, is an international leader in the movement to integrate spirituality into health care, founder and director of the George Washington Institute for Spirituality & Health (GWish), and the author of *Time for Listening and Caring: Spirituality and the Care of the Seriously Ill and Dying* (New York: Oxford University Press, 2006; 480 pp.), and co-author with Dr. Betty Ferrell of *Making Healthcare Whole* (West Conshohocken, PA: Templeton Press, 2010; 288 pp.). Ferrell is a research scientist at the City of Hope National Medical Center in California, having devoted over thirty years to oncology nursing and research in the areas of quality of life, palliative care, and spiritual care; and in 2009, she and Dr. Puchalski led a national consensus conference on improving the quality of spiritual care in palliative care. Vitulo is general secretary for the International Catholic Migration Commission ([www.ICMC.net](http://www.ICMC.net)) since 2006, and from 1997–2005 was the executive director for the Catholic Campaign for Human Development of the United States Conference of Catholic Bishops. And Hull is the director of the Duke University School of Medicine and the founder and chief coaching officer for Duke's Executive Coaching Program.